

Vol. 24, Part 6

Nos. 718-1011 & ANNUAL INDEXES

# HELMINTHOLOGICAL ABSTRACTS

*incorporating*

**BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HELMINTHOLOGY**

COMPILED FROM WORLD LITERATURE OF 1955



*Prepared by the*

**COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF HELMINTHOLOGY**

**THE WHITE HOUSE, 103 ST. PETER'S STREET, ST. ALBANS, HERTS**

*Published by the*

**COMMONWEALTH AGRICULTURAL BUREAUX, FARNHAM ROYAL, BUCKS, ENGLAND**

## COMMONWEALTH AGRICULTURAL BUREAUX

---

### EXECUTIVE COUNCIL (as at 3rd March 1959)

#### *Member:*

J. G. Malloch, M.B.E., Ph.D. (*Chairman*)  
A. Perera (*Vice-Chairman*)  
W. G. Alexander, C.B.E.  
E. J. Drake  
V. Armstrong, Ph.D.  
J. F. Brooks (*Acting*)  
S. Krishnamurti  
C. K. Reheem  
J. E. Sagoe  
J. D. de Silva  
J. E. C. Coventry  
C. E. Lambert, C.M.G.

Sir Herbert Howard (*Secretary*),  
E. L. Hay, M.B.E. (*Assistant Secretary*),  
Farnham House, Farnham Royal,  
near Slough, Bucks.

#### *Representing:*

Canada  
Ceylon  
United Kingdom  
Australia  
New Zealand  
Union of South Africa  
India  
Pakistan  
Ghana  
Federation of Malaya  
Federation of Rhodesia & Nyasaland  
Colonial Territories

---

### HELMINTHOLOGICAL ABSTRACTS

*incorporating*

### BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HELMINTHOLOGY

Abstracts in the present number are by:

A. E. Fountain  
Mary T. Franklin  
J. B. Goodey  
J. J. Hesling  
R. T. Leiper  
Mary W. McKenzie  
June Mahon

Grazyna I. Pozniak  
C. Rayski  
W. P. Rogers  
Audrey M. Shepherd  
H. R. Wallace  
J. M. Watson  
Sheila M. Willmott

C. Wright



# HELMINTHOLOGICAL ABSTRACTS

INCORPORATING BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HELMINTHOLOGY

FOR THE YEAR 1955

Vol. 24, Part 6

## 718—Acta Genetica et Statistica Medica. Basle.

- a. ETTISCH, G., 1955.—“*Ascaris suis* ♀ in aqueous electrolyte combination.” 5 (2), 164-179. [French & German summaries pp. 177-178.]

## 719—Acta Medica Veterinaria. Naples.

- a. CAPOBIANCO, A., NEGRO, L. & VACCA, C., 1955.—“Sull'attività antijaluronidasi *in vitro* delle membrane di cisti da echinococco e del liquido idatideo.” 1, 489-492. [English & French summaries p. 492.]

(719a) The authors, in experiments *in vitro* and using the viscosimetric method, were unable to demonstrate any inhibiting action of the fluid and of extracts from the wall of pulmonary hydatid cysts on the activity of hyaluronidase. G.I.P.

## 720—Acta Neurochirurgica. Vienna.

- a. ROCCA, E. D., 1955.—“Neurocisticercosis racemosa y su conducta quirurgica.” 4 (3), 207-212. [English, French, German & Italian summaries pp. 211-212.]

## 721—Acta Veterinaria. Belgrade.

- a. NEVENIĆ, V., SOFRENOVIĆ, D., SIBALIĆ, S. & CVETKOVIĆ, L., 1955.—[Effects on the intestines of the dog of dosing with arecoline hydrobromide.] 5 (3), 53-58. [In Serbian: French summary p. 58.]

(721a) The administration of a 1% solution of arecoline hydrobromide to 23 dogs at the rate of 2 mg. or 4 mg. per kg. body-weight caused only temporary hyperaemia of the intestinal mucosa. The effect of a 0.4% solution was tested on ten dogs: at the rate of 4 mg. per kg. it produced noticeable hyperaemia and double this dose resulted in slight extravasation. As the effects were only temporary it is concluded that dosing can be repeated if necessary after 30 minutes. M.MCK.

## 722—Acta Veterinaria. Budapest.

- a. ANTIPIN, D. N., 1955.—[The development of helminthology in the Soviet Union.] 5 (1), 11-27. [In Russian: German summary p. 27.]  
b. BABOS, S., 1955.—“Über die Lungenhelminthiasis der Hasen und Wildkaninchen in Ungarn (Vorläufige Mitteilung).” 5 (2), 167-170. [Russian summary p. 170.]  
c. BABOS, S., 1955.—“Über den hämorrhagischen Charakter der durch *Protostrongylus pulmonalis* verursachten Lungenhelminthiasis des Hasen. (Vorläufige Mitteilung).” 5 (3), 299-305. [Russian summary p. 305.]  
d. DOGIEL, V. A. & BIKHOVSKAYA-PAVLOVSKAYA, I. E., 1955.—“Particularités biologiques de la faune parasitaire des oiseaux de passage.” 5 (4), 377-386. [Russian summary p. 386.]  
e. ERMAKOV, V. M., 1955.—[Forensic aspect of parasitic infestations.] 5 (4), 387-392. [In Russian: German summary p. 392.]  
f. KOBULEI, T., 1955.—[Anatomy of *Physaloptera kotláni* Kobulei and classification of *Physaloptera* Baylis.] 5 (4), 403-408. [In Russian: German summary p. 408.]

(722b) *Protostrongylus oryctolagi* n.sp., described and figured from *Oryctolagus cuniculus* in Hungary, has a short thick propagina and five teeth on the distal ends of the crura of the

\*Titles so marked throughout this number have not been seen in the original.

gubernaculum. It resembles *P. tauricus* but differs from it by the shorter spicules (280 to 310  $\mu$  long), the alae not reaching beyond the distal end of the spicule, by the presence of a beak-like process on the proximal ends of the crura and the absence of the cuticular dilatation in front of the anus. G.I.P.

(722c) To lay its eggs the female of *Protostrongylus pulmonalis* bores into the lung tissue of the hare causing bleeding through rupture. These haemorrhages later form pigment spots. Babos' observations indicate that *P. pulmonalis* feeds on the lung tissue and can use iron in its metabolism. In 1935 Green & Shillinger had observed pigment in the lungs of a hare infected with *P. leporis* but did not describe its character or origin. The paper is illustrated by eight photomicrographs. G.I.P.

(722e) Ermakov has examined pathologically and anatomically 41 fatal cases of cestode infections and, illustrating his paper by several case histories, concludes that cysticerciasis and echinococcosis have great significance from the forensic aspect of medicine. He also shows that serious consequences can follow careless meat inspection, e.g. an epidemic of trichinelliasis. G.I.P.

(722f) Kobulei completes his original description [which appeared in 1953 in *Acta Vet., Budapest*, **3**, 189-205] of *Physaloptera kotláni* by describing both the female and the male of a copulating pair from *Sorex araneus*. In spite of its great resemblance to *Pseudophysaloptera soricina*, the species belongs to *Physaloptera*, owing to the presence of pedunculate papillae on the tail of the male. Kobulei doubts the independence of *Pseudophysaloptera* and suggests that very careful examination of the males may reveal the presence of pedunculate papillae. G.I.P.

### 723—Agriculture. Paris.

- \*a. SALMON-LEGAGNEUR, E., 1955.—"L'ascaridiose du porc." **18**, 71-73.

### 724—American Rose Annual.

- a. GOSS, R. C. & McCLINTOCK, J. A., 1955.—"Nematodes—their source, damage and control on roses." **40**, 102-105.

(724a) In this short popular article the authors state that root-knot nematodes may injure rose bushes and that the nematodes may be in the soil before roses are planted. Growers are recommended to sow tomatoes or lettuces as test plants before planting roses, and if root-knot is found in them to treat the soil with a reliable soil fumigant. M.T.F.

### 725—Anales de la Asociación Española para el Progreso de las Ciencias.

- a. APARICIO GARRIDO, J. & PRIETO LORENZO, A., 1955.—"Nuestra experiencia sobre el tratamiento de la anquilostomiasis." **20** (4), 918-922.

(725a) Aparicio Garrido & Prieto Lorenzo describe the results of the treatment of 250 cases of ancylostomiasis in the Madrid area over a period of five years. A variety of drugs was used; thymol, carbon tetrachloride, tetrachlorethylene, oil of chenopodium and gammexane (benzene hexachloride). The most efficient of these compounds was found to be carbon tetrachloride but tetrachlorethylene was almost as good and less toxic. C.W.

### 726—Anales de la Facultad de Medicina de Montevideo.

- a. BELLO, R. DI, 1955.—"El hidatidopericardio." **40** (6), 244-259. [English summary pp. 257-258.]



**727—Annales Pharmaceutiques Françaises.**

- a. CAVIER, R., 1955.—“Propriétés anthelminthiques de la diéthylène-diamine et de ses dérivés.” **13** (7/8), 539-556.

(727a) Cavier reviews our present knowledge of the anthelmintic efficacy of piperazine and a number of its derivatives and describes his recent investigations. From his observations he recommends the two comparatively new compounds, the diphenylacetate and the dilaurate of piperazine; these have shown great promise in clinical trials and have an even lower toxicity than the base itself.

S.W.

**728—Annali dell'Istituto Carlo Forlanini. Rome.**

- \*a. ZUBIANI, M. & SEBASTIANI, G., 1955.—“Su una rarissima causa di emottisi: l'infestazione da *Anchilostoma duodenale*.” **15** (4), 466-470.

**729—Annali di Medicina Navale e Tropicale.**

- a. PAOLA, G. DE & MASTRANDREA, G., 1955.—“Aspetti rettossigmoidoscopici di alcune elmintiasi.” **60** (5), 532-536. [English summary p. 536.]

**730—Annals of Internal Medicine.**

- a. MARCUS, S. & MILLER, Jr., R. V., 1955.—“An atypical case of trichinosis with report of electromyographic findings.” **43** (3), 615-622.

**731—Annals of the Phytopathological Society of Japan.**

- \*a. KAWAMURA, T., 1955.—[Observations on the nematocidal action of some organo-phosphorus insecticides and vermifuge.] **19**, 158 [In Japanese.]

**732—Antiseptic. Madras.**

- a. DE, K. P., 1955.—“An interesting case of filariasis.” **52** (7), 552.

(732a) De describes a case of retro-peritoneal filarial lymphangitis. The patient had complained of pain and swelling in the abdomen and difficulty in micturition. A few microfilariae of *Wuchereria bancrofti* were found in the blood and there was an eosinophilia of 64% and fever. Treatment with hetrazan was successful.

S.W.

**733—Anuarul Institutului de Patologie si Igienă Animală. Bucharest.**

- a. MIHAESCU, N. & ŞUTEU, E., 1955.—“Anchete asupra răspîndirii helmintiazelor la animalele domestice în R.P.R.” **5**, 263-273. [French & Russian summaries pp. 271-273.]  
 b. LUNGU, V., MIHAESCU, N., ŞUTEU, E. & STOICAN, E., 1955.—“Acţiunea antihelmintică a asociaţiilor fenobent+filixonă şi tetraclorură de carbon+filixonă în helmintiazele mixte la păsări.” **5**, 274-284. [French & Russian summaries pp. 282-284.]

(733a) The helminth infections revealed on examination of horses, cattle, sheep, pigs and fowls on eleven farms in different geographical zones of Rumania are tabulated and their frequency indicated. Intestinal strongylosis in horses, sheep and pigs was most frequent in the autumn and monieziasis in sheep in May.

G.I.P.

(733b) Following the administration of 1 gm. phenobent (a substance containing 66% pure phenothiazine, 33% bentonite and 1% zinc stearate) and 0.1 gm. of filixan per kg. body-weight to 30 fowls with mixed helminth infections, *Ascaridia* were passed by 96% of the birds reducing intensity by 87.8% and *Heterakis* by nearly 90% reducing intensity by 73.04%; while with cestodes the intensity was reduced by 73.4% in 36.4% of the birds, another 31.8% passing segments only. This mixture, given twice with a 21-day rest, was then used to treat 8,904 fowls with good results. A mixture of 2 c.c. carbon tetrachloride and 0.1 gm. filixan per kg. proved less effective.

G.I.P.

**734—Archiv für Toxikologie.**

- a. KOECHER, P. H., 1955.—“Mitteilung über einem Fall von Vergiftung mit dem Wurmmittel Omniverm (Hexachlorcyclohexan).” **15** (6), 326–327.

(734a) Koecher records a case of poisoning in a three-year-old girl who was undergoing treatment for ascariasis with the hexachlorcyclohexane preparation Omniverm. She tolerated the prescribed dose well, but had accidentally swallowed 15 to 20 dragees. She was taken to hospital in a collapsed and cyanosed state, but recovered one hour after her stomach had been washed out.

A.E.F.

**735—Archives Françaises de Pédiatrie.**

- a. GIRAUD, P., ORSINI, A., MANGIAPAN, T. & LOUCHET, E., 1955.—“Un cas de distomatose hépatique chez une enfant de 7 ans et demi.” **12** (2), 209–212.

(735a) The authors record a case of double infection with *Fasciola hepatica* and *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in a child at Arles. The liver was covered with nodules with the appearance of miliary abscesses and *Fasciola* ova were found in these. Later the duodenal fluid was found to contain ova of *Dicrocoelium* and those of both species were found together in the faeces. Treatment with various anthelmintics (glucantime, emetine, notezine, pheniodol) over a period of two years caused the disappearance of eggs from the duodenal fluid in May 1954 but these reappeared in October although the child had no symptoms and was in an excellent state of health.

S.W.

**736—Archives. Institut Grand-Ducal de Luxembourg. Section des Sciences Naturelles, Physiques et Mathématiques.**

- a. HOFFMANN, J., 1955.—“Faune hirudinéenne du Grand-Duché de Luxembourg.” **22**, 175–211.  
b. HOFFMANN, J., 1955.—“Signalement d’une importante station de *Hirudo medicinalis* L. au Grand-Duché de Luxembourg.” **22**, 213–222.  
c. HOFFMANN, J., 1955.—“Quelques caractères éthologiques de la Piscicolidée: *Cystobranchus respirans* Troschel. (Communication provisoire).” **22**, 223–225.

**737—Archives de l’Institut Pasteur de Madagascar.**

- \*a. DODIN, A. & ROGÉ, 1955.—“Variation de la vitesse de sédimentation et de la formule sanguine chez des porteurs de microfilaires de *Wuchereria* avant et après traitement par un sel de piperazine.” Year 1955, pp. 13–16.

**738—Archives des Maladies de l’Appareil Digestif et des Maladies de la Nutrition.**

- a. PARIENTE, P., 1955.—“Kyste hydatique du foie traité par la méthode de Cuervo.” **44** (11), 1176–1178.

**739—Archives de Médecine Générale et Tropicale.**

- a. GALLAIS, P., RUZIÉ, J. & DAR COURT, 1955.—“La cysticercose cérébrale. Considerations cliniques biologiques et perspectives thérapeutiques actuelles.” **32** (3), 83–93.

(739a) The authors report on two cases of cerebral cysticerciasis in adults. The chief clinical sign in each case was epileptiform attacks and the diagnosis was confirmed by biopsy. Treatment with notezine did not give rise to any allergic reactions and caused rapid amelioration of the symptoms. Biopsies after treatment revealed that the cysticerci had been killed and that they were gradually resorbed.

S.W.



**740—Archives de Zoologie Expérimentale et Générale.**

- a. GONDRAN, N., 1955.—“Remarques sur les glandes tégumentaires de *Glossosiphonia complanata* L. (Hirudinée Rhynchobdelle).” Notes et Revue No. 3, **92**, 93–115.
- b. ALIGON, C., 1955.—“Contribution à l'étude du développement de la cuticle de *Cysticercus pisiformis* Zeder (Cestodes Cyclophyllidés).” Notes et Revue No. 3, **92**, 135–150.

(740b) Aligon has studied the formation of the cuticle of *Cysticercus pisiformis* in the livers of experimentally infected rabbits. The cuticle appears very early, between the fourth and sixth days after infection, and is formed at the same time on the whole cysticercus. Histologically it is made up of several layers with different staining reactions and it contains a lattice-work of fibrils which are the continuation of cytoplasmic trabeculae of the cells of the parenchyma. There appears to be no true epithelium but about one day before cuticle formation sub-cuticular cells, recognizable by their size and the structure of their nuclei, can be seen at the periphery of the cysticercus. S.W.

**741—Archivos Médicos Panameños.**

- \*a. CALERO, C., ORTIZ, P. & SOUZA, L. DE, 1955.—“Trematodiasis en gatos de Arraijan y Chorrera, Rep. de Panamá.” **4** (1), 37–41.

**742—Archivos Uruguayos de Medicina, Cirugía y Especialidades.**

- a. BELLO, R. DI, HORJALES, J., SANJINÉS, A., BADANO, J. C. & ARSUAGA, J., 1955.—“Quiste hidático del corazón operado.” **47** (1/3), 43–55. [English summary p. 54.]
- b. PENTURINO, W. & BOSCH DEL MARCO, L. M., 1955.—“Algunos aspectos del tratamiento quirúrgico de la hidatidosis pleuro-pulmonar. Datos estadísticos sobre 91 observaciones clínicas.” **47** (1/3), 56–64.

**743—Arquivos Brasileiros de Medicina.**

- a. PEREIRA, O. A., 1955.—“Estrongiloidose.” **45** (11/12), 455–470.

**744—Arquivos Brasileiros de Medicina Naval.**

- \*a. PRATA, A. R., 1955.—“Esquistossomose mansoni, doença de Chagas, megaesôfago, calazar na Bahia.” **16** (56), 4029–4034.

**745—Arquivos de Cirurgia Clínica e Experimental. São Paulo.**

- \*a. SADEK, H. M. & CHAIB, S. A., 1955.—“Anemia hemolítica hereditária associada à esquistossomiose hepatoesplênica.” **18** (3), 132–142.

**746—Arquivos de Neuro-Psiquiatria. São Paulo.**

- a. ASSIS, J. L. DE, CAMPOS, E. P. DE & FRANÇA, L. C. M., 1955.—“Síndrome parkinsoniana na cisticercose cerebral. Estudo anátomo-clínico de um caso.” **13** (1), 44–49. [English summary p. 49.]

**747—Atti della Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei. Rendiconti. Classe di Scienze Fisiche, Matematiche e Naturali. Rome.**

- a. RANZOLI, F., 1955.—“Osservazioni preliminari sulle cellule vitelline e gli ovociti di *Fasciola hepatica* L.” Serie 8, **19** (3/4), 171–177.

**748—Auburn Veterinarian. Alabama.**

- \*a. JORDAN, E. M., 1955.—“The occurrence of a *Spirocerca lupi* nodule in the trachea of a dog—case report.” **11** (3), 125–127.
- \*b. HARRIS, A. L., 1955.—“Studies of various husbandry practices in controlling *Ascaris lumbricoides* in hogs.” **11** (3), 128, 144.
- c. TURK, R. D., 1955.—“Parasitism of sheep and goats.” **12** (1), 11–13.

**749—Australian Journal of Chemistry.**

- a. CYMERMAN-CRAIG, J., ROGERS, W. P. & WARWICK, G. P., 1955.—“Chemical constitution and anthelmintic activity. II. Preparation of some analogues of phenothiazine.” 8 (2), 252–257.

(749a) Cymerman-Craig *et al.* describe the preparation of a number of substituted diphenylamines, phenothiazines and phenoselenazines. A method for the synthesis of 2,3-dihydrobenzo-1,4-thiazine is given in detail. W.P.R.

**750—Bimonthly Bulletin. North Dakota Agricultural Experiment Station.**

- a. SHUMARD, R. F., HANSON, D. J. & EVELETH, D. F., 1955.—“Piperazine compounds successfully used as worm-destroying agents.” 18 (1), 25–26.

**751—Biochemical Journal.**

- a. RATHBONE, L., 1955.—“Oxidative metabolism in *Ascaris lumbricoides* from the pig.” 61 (4), 574–579.

(751a) Rathbone prepared a particulate fraction from the muscle of *Ascaris lumbricoides* which contained a succinoxidase system. Oxygen uptake in air was about 80  $\mu$ l. per mg. N per hour; this was about three times greater in pure oxygen. Methylene blue increased the uptake in pure oxygen which was further increased when ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid and coenzyme I were added. Succinate, fumarate, L-malate and L-oxoglutarate supported oxygen uptake of the fortified particulate suspensions but citrate, *cis*-aconitate, oxalacetate and pyruvate were ineffective. Cytochrome oxidase could not be detected. Oxidative phosphorylation (P/O about 0.3) occurred in fortified suspensions to which perienteric fluid had been added. W.P.R.

**752—Biológia. Bratislava.**

- a. KAŠTÁK, V., 1955.—“*Echinorhynchus salmonis* Müller 1792 (Acanthocephala), nový parazit rýb na území ČSR.” 10 (1), 76–79. [German & Russian summaries p. 79.]
- b. DYK, V., 1955.—“Současný stav průzkumu parazitů slovenských ryb.” 10 (2), 162–172. [German & Russian summaries p. 172.]
- c. KAŠTÁK, V., 1955.—“Nález trematóda *Crepidostomum farionis* Müller, 1784 parazita rýb na Slovensku.” 10 (2), 224–227. [German & Russian summaries p. 227.]
- d. KAŠTÁK, V., 1955.—“Nová cicavica rodu *Dactylogyrus* Diesing, 1850.” 10 (3), 324–327. [German & Russian summaries pp. 326–327.]
- e. KAŠTÁK, V., 1955.—“*Dactylogyrus minutus* Kulwiec, 1927 a *Dactylogyrus phoxini* Malewitskaja, 1949 (Monogeneoidea) nové parazity rýb na území ČSR.” 10 (4), 511–513. [German & Russian summaries p. 513.]

(752a) 26.3% of *Salmo trutta* from a brook in the Stratená valley were infected with *Echinorhynchus salmonis*. One to 22 specimens of the worm were found per host. M.MCK.

(752b) Dyk recounts literature and his own survey of the parasite fauna of fresh-water fish in Slovakia and lists the 43 species now known for Slovakia which include 28 helminths and two leeches. G.I.P.

(752c) *Crepidostomum farionis* was found in 63% of *Salmo trutta* from a brook in the Stratená valley at an intensity of one to eleven worms per fish. It is recorded for the first time from this host in Slovakia. G.I.P.

(752d) *Dactylogyrus hovorkai* n.sp., described and figured from *Cyprinus carpio* in Czechoslovakia, is very similar to *D. solidus* but is differentiated from known species of the genus by shape and measurements of the body and the anchors. G.I.P.

(752e) *Dactylogyrus minutus* and *D. phoxini*, infecting 50% and 32% of *Cyprinus carpio* on a fish-breeding farm are recorded for the first time from Czechoslovakia. G.I.P.



**753—Boletim. Directoria da Produção Animal. Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil.**

- \*a. FREIRE, J. J., 1955.—[A strange new disease in our sheep, *Thysanosoma actinioides* Diesing, 1834.] **11** (21), 3-15. [In Portuguese.]
- \*b. CORRÊA, O., 1955.—[Studies on animal hydatidosis I.] **11** (21), 43-45. [In Portuguese.]
- \*c. CORRÊA, O., 1955.—[Anthelmintics and their use in gastrointestinal strongylosis of ruminants.] **11** (22), 122-127. [In Portuguese.]

**754—Boletim do Hospital das Clínicas da Faculdade de Medicina da Universidade da Bahia.**

- \*a. GUIMARÃES, N. A., AGUIAR, O. G. & CARNEIRO, C. G., 1955.—“Pruridermias e parasitoses intestinais. I. Pruridermias e esquistossomose.” **1** (3), 1-8. [English summary.]
- \*b. ANDRADE, Z. A. & GUIMARÃES, A. C., 1955.—“Síndrome de Budd-Chiari e esquistossomose mansônica. (Forma hepato-esplênica).” **1** (4), 18-32. [English summary.]

**755—Boletim Pecuário. Lisbon.**

- a. BORGES FERREIRA, L. D. B., 1955.—“O *Cystocaulus ocreatus* (Railliet e Henry, 1907) Mikacic, 1935 nos ovinos em Portugal.” **23** (1), 2-18. [English & French summaries p. 17.]
- b. BORGES FERREIRA, L. D. B., 1955.—“A *Capillaria columbae* (Rudolphi, 1819) Travassos, 1915. (Contribuição para o estudo dos helmintas das aves em Portugal).” **23** (1), 19-29. [English & French summaries p. 28.]

(755a) *Cystocaulus ocreatus* is recorded for the first time from Portugal where it was found in sheep. Borges Ferreira tabulates the measurements of his specimens with those reported by previous workers for this species. He suspects that the infection is wide-spread in Portugal. M.MCK.

(755b) *Capillaria columbae*, hitherto recorded in Portugal only in *Columba livia domestica*, is now reported from *Gallus gallus domesticus* and *Meleagris gallopavo*. The body measurements of the worms are listed and those reported by other authors for *Capillaria columbae* are tabulated. The racket shape of the proximal end of the spicule is considered to be of value in the diagnosis of this species. M.MCK.

**756—Boletim da Sociedade Portuguesa de Ciências Naturais.**

- a. TENDEIRO, J., 1955.—“Sobre um novo trematódeo digenético *Dolichoenterum manteri* n.sp., parasita do saíio, *Conger conger* (L.) algumas considerações sobre a sistemática da subordem Gasterostomata Odhner 1905.” Serie 2, **5**, 19-43. [English summary pp. 38-42.]

(756a) Tendeiro describes a new gasterostome trematode, *Dolichoenterum manteri* n.sp., from a single specimen found in the intestine of a conger eel caught off the Algarve coast of southern Portugal. The discovery of this new species has necessitated a modification of Ozaki's original definition of the genus and has led Tendeiro to divide the suborder Gasterostoma into two families (Bucephalidae and Prosorhynchidae) each of which is separated into two subfamilies. C.W.

**757—Boletín de la Real Sociedad Española de Historia Natural.**

- a. ANADÓN, E., 1955.—“Estudio de la distribución de longitudes y volúmenes en las especies españolas del orden Ascaridata (Raill.) y la clase Acanthocephala (Rudol.).” Sección Biológica, Year 1954, **52**, 137-145.

(757a) Anadón measures the lengths and breadths of ascarids and acanthocephalans and from the mean values of these dimensions he calculates the mean volumes of the sexes in a number of species. The results are plotted as histograms and the conclusion is drawn that the graphs are polymodal and that the family Heterocheilidae appears to be more homogeneous than the Ascaridae. C.W.

**758—Boletín de Zootecnia. Córdoba.**

- a. MATEOS NEVADO, B., 1955.—“Parasitación por estrongylos, parascaris y oxiuros de los équidos del término de El Real de la Jara (Sevilla).” **11** (116), 103–111. [English summary p. 110.]

(758a) The faeces of eleven mules, seven horses and two donkeys chosen at random from a district of Sevilla were examined and ten of the animals were found infected with *Parascaris*, eleven with *Oxyuris* sp. and all 20 with *Strongylus* sp. M.MCK.

**759—Boletines y Trabajos. Sociedad de Cirugía de Buenos Aires.**

- \*a. NAVEIRO, R., 1955.—“Quiste hidatídico del corazón. Operación. Curación.” **39** (13), 338–345.  
\*b. MARTÍNEZ, J. L., BREA, M. M. & SPÁTOLA, J., 1955.—“Quiste hidático del corazón.” **39** (13), 345–354.

**760—Bollettino Chimico-Farmaceutico.**

- a. FOWST, G., 1955.—“Sulla tossicologia delle felci antielmintiche.” **94** (8), 306–324; (9), 346–357.

**761—British Journal of Ophthalmology.**

- a. BUDDEN, F. H., 1955.—“Incidence of human infection with onchocerciasis in different communities in relation to the incidence and type of the ocular lesions.” **39** (6), 321–332.

**762—Bulletin de l'Académie Royale de Médecine de Belgique.**

- a. DEROM, E., MEIRSMAN, J., LANDSHEERE, B. C. DE & DEROM, F., 1955.—“Première observation belge de distomatose humaine par grande douve hépatique (*Fasciola hepatica*). Découverte opératoire chez un malade atteint de lithiase biliaire et d'ictère hémolytique familial.” **20** (10), 392–406.

**763—Bulletin. American Iris Society.**

- a. HANNON, C. I., 1955.—“Root knot nematode found on rhizomatous iris.” No. 137, pp. 12–15.  
\*b. DOUGLAS, G., 1955.—“Scorch—nematodes.” No. 137, pp. 16–18, 20.

(763a) Hannon records a heavy infestation of the roots of rhizomatous iris [*Iris germanica*] by *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita*. Some infested roots showed no galls, others were swollen to three to four times their normal diameter. The leaves of badly infested plants became yellow and died from the tips downwards. It is pointed out that further investigations are required to determine whether the nematodes alone caused the damage described or whether some other pathogen was also present. M.T.F.

**764—Bulletin Biologique de la France et de la Belgique.**

- a. BRUN, J., 1955.—“Evolution de la prophase méiotique chez *Caenorhabditis elegans* Maupas 1900, sous l'influence de températures élevées.” **89** (3), 326–346.

(764a) Brun has studied the effect of temperature on the nuclear divisions during oogenesis in *Caenorhabditis elegans*. Between 13°C. and 20°C. the behaviour remains practically normal. When maintained at temperatures from 24°C. to 30°C. oogenesis becomes very abnormal; in spite of a certain stability in pachytene the ovary becomes progressively disorganized and the nuclei are eliminated. Doubling and further multiplication of the chromosomes and the formation of huge hyperchromatic elements are the most striking manifestations. At 31°C. to 32°C. the further evolution of the oocytes is blocked almost completely, the cells developing extremely slowly and abnormally. The pathological character of these changes is demonstrated if the animals are returned to 13°C. when anomalies analogous to those which develop after simple treatment at 24°C. to 30°C. are observed. Nematodes, still at the stage of spermatogenesis, which are treated at temperatures of 31°C. to 32°C. become incapable



of proceeding to oogenesis, but if returned to temperatures between 13°C. and 28°C. this will occur although with abnormalities. The possible significance of these phenomena in the evolution of forms parasitic in warm-blooded animals is discussed. S.W.

**765—Bulletin of the Clinical and Scientific Society Abbassiah Faculty of Medicine, Cairo.**

- \*a. NAGATY, H. F., RIFAAT, M. A. & SALEM, S., 1955.—“A preliminary report of the anthelmintic properties of two piperazine compounds—piperazine adipate (Entacyl, B.D.H.) and piperazine citrate (Antepar, B.W.).” **6** (2), [Reprint 5 pp.]

**766—Bulletin of the Los Angeles Neurological Society.**

- a. BAILEY, F. W., 1955.—“*Cysticercus cellulosae* of the cisterna magna. Report of case.” **20** (4), 193-196.

**767—Bulletin Médical de l'Afrique-Occidentale Française.**

- \*a. BELLON, J., 1955.—“Essai de traitement de la bilharziose intestinale par l'oxyde stanneux.” **12**, 35-39.  
 \*b. RAOULT, A., MICHEL, L. & DIOUF, J., 1955.—“Nouveaux essais de traitement de la bilharziose par l'A.B.5.” **12**, 137-220.

(767a) [This paper also appears in *Bull. Soc. Pat. exot.*, 1955, **48**, 197-201. For abstract see *Helm. Abs.*, **24**, No. 207d.]

**768—Bulletin Mensuel. Société de Médecine Militaire Française.**

- \*a. CANTAGRILL, M., TAUZIN, J., TISSIER, M. & LÉVY, P., 1955.—“Un foyer de distomatose humaine à Agadir.” **49** (3), 75-79.

**769—Bulletin of the National Institute of Agricultural Sciences, Chiba. Series G. Animal Husbandry.**

- a. OSHIO, Y. & FURUTA, I., 1955.—[Studies on the hyaluronidase in some parasitic nematodes.] No. 11, pp. 47-56. [In Japanese: English summary p. 56.]  
 b. OSHIO, Y. & FURUTA, I., 1955.—[Histopathological studies on the skin lesion due to cutaneous infestation of *Strongyloides ransomi*.] No. 11, pp. 57-66. [In Japanese: English summary pp. 63-64.]

(769a) Oshio & Furuta have demonstrated the presence of hyaluronidase in infective larvae of the skin-penetrating nematodes *Ancylostoma caninum*, *Stephanurus dentatus* and *Strongyloides ransomi* and also in the infective larvae of *Ascaris* and *Strongylus*. The two last-mentioned, although not normally skin-penetrating, have also been shown to be capable of penetrating animal skin if they are placed on it. S.W.

(769b) *Strongyloides ransomi* larvae when placed on the skin of pigs, cats, rats and fowls, penetrated into the dermis within five minutes entering not only through the hair follicles and subcutaneous or sweat glands, but also through the horny layer. The lesions caused in the skin were expansion and congestion of capillaries (but no haemorrhage), expansion of lymph vessels with oedema in the area, and severe inflammation around blood vessels, but mechanical destruction was small and dermatitis occurred in surface skin only. G.I.P.

**770—Bulletin of the National Society of India for Malaria and Other Mosquito-Borne Diseases.**

- a. SUBRAMONI, V. R., 1955.—“A preliminary note on the finding of filarial nematodes in *Culex fatigans* (Wied) in Bombay suburbs.” **3** (4), 122.

(770a) The infection of *Culex fatigans* (16 out of 662 examined) with filarial nematodes is recorded, apparently for the first time, from Greater Bombay. G.I.P.

**771—Bulletin de la Société d'Histoire Naturelle de l'Afrique du Nord.**

- a. JACQUEMIN, P. & VINCENT, G., 1955.—“Nouvelle technique pour la détection des oeufs d'helminthes dans les poussières souillées.” **46** (7/8), 295–300.

(771a) Jacquemin & Vincent compare the techniques for detecting helminth ova (principally those of *Ascaris*) in soil, which have been described by Spindler, by Caldwell & Caldwell and by Mapleston & Mukerji. They describe in detail the technique which they have found to be more efficient; this requires only simple apparatus, namely, test-tubes, a hand centrifuge, urine jars and slides and cover-slips and is recommended for use in the field. S.W.

**772—Bulletin de la Société Vétérinaire de Zootechnie d'Algérie.**

- a. CAMOU, R. & VERCELLOTTI, H., 1955.—“Traitement des verminoses du porc par des injections sous-cutanées de tétrachlorure de carbone en solution huileuse.” **3** (2), 19.

(772a) Camou & Vercellotti recommend the treatment of worm infections in swine by subcutaneous injection of an oily solution of carbon tetrachloride at the rate of 0.2 c.c. per kg. body-weight. Thirty-six pigs in very bad condition and suffering from rickets and multiple helminthiasis (ascariasis both intestinal and pulmonary, oesophagostomiasis, metastrongylosis and tapeworm infection) were completely rid of their worms and restored to vigorous health by this treatment accompanied by subcutaneous injection of an oily solution of vitamins A and D. J.M.W.

**773—Bulletin. South Dakota Agricultural Experiment Station.**

- \*a. HARSHFIELD, G. S., CARLSON, F. N. & DORSEY, T. A., 1955.—“Observations on parasitism in sheep in northwestern South Dakota.” No. 447, 19 pp.

**774—Bulletin of University of Osaka Prefecture. Series B. Agriculture and Biology.**

- a. NODA, R., 1955.—“*Trichuris* species from giraffe and cattle.” **5**, 119–126.

(774a) The whipworms recovered in large numbers from a dead *Giraffa reticularis* in the Tennoji Zoo in Osaka and *G. camelopardalis* in the Ueno Zoo in Tokyo were *Trichuris giraffae*. Noda, identifying this material with that of Clot-Bey, 1839, insists that this species of whipworm, which is specific to giraffe, does exist and redescribes it. A few *T. globulosa*, *T. spiracollis* and *T. ovis* were also found, the first two for the first time in *G. reticularis*. These and *T. discolor* are described. *T. discolor* was present in large numbers in cattle slaughtered at Sakai and is reported for the first time from Japan. G.I.P.

**775—Canadian Services Medical Journal.**

- a. COLBECK, J. C. & GOFTON, J. P., 1955.—“Eosinophilia and filariasis in a Canadian veteran.” **11** (11), 803–807.

(775a) Colbeck & Gofton describe a case of filarial infection in a white Canadian soldier who had served in Korea. The patient had a persistent asymptomatic eosinophilia of about 71%. Examination of some enlarged lymph glands from the axilla revealed the presence of microfilariae although none were observed in the peripheral blood. S.W.

**776—Časopis Národního Musea.**

- a. LUCKÝ, Z., DYK, V. & BARTÍK, M., 1955.—“Parasitofauna ryb v oblasti rezervace velkýh tisů u Lomnice nad Lužnicí.” **124** (1), 55–64. [Russian summary p. 63.]

(776a) The 20 parasite species, 14 of which were helminths and two were leeches, found on examination of 145 fish (9 species) from ponds near Lomnice on the river Lužnice are listed with their hosts. G.I.P.



**777—Československá Pediatrie.**

- \*a. HLOUSKOVÁ, Z. & HOLÝ, J., 1955.—“Parasitární plicní onemocnění.” [Paragonimus in children.] **10** (2), 88–92.
- \*b. OTRUBA, K., 1955.—“Léčba askaridiás piperazinem.” **10** (8), 609–612.

**778—Chinese Journal of Internal Medicine.**

- \*a. HUANG, S. H., 1955.—[Passing of *Ascaris lumbricoides* from urethra: report of a case.] **3** (1), 34. [In Chinese.]

**779—Chinese Journal of Ophthalmology.**

- \*a. HSIANG, H. F., 1955.—[*Thelazia callipaeda* in human eye: report of one case.] **5** (1), 58–59. [In Chinese.]

**780—Chinese Journal of Surgery.**

- \*a. SHANG, T. Y. & WANG, T. S., 1955.—[Hydatid cyst.] **3** (1), 28–32. [In Chinese.]

**781—Ciencia Veterinaria. Madrid.**

- \*a. ROMAGOSA VILÁ, J. A., 1955.—“Sugerencias sobre la lucha contra la triquinosis.” **16**, 209–218.

**782—Cirugía. Madrid.**

- a. ANASTASIO, J. V. & PERAITA, P., 1955.—“Equinococosis encefálica.” **2** (5), 31–42. [English, French & German summaries p. 42.]

**783—Comunicările Academiei Republicii Populare Romîne.**

- a. NITZULESCU, V., POPESCU, I. & CRACIUM-SIMIONESCU, O., 1955.—“Asupra evoluției parazitului *Hymenolepis diminuta*.” **5** (10), 1557–1558. [French & Russian summaries p. 1558.]

(783a) Nitzulescu *et al.* report the case of a girl who voided 49 strobilae of *Hymenolepis diminuta* after treatment with 2.5 gm. of fern extract administered with a solution of sodium bicarbonate. Cases of heavy infection such as this one suggest that the transmission of *H. diminuta* is direct without the intervention of an intermediate host. M.MCK.

**784—Concours Médical.**

- \*a. HARDOUIN, J. P. & GUERRE, J., 1955.—“*Schistosoma mansoni*. Etiologie d’une éosinophilie sanguine à Paris.” **77** (30), 2939–2940.
- \*b. LAGRAULET, J., 1955.—“L’onchocercose. Problème médical et social en A.O.F.” **77** (49), 4555–4556.

**785—Dansk Pelsdyravl.**

- \*a. MOMBERG-JØRGENSEN, H. C., 1955.—[Fur farming and trichinosis.] **18**, 475–478. [In Danish.]

**786—Deutsche Schlacht- und Viehhofzeitung.**

- \*a. VARGES, W., 1955.—“Versuche über das Abtöten von Trichinen durch Kälte.” **55**, 297–300.

**787—Deutsches Medizinisches Journal.**

- a. ROSENBAUM, F. J., 1955.—“Leberechinokokkus.” **6** (9/10), 317–319.

(787a) Rosenbaum considers that post-war conditions will have led to an increased incidence of hydatid and that it will appear in districts where it was previously unknown. He therefore gives a general account of hydatid of the liver, stressing the need for laparoscopy in any case of unexplained enlargement of the liver. A.E.F.

**788—Día Médico. Buenos Aires.**

- \*a. ZUBIRIA, R. DE, 1955.—“Tratamiento de la teniasis (*T. saginata*) con metoquina previa intubación duodenal (método de Bonilla-Naar). Revisión de síntomas y signos clínicos.” **27** (23), 629–632.
- \*b. CERESETO, P. L., 1955.—“Consideraciones sobre una estadística de equinocosis tácticas quirúrgicas.” **27** (53), 1694–1695.

**789—Diseases of the Chest. Chicago.**

- a. LÓPEZ MAJANO, V., 1955.—“Diagnosis of hydatid pulmonary cyst.” **28** (1), 67–75. [French & Spanish summaries p. 75.]

**790—Dissertation Abstracts.**

- a. GOOD, III, J. M., 1955.—“The influence of several soil management practices in Florida on nematode populations.” **15** (11), 1956.
- b. CLARK, D. T., 1955.—“Identification of intestinal cell inclusions in certain nematodes.” **15** (11), 2349.
- c. SHERMAN, H. J., 1955.—“The germ cell cycle of *Paramphistomum microbothrioides* Price and McIntosh.” **15** (11), 2355.

(790a) The thesis, of which this is an abstract, deals first with the fluctuations in populations of plant-parasitic, predacious and saprophagous nematodes under continuous cropping and two- and three-course rotations. This is followed by a study of the build up of *Belonolaimus gracilis* in pots of six winter cover crops grown in the green-house. In field plots the influence of soil fertility was examined as it affected the size of population of plant-parasitic nematodes. Finally an investigation was made of the Christie-Perry method of extracting nematodes from soil and the percentage of nematodes removed by various processes was estimated. M.T.F.

(790b) Clark has identified “strongylin”, an intestinal cell inclusion found in *Strongylus vulgaris*, *S. edentatus*, *S. equinus* and *Ancylostoma caninum*, as beta zinc sulphide, and “rhabditin”, a cell inclusion found in *Rhabditis strongyloides*, as xanthine. S.W.

(790c) Sherman has studied experimentally the germ cell cycle in *Paramphistomum microbothrioides* in its intermediary, *Stagnicola cubensis*. No satisfactory technique for sectioning the eggs was developed. The embryology of the redia was studied from the first cleavage to the fully formed redia. The early development of the cercaria was the same as that in the redia. At no time were maturation divisions observed in the larvae and there were no indications of gonads in the larval stages. In each case the germinal cell is set aside at the first cleavage; it continues to divide infrequently and adds, in the redia, to the somatic tissue. The abstract states that a description of the embryology of the cystogenous cells, intestine, excretory system, nervous system, pigmentation, eye and acetabulum in the cercaria is given in the dissertation. S.W.

**791—Dokladi Akademii Nauk SSSR.**

- a. LOGACHEV, E. D., 1955.—[On the finer structures of the integumentary cuticle of trematodes and cestodes.] **103** (5), 941–943. [In Russian.]
- b. SPASSKI, A. A., 1955.—[On the existence of a separate ovary in *Rajotaenia gerbilli* Wertheim, 1954, and on the position of this cestode in the family Catenotaeniidae Spasski, 1950.] **103** (5), 945–948. [In Russian.]
- c. GOFMAN-KADOSHNIKOV, P. B., KHOROSHCHO, E. V. & SMIRNOV, M. I., 1955.—[The significance of chemical factors on the migration of nematodes.] **103**, (6), 1127–1130. [In Russian.]
- d. LOGACHEV, E. D. & FEDYUSHINA, N. A., 1955.—[Ability of the connective tissue of cestodes to form cuticle under pathological conditions.] **103** (6), 1131–1133. [In Russian.]
- e. SOKOLOV, V. E., 1955.—[The distribution of larval *Phyllobothrium delphini* Bosc. in the skin of sperm whales and its dependence on the skin structure.] **103** (6), 1135–1137. [In Russian.]
- f. OVCHARENKO, D. A., 1955.—[*Eurycephalus dogieli* n.gen., n.sp.—new parasitic trematode of bittern.] **104** (1), 157–159. [In Russian.]



- g. SPASSKI, A. A., 1955.—[On the origin and taxonomic importance of the characteristics of the numerous longitudinal canals of the excretory system of Cyclophyllidae.] 104 (4), 678–680. [In Russian.]

(791a) Logachev distinguishes and names four layers in the cuticle of the trematode *Hypoderaeum conoideum*: (i) *pars decidua*, the external layer is of granular texture enclosing small vacuoles and scaly structures; (ii) *pars lucida* is a shiny structureless layer; (iii) *pars baculosa* is of a palisade structure and (iv) *pars fibrata*, the internal fibrous layer, is of a connective nature. The cuticle of cestodes (*Diphyllbothrium latum*, *Ligula intestinalis* and *Taenia saginata*) forms only the *pars decidua*, *pars lucida* and *pars fibrata*. These three layers are of mesodermal origin while the *pars baculosa* is of ectodermal origin. G.I.P.

(791b) Spasski holds that *Rajotaenia gerbilli* belongs to Catenotaeniidae and not to Anoplocephalidae and, comparing the description of its anatomy with that of species of *Catenotaenia*, deduces that a weakly developed and therefore easily overlooked cirrus bursa is present, that the germovitellarium is in fact the vitelline gland while a separate ovary has been obscured by the uterus, and that the eggs lack a pyriform apparatus. Consequently he makes *Rajotaenia* a synonym of *Skrjabinotaenia* and *S. gerbilli* a new combination. G.I.P.

(791c) The influence of chemicals on the migration of nematode larvae was tested by placing four to ten larvae in a drop of 2% to 4% gelatin (stained with Congo red) and surrounding it by a ring of gelatin containing a chemical. In pure gelatin controls, larvae tend to pass into the ring and, in the case of ascarids, into the peripheral scum. With *Rhabditella* sp. larvae, chemotaxis was positive to a solution from pig faeces but negative to various inorganic compounds. Although *Toxocara canis* larvae did not exhibit negative chemotaxis, they died after entering 8.5% sodium chloride, isotonic copper sulphate and 1% sodium hydroxide. With isotonic calcium chloride the number of larvae which traversed the ring was the same as in the controls, and with isotonic magnesium chloride, was higher than in the controls. These results confirm that amphids as chemoreceptors are better developed in rhabditids than in ascarids. It is concluded that ascarid larvae bore into the intestinal wall of a host to escape adverse conditions in the intestine, but that chemical substances do considerably influence the migration of larvae with sufficiently well developed amphids. G.I.P.

(791d) When the cuticle of plerocercoids of *Ligula intestinalis* is damaged the subcuticular cells under the injury become rounded amoebocytes which accumulate in the parenchymatous layer into cuticle-forming islands. The subcuticular layer in cestodes is not a sunken epithelium but a type of connective (mesodermal) tissue. G.I.P.

(791e) In sperm whales, larvae of *Phyllobothrium delphini* congregate 2 to 5 cm. deep in the skin in the dermal fat layer, where the collagen fibre bundles are less thick, and are absent from the very compact fibrous layers. The larvae are particularly concentrated at the dorsal fin and in females around the genital pore, while in males they are more frequent on the dorsal than the ventral side of the body. Generally females are the more heavily infected. No larvae were found around the pectoral and tail fins and only occasionally on the head. G.I.P.

(791f) *Eurycephalus dogieli* n.g., n.sp. is figured and described from one specimen found in the intestine of *Botaurus stellaris* in the Maritime Territory. The body of this large echinostomatid is dilated between the head and the ventral sucker, the well developed adoral disc has only two groups of spines on the ventral lobes, the vitelline zones stretch along the sides from the ventral sucker to the tail, the uterus is well developed and the testes lie one behind the other in the mid-line. The new genus is placed in Chaunocephalinae and differs from *Chaunocephalus*, in which the vitellaria spread over the dilated portion of the body and the testes lie on one level or diagonally, and from *Balfouria*, in which the vitellaria do not reach below the dilatation which is in the middle of the body and the greater part of the uterus lies anteriorly to the ventral sucker. G.I.P.

(791g) Spasski traces the origin of the presence of numerous longitudinal excretory

vessels in Cyclophyllidea from the fundamental system of two dorsal and two ventral longitudinal vessels with a bladder in the terminal segment, through the stage (in larger cestodes) where the bladder was lost with the first mature segment and the circulation in the dorsal vessel was reversed, to the formation of anastomoses in each segment and in the holdfast between the ventral and sometimes the dorsal vessels. In a number of cases there then developed additional longitudinal vessels which opened into the transverse canals of the ventral vessels. The presence of numerous longitudinal canals when found in members of phylogenetically distinct groups, e.g. Linstowiidae, Anoplocephalidae and Hymenolepididae, represents independent development and is not taxonomically important, but their presence in related species within such a group supports the common origin of the species, e.g. *Anoplocephala magna*, *A. manubriata* and *A. gigantea*. G.I.P.

### 792—Egyptian Agricultural Review.

- \*a. ABOUL-FETOUH, G., 1955.—[Anguillule des racines des pommes de terre et son traitement Grande-Bretagne.] 33, 313-318. [In Arabic: French summary p. 415.]

### 793—Experimental Report of National Institute of Animal Health, Tokyo.

- a. SASAKI, N., SATO, M. & SANO, K., 1955.—[Studies on skin microfilariasis in horses. III. Distribution and seasonal variation in number of microfilariae in the skin, and its relation to the parasitism of *Onchocerca cervicalis*.] No. 30, pp. 125-137. [In Japanese: English summary pp. 136-137.]

(793a) In horses with Kasen the number of microfilariae in the skin and the severity of disease were greatest in summer and least in winter. Microfilariae were found on all parts of the body, chiefly in the skin of the neck, fore-legs and abdomen and were present in the corium of all the affected horses. Associated with the disease Sasaki *et al.* observed growing epidermis, hyperaemia and diffuse infiltration of eosinophils and round cells. Twenty-three horses with microfilariae in the skin also had *Onchocerca cervicalis* in the nuchal ligament while two horses had *O. cervicalis* in the nuchal ligament but evidently no microfilariae in the skin. From this study and from the amelioration of the symptoms of Kasen which follows the administration of anti-filarial drugs, the authors conclude that this disease is caused by *O. cervicalis* infection. M.MCK.

### 794—Farmakologiya i Toksikologiya. Moscow.

- \*a. ZINCHENKO, T. V., MINDLIN, M. Z. & PROKOPOVICH, N. N., 1955.—[Anthelmintic properties of *Cucumis melo* seeds.] 18 (5), 41-43. [In Russian.]

### 795—Feldsher i Akusherka. Moscow.

- \*a. KONYASHKIN, N. T., 1955.—[Our experience in treating ascariasis with oxygen.] Year 1955, No. 12, pp. 37-38. [In Russian.]

### 796—Feuilles Agricoles. Alexandria.

- \*a. BAZÁN DE SEGURA, C. & AGUILAR F., P., 1955.—“Nématodes et maladies des racines du cotonnier au Pérou.” 13, 260-262.

### 797—Fitófilo. Mexico.

- \*a. ALCOCER GOMEZ, L., 1955.—“Enfermedad de la palma de coco conocida como ‘anillo rojo’.” 8 (11), 8-11.

### 798—Folia Clinica et Biologica. São Paulo.

- a. WAIB, S. ET AL., 1955.—“Inquérito sobre a incidência da enterobiose em escolares de Ribeirão Preto.” 23 (1/3), 63-80.  
b. MAGALHÃES, A. E. A., RÊGO, S. F. M. & SIGUEIRA, A. F., 1955.—“Resultados de um enquérito sobre enteroparasitoses em uma fazenda do município de Ribeirão Preto.” 23 (4/6), 133-148. [English summary p. 145.]



**799—Folia Medica. Naples.**

- \*a. CATALANO, G., 1955.—"L'idatidosi come malattia professionale." **38** (12), 1397-1406.

**800—G.E.N. Sociedad Venezolana de Gastroenterología, Endocrinología y Nutrición, Caracas.**

- a. ITURBE, J., 1955.—"Historia de la schistosomiasis mansoni en Venezuela." **10**, 33-59.
- b. CURIEL, D., GUZMÁN, P. & OCHOA, E. DE, 1955.—"La bilharziosis en Venezuela desde el punto de vista sanitario. Primera parte." **10**, 61-117.
- c. JOVE, J. A. & MARSZEWSKI, P., 1955.—"La bilharziosis en Venezuela desde el punto de vista sanitario. Segunda parte." **10**, 119-194.
- d. PIFANO C., F., 1955.—"Biología del *Schistosoma mansoni*—schistosomiasis experimental." **10**, 195-221.
- e. RUIZ RODRÍGUEZ, J. M., 1955.—"Manifestaciones iniciales de invasión. Manifestaciones generales de la schistosomiasis mansoni." **10**, 223-245.
- f. ZERPA MORALES, J. R., 1955.—"La forma hepata intestinal de la bilharziosis mansoni." **10**, 247-255.
- g. BENAÍM PINTO, H., 1955.—"La forma hepato-esplénica de la schistosomiasis mansoni." **10**, 257-346. [English summary pp. 331-339.]
- h. CANDÍA C., E. & LOUIS, C. E., 1955.—"Endoscopia en la bilharziosis." **10**, 347-362.
- i. LECHÍN C., F., 1955.—"Radiología digestiva en la bilharziosis." **10**, 363-372.
- j. GÓMEZ, O. L., 1955.—"El cuadro hemático en la schistosomiasis mansoni." **10**, 373-397. [English summary p. 396.]
- k. GIL YEPEZ, C. & SANABRIA, A., 1955.—"Aspectos cardiovasculares de la bilharziosis mansoni en Venezuela." **10**, 399-410.
- l. BARNOLA, J., 1955.—"Schistosomiasis mansoni—coprología." **10**, 411-419.
- m. PIFANO, F. & PEDRIQUE, M. R., 1955.—"El diagnóstico de la schistosomiasis mansoni por pruebas biológicas. Intradermorreacción." **10**, 421-434.
- n. PEDRIQUE, M. R. & PIFANO C., F., 1955.—"Reacción de desviación del complemento según Fairley. Reacción de Vogel y Minning." **10**, 435-442.
- o. PARPARCÉN, J. V., 1955.—"Crítica y evaluación de los métodos usados para el diagnóstico de la bilharziosis mansoni." **10**, 443-496.
- p. JAFFE, R., 1955.—"Las lesiones hepáticas en la bilharziosis mansoni." **10**, 497-503.
- q. O'DALY, J. A., 1955.—"Bilharziosis mansoni. Lesiones del intestino delgado." **10**, 505-508.
- r. O'DALY, J. A., 1955.—"Bilharziosis mansoni. Lesiones del bazo." **10**, 509-517.
- s. CELLI, B. B., 1955.—"Lesiones anatomopatológicas de la bilharziosis en colon y recto." **10**, 519-524.
- t. POTENZA, L., 1955.—"Localizaciones aberrantes del *Schistosoma mansoni*." **10**, 525-530.
- u. PEDRIQUE, M. R. & GERULEWICS, E., 1955.—"Tratamiento de la bilharziosis." **10**, 531-550.
- v. CORONIL, F. R., 1955.—"Esplenectomía como tratamiento quirúrgico del síndrome de Banti bilharziano." **10**, 557-566.
- w. BAQUERO GONZÁLEZ, R., 1955.—"Anastomosis venosas en la hipertensión portal de los síndromes hepatoesplénicos de origen bilharziano." **10**, 567-602.
- x. PÉREZ CARREÑO, M. & DIEZ, A., 1955.—"Las neoformaciones bilharzianas del intestino grueso. (Los bilharziomas)." **10**, 603-612.

(800b) 731 deaths from schistosomiasis in Venezuela from 1940 to 1954 are analysed statistically. Between 1950 and 1954, 98% of the deaths from schistosomiasis occurred in Caracas and the States of Miranda, Carabobo and Aragua. M.MCK.

(800c) Examinations of faeces collected from house to house in Venezuela from 1947 to 1955 showed infections with *Schistosoma mansoni* in 24.8% of 8,418 persons in Aragua State, 9.9% of 4,188 in Carabobo State and 10.3% of 5,955 in Miranda State. Jove & Marszewski note the distribution of *Australorbis glabratus* in Venezuela; they describe the progress and setbacks encountered in the institution of prophylactic measures and tabulate information on the construction of aqueducts and other projects since the late nineteen forties. The australorbid population has been reduced over large areas. Running waters are treated with copper sulphate solution, usually at a concentration of 100 p.p.m., to which has been added a little sulphuric acid. To prevent the precipitation of copper as carbonate this is delivered as a mixture with a 20 p.p.m. tartaric acid solution at the rate of one litre of each solution per minute. Sodium pentachlorophenate proved cheap and efficient but copper pentachlorophenate seemed to be the most promising molluscicide as the snails did not try

to escape from treated waters. This compound was applied in the form of sodium pentachlorophenate and the copper sulphate complex (referred to above) each at a concentration of 5 p.p.m. The Imhoff tank, if operated correctly, was found to remove 95% of eggs of *S. mansoni* from sewage effluent and its construction in endemic zones is recommended. The paper concludes with demographic details illustrating the marked fall in schistosome incidence in Venezuela during the last two decades. M.MCK.

(800d) Pifano observed the process of egg-laying by *Schistosoma mansoni* in the mesentery of live guinea-pigs. The females, which were carried to the small vessels and left there by the males, attached themselves by the acetabulum to the vessel wall. Waves of contraction passed along the body postero-anteriorly and the first egg moved forward and was laid about ten minutes after the attachment of the female. M.MCK.

(800e) Ruiz Rodríguez illustrates with several case reports the clinical and haematological manifestations of *Schistosoma mansoni* infections during the prepatent period and recalls the beneficial effects which have been obtained at this early stage by treatment with tartar emetic or foudadin. M.MCK.

(800f) The symptoms of 100 cases of schistosomiasis mansoni from Venezuela are classified and the frequencies of the symptoms are given. Zerpa Morales suspects that progressive liver cirrhosis occurs only in cases of massive infections or nutritional deficiencies. M.MCK.

(800g) Benaím Pinto describes the splenic symptoms and changes manifested in schistosomiasis basing his study on personal observations and on 90 Venezuelan papers. He gained the impression that patients with an important deep collateral circulation, who do not develop ascites, have a greater tendency to bleeding and splenomegaly than those who have insufficient deep circulation and develop ascites. M.MCK.

(800h) The lesions observed by rectosigmoidoscopy in 740 Venezuelan cases of schistosomiasis mansoni, and the frequencies of the lesions, are tabulated. M.MCK.

(800i) From the records of 900 schistosome cases examined in Venezuela by X-ray, Lechín reviews the usefulness of this technique in detecting internal manifestations of schistosomiasis. 22 radiographs are reproduced. M.MCK.

(800j) From Venezuelan literature and his own clinical observations Gómez describes the blood picture associated with schistosomiasis mansoni. In the invasive phase the picture includes moderate anaemia, leucocyte counts of 10,000 to 20,000 and eosinophilia (up to 70%) which decreases with time. Established infections are characterized by anaemia of non-haemolytic form, leucopenia, alterations in the maturation of neutrophil and eosinophil granulocytes and, often, eosinophilia. This study has suggested to Gómez that the leucocyte counts tend to be higher than normal, and intense leucopenia to be less common, in patients without marked splenomegaly. M.MCK.

(800k) The chronic diffuse myocarditis commonly observed in Venezuela is coming to be recognized as resulting from Chagas disease rather than from schistosomiasis. M.MCK.

(800l) When examining faeces from cases of suspected schistosomiasis mansoni it is best to retain the faeces as far as possible in the form in which they are evacuated and to sample the outside of the stool. Direct examination is usually sufficient. Although Stoll's concentration technique is the one almost exclusively used in laboratories in Venezuela, Cortez has shown it to be a poor method for detecting schistosome infection. The Telemann-De Rivas method or the more recent ones involving detergents are more reliable. M.MCK.

(800m) The intradermal reaction with "Bilharzina" (antigen from adult schistosomes) was positive in 94% of 497 cases of *Schistosoma mansoni* infection whereas Fairley's complement fixation reaction was positive in only 74%. In 400 infected persons the intradermal test was positive in 95.5% and Vogel's cercarial reaction was positive in 81%. Fifty cases



strongly suspected of schistosomiasis were selected and 34 were positive to the intradermal test, 24 to rectal biopsy and 11 were seen to be infected after three successive faecal examinations. The combined use of the intradermal test and Vogel's reaction is recommended for diagnosing schistosomiasis.

M.MCK.

(800n) Pedrique & Pifano review the efficacy which various workers have reported for Fairley's complement fixation reaction and the cercarial reaction of Vogel & Minning in the diagnosis of schistosome infections. In the authors' experience the reaction of Vogel & Minning was negative in a high percentage [no figures are given] of over 200 people who had been treated for schistosomiasis and they conclude that it is useful both in the diagnosis of the disease and as a criterion of cure.

M.MCK.

(800o) Parparcén reviews the efficacy of the different techniques used for the diagnosis of *Schistosoma mansoni* infection and concludes that the three most usual methods, and their percentage efficacy, are the intradermal test (95%), the various kinds of faecal examinations (80%–91%) and rectal biopsy (50%). Severe haemorrhages have occurred in six out of about a thousand cases subjected to rectal biopsy in hospitals in Caracas and at his private clinic. He does not therefore recommend it as a routine method of diagnosis unless competent medical staff is available.

M.MCK.

(800p) Jaffé describes and illustrates with photomicrographs the hepatic lesions associated with schistosomiasis *mansoni*.

M.MCK.

(800q) The lesions produced in the small intestine by *Schistosoma mansoni* infection are described. In two cases O'Daly observed multiplication of satellite cells and pigmentation of the neurons in the ganglia of the intestinal muscle layer. He considers that lesions of the nerve ganglia have not been sufficiently studied.

M.MCK.

(800r) O'Daly describes the gross appearance and lesions of the spleen associated with schistosomiasis *mansoni* and lists, for comparison, the lesions observed in schistosomiasis and Banti's disease.

M.MCK.

(800t) A second case of transverse myelitis of schistosome origin is recorded for Venezuela. The other aberrant locations of *Schistosoma mansoni* eggs reported from that country have been confined to the urino-genital system.

M.MCK.

(800u) The treatment of several hundred patients with *Schistosoma mansoni* infections confirmed that 70%–90% were apparently cured after intensive treatment with sodium antimony tartrate. This drug was injected in atropine solution at dosages of 6 cg. and 8 cg. on the first day, 10 cg. and 12 cg. on the second day, and 12 cg. and 12 cg. on the third day; or 6 cg., 8 cg. and 10 cg. on the first day and three doses of 12 cg. on the second day. Treatment with foudadin caused two deaths and a serious accident attributed to anaphylactic shock. Trial treatments with miracil-D on the population of a small infected town showed that for persons of 18 years of age or more, or 60 kg. in body-weight and over, the best dosages were three tablets (of 0.2 gm. each) on each of the first and second days, two or three tablets on the third day, three tablets on the fourth day and two tablets on the fifth to ninth days. For younger persons, or those of lighter weight, the dosages and treatment periods were correspondingly smaller. Miracil-D was much better tolerated by children than by adults.

M.MCK.

(800v) Thirteen of the 78 patients who have undergone splenectomy for the treatment of schistosomal splenomegaly at the Vargas Hospital in Caracas died as a result of the operation.

M.MCK.

(800w) Baquero González gives five brief case reports of splenectomy or porto-caval or spleno-renal anastomosis in patients with portal hypertension of schistosome origin.

M.MCK.

(800x) The abnormal growths of schistosome origin in the lower intestine of three patients (polyps, a mammelonated bleeding tumour and "tumoral neoformations"), and the surgical treatments followed, are described.

M.MCK.

**801—Gaceta Médica de Caracas.**

- a. BRICEÑO IRAGORRY, L., UGUETO, C. & DELGADO, V., 1955.—“Hemoparásitos y trichinas de las ratas salvajes en Caracas.” **62** (1/2), 37-38.
- b. HERNÁNDEZ PIERETTI, O., 1955.—“Nuevo foco filariano comprobado en Venezuela entre indios Uiniquinas y Guaranos del Territorio Federal Delta Amacuro. Nuevos casos de infestación por *Mansonella ozzardi*, y primeros casos de acanthocheilonemiasis señalados en Venezuela.” **62** (1/2), 39-51.
- c. SCORZA, J. V., DAGERT BOYER, C. & ITURRIZA AROCHA, L., 1955.—“Observaciones sobre el hallazgo de *Foleyella vellardi* Travassos 1929, en *Bufo marinus* L. de Venezuela.” **62** (3/4), 145-153. [English summary p. 153.]

(801a) Examination of the diaphragmatic muscles of 485 specimens of *Rattus norvegicus* captured in various regions of Caracas failed to reveal *Trichinella spiralis*. The authors conclude that the sporadic cases of trichinosis which occur in the city are due to consumption of imported infected foodstuffs and stress that measures should be taken to avoid the creation of autochthonous foci of infection. J.M.W.

(801b) Pieretti describes a new focus of filarial infection in the Amacuro Delta region of Venezuela. Microfilariae of *Mansonella ozzardi* and *Acanthocheilonema perstans* were found in the peripheral blood of 32 out of 100 Indians living in this area. In one case both species were present in the blood of the same individual. This is believed to be the first record of *Acanthocheilonema perstans* from Venezuela. Many of the Indians were also infected with *Ascaris*, *Necator* and *Trichocephalus*. J.M.W.

(801c) Scorza *et al.* studied adult females and microfilariae of *Foleyella* sp. found in the body-cavity of *Bufo marinus*. They concluded that this species was *F. vellardi* Travassos 1929, and describe the cuticular ornamentation of the cephalic region by which it is differentiated from *Ochoterenella digiticauda* Caballero, 1944 and *Filaria* sp. of Leger, 1918. J.M.W.

**802—Gartner-Tidende.**

- \*a. LINDHARDT, K., 1955.—[Can nematode attacks become a danger to the onion culture.] **71**, 341-342. [In Swedish.]

**803—Gastroenterology. Baltimore.**

- a. DIMMETTE, R. M., 1955.—“Liver biopsy in clinical schistosomiasis. Comparison of wedge and needle types.” **29** (2), 219-234.
- b. RODRÍGUEZ, H. F., GARCIA-PALMIERI, M. R., RIVERA, J. V. & RODRÍGUEZ-MOLINA, R., 1955.—“A comparative study of portal and bilharzial cirrhosis.” **29** (2), 235-246.

(803b) The authors have made an extensive study of 112 cases of cirrhosis of the liver, including 69 cases of portal cirrhosis, 22 cases of bilharzial cirrhosis, 11 patients with schistosomiasis mansoni and alcoholism, seven of post-hepatic cirrhosis, two of biliary cirrhosis and one of transfusion haemosiderosis. The clinical picture in the patients with *Schistosoma mansoni* infections differed in many respects from the usual one in liver cirrhosis of other aetiologies; bilharzial cirrhosis occurred in younger patients, portal hypertension and hypersplenism were more frequent and anaemia, where present, was attributable to bleeding oesophageal varices or hypersplenism. The results of the tests and observations are tabulated. S.W.

**804—Gazeta Médica Portuguesa.**

- a. AGUIAR, F. A. DE, 1955.—“Um caso de triquinose diagnosticado na autópsia.” **8** (2), 119-125. [English, French & German summaries p. 125.]

**805—Gazette Médicale de France.**

- \*a. DESCHIENS, R., 1955.—“Les nouvelles médications anthelminthiques intéressant la gastro-entérologie.” **62** (21), 1507-1516.



**806—Glas Srpske Akademije Nauka. Odeljenje Medicinskih Nauka.**

- \*a SIMITCH, T., RICHTER, B. & LEPEŠ, T., 1955.—“Prilog poznavanju crevnih parazita čoveku u našoj zemlji. VIII. Crevni paraziti kod školske dece u Slovenačkoj.” [Intestinal parasites in Yugoslavia. VIII. Intestinal parasites in schoolchildren in Slovenia.] 215 (9), 79–91.

**807—Glasnik Higijenskog Instituta. Belgrade.**

- a. SRETENović, B., VELIČKOVIĆ, C. & POPOVIĆ, D., 1955.—[An epidemic of trichinosis in the village Milakovac, Region Žiža, Serbia, in 1954.] 4 (1/2), 33–40. [In Serbian: English summary p. 40.]

**808—Glasnik Prirodnachkog Museja Srpske Zemle. Serija B. Biološke Nauke.**

- a. ŠINŽAR, D., 1955.—“Prilog poznavanju entoparazita pastrmke *Salmo trutta* L. (Prethodno saopštenje).” 7 (4), 223–229. [German summary p. 226.]

(808a) From an examination of *Salmo trutta* in Yugoslavia, Šinžar records the presence of *Azygia lucii* in the river Tara, *Neoechinorhynchus rutili* in Bohinj Lake and Savice (this infection was also found in one *S. irideus*) and, in the river Una, an acanthocephalan which he provisionally names *Dentitruncus truttae* n.g., n.sp.? The body of this rhadinorhynchid was cylindroid, posteriorly constricted and anteriorly armed by 29 to 30 longitudinal rows of spines. The females measured 5.657 mm. in length, their proboscis was 0.788 mm. long, bearing 19 to 20 longitudinal rows of 15 equal hooks in quincuncial arrangement and the body cavity contained numerous elongated eggs (larvae). The lemnisci were longer than the proboscis sheath. The males measured 4.627 mm. in length, their proboscis was 0.513 mm. long and behind the rounded testes were eight cement glands. G.I.P.

**809—Hannoversche Land- und Forstwirtschaftliche Zeitung.**

- \*a. SCHEIBE, K., 1955.—“Nematodengefahr im Hackfruchtbau.” 108, 71–72.

**810—Hastane. Istanbul.**

- a. SALOR, H., 1955.—“Kendi kendine iyi olmuş bir akciğer kist hydatide vakası.” [Spontaneous recovery of a case of echinococcal cyst of the lung.] 9 (8), 268–270. [English, French & German summaries p. 270.]
- b. SARACOĞLU, K., 1955.—“Akciğer süpürasyonunu taklit eden kist hydatik vak'aları.” [Pulmonary echinococcal cyst showing symptoms of pulmonary suppuration.] 9 (10), 328–335. [English, French & German summaries p. 335.]
- c. YÜCEL, F. A., 1955.—“İki yaşında bir çocukta obstruction, invagination ve ölüme sebebiyet veren bir ascariasis intestinalis vak'ası.” [Fatal case of intestinal obstruction and invagination in a child of two years caused by ascariasis.] 9 (12), 413–419. [English, French & German summaries pp. 418–419.]

**811—Hirosaki Medical Journal.**

- a. SATO, K., 1955.—[Studies on eggs of *Ascaris lumbricoides*, experimentally inserted in the gallbladder and various tissues.] 6 (2), 91–103. [In Japanese: English summary pp. \*28–\*29.]
- b. ASAKURA, S. & SATO, G., 1955.—[Supplemental study on the histological structure of the cuticle of roundworm. (Report 1).] 6 (2), 130–136. [In Japanese: English summary p. \*35.]
- c. ASAKURA, S. & SATO, G., 1955.—[Supplemental study on the histological structure of the cuticle of roundworm. (Report 2).] 6 (2), 137–144. [In Japanese: English summary pp. \*36–\*37.]
- d. SATO, G., 1955.—[Process of decomposition of the dead bodies of ascarides in the bile duct: experimental formation of so-called roundworm gall-stones.] 6 (3), 194–212. [In Japanese: English summary pp. \*46–\*47.]
- e. YASUDA, M., 1955.—[Studies on the parasite elements in the gall-stones: especially the method for detecting them.] 6 (4), 391–403. [In Japanese: English summary pp. \*90–\*91.]

(811a) Sato introduced *Ascaris* eggs into the bile-duct, pancreatic duct, walls of the gall-bladder, pancreatic tissue, and walls of the stomach and duodenum of dogs. Pressure of the surrounding tissue caused some change in size and shape. Eggs in the bile were observed

to penetrate into the wall of the gall-bladder. Acute and chronic pancreatitis were induced by blockage of the pancreatic ducts with the eggs. In the tissues of the pancreas, stomach wall, duodenum wall and gall-bladder wall the introduction of *Ascaris* eggs provoked a strong tissue reaction. S.W.

(811b) Asakura & Sato have examined the histology of *Ascaris* cuticle from the point of view of its importance as a gall-stone kernel. They conclude that there are, broadly, four layers: the cortical (outermost), the homogeneous, the fibrous and the matrix. The cortical and fibrous layers are the most durable and probably the most important in gall-stone formation. S.W.

(811c) When dead pig *Ascaris* were inserted into the gall-bladder of dogs their cuticles decomposed. Asakura & Sato made careful observations of the processes involved and conclude that the four layers of the cuticle are made up as follows: (i) cortical layer containing a coating membrane, a lenticular zone and a cementing zone, (ii) homogeneous layer, (iii) fibrous comprised of external, middle and internal layers, and (iv) matrix layer. The lenticular and cementing zones of the cortical layer present the characteristics of the cuticle in gall-stones formed by deposition on ascarid bodies. S.W.

(811d) Sato introduced fresh dead bodies of pig *Ascaris* into the gall-bladder of a dog. Whereas complete decomposition of the dead worms took place in ten days at 37°C. in physiological saline, the process took over a month within the gall-bladder, the laminated cuticle being the last organ to disintegrate. The decomposing bodies of the worms became encrusted at first with calcium carbonate, but after four to six weeks this began to disappear and impregnation with calcium bilirubinate took place, which eventually replaced the calcium carbonate entirely. Thus ten to twelve months after their introduction into the gall-bladder the dead ascarids had been transformed into gall-stones. J.M.W.

(811e) Yasuda describes a technique for dissolving gall-stones, leaving behind any parasitic material. Examination of bilirubin-chalk gall-stones from 64 cases showed *Ascaris* cuticle in eight cases, *Ascaris* cuticle and eggs in three cases, *Ascaris* eggs alone in 20 cases and with *Acarina* in one, *Clonorchis* eggs in one case and unidentified eggs in one. In another 50 cases parasitic material (*Ascaris* eggs, cuticle or both) was found in 28. No parasitic material was found in 14 cases of cholesterol stone. S.W.

## 812—Horticultural News. New Jersey State Horticultural Society.

- \*a. HUTCHINSON, M. T. & REED, J. P., 1955.—“A look below ground at nematodes.” 36, 2905, 2907, 2922, 2926.

## 813—Hospital. Rio de Janeiro.

- \*a. BOGLIOLO, L., 1955.—“Segunda contribuição ao conhecimento do quadro anatômico do fígado na esquistossomose mansônica hépato-esplênica.” 47, 507.

## 814—Igiene e Sanità Pubblica.

- a. BEI, G. DE, 1955.—“Condizioni igienico-sanitarie nei comuni del Delta Padano. Nota I. Diffusione delle parassitosi intestinali nella popolazione infantile di Chioggia e Sottomarina.” 11 (9/10), 495–501. [English, French & German summaries pp. 495–496.]

(814a) Examination of 235 schoolchildren in Chioggia and 191 in Sottomarina showed that the incidence of helminthiasis was 31.48% in the former municipality and 91.62% in the latter. The difference in incidence in the two places was attributable to the very bad hygienic conditions in Sottomarina. The principal frequency-rates were: in Chioggia, trichuriasis 20.53% in boys, 15.44% in girls; ascariasis 13.39% in boys, 21.95% in girls; enterobiasis 9.82% in boys, 16.26% in girls; hymenolepiasis nana 0.89% in boys only. In Sottomarina, trichuriasis 59.59% in boys, 52.71% in girls; ascariasis 38.38% in boys, 44.56% in girls; enterobiasis 36.36% in boys, 52.17% in girls; hymenolepiasis nana 1.1% in boys, 2.17% in girls. J.M.W.



**815—Istanbul Üniversitesi Tıp Fakültesi Mecmuası.**

- a. EREL, M. & EĞRİBOZLU, A., 1955.—“Helmint yumurtalarının aranması hakkında.” [Detection of helminth eggs.] **18** (1), 8–16. [English summary p. 16.]

**816—Izvestiya Akademii Nauk Armyanskoi SSR. Biologicheskie i Selsk Khoziaistvennie Nauki.**

- a. SHULTS, R. S. & DAVTYAN, E. A., 1955.—[The problem of the host-parasite specificity.] **8** (5), 89–92. [In Russian: Armenian summary pp. 91–92.]

**817—Izvestiya Akademii Nauk SSSR. Seriya Biologicheskaya.**

- a. PAVLOVSKI, E. N., 1955.—[Problem of parasitocoenosis, inter- and intra-specific relationships within the host. Clinical significance in infectious diseases.] Year 1955, No. 3, pp. 25–32. [In Russian.]

(817a) Pavlovski follows a short general discussion on the development of parasitological studies in Russia by one on the inter-species and intra-species relationships within a host, using as illustrations his own and other experimental data from literature, particularly that on *Diphyllbothrium latum* in dog and on helminths as part of the intestinal fauna in man. G.I.P.

**818—Jahrbuch des Oberösterreichischen Musealvereines.**

- a. KRITSCHER, E., 1955.—“Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Fischparasiten der Trattnach und des Innbaches bei Bad Schallerbach (O.-Ö.).” **100**, 373–389.

(818a) The parasite fauna of 139 fish (11 species) from the two small rivers, Trattnach and Innbach, near Schallerbach included five species of trematodes, three of cestodes, four of nematodes, four of acanthocephalans (which were the most frequent) and some leeches. *Neodactylus malleus* is recorded for the first time for Austria. A short diagnosis, geographical distribution, hosts and details of this examination are set down for each of the parasites, which are also listed under hosts. G.I.P.

**819—Japanese Journal of the Nation's Health.**

- a. KATAYAMA, Y., 1955.—[Sanitary treatment of human excreta by heating process. 16. Effect of the treatment applied to a farm-village (Part 1).] **24** (1), 1–12. [In Japanese: English summary p. 1.]

(819a) To control parasitic infections, the night-soil collected into 20 to 200-litre drums was heated to 60°C. before use as fertilizer. After this method had been put into practice for three years in a village in the Shiga Prefecture there was a striking decline in the incidence of hookworm and *Ascaris* infections and in the counts of embryonated *Ascaris* ova in farm soil, as compared with neighbouring villages. G.I.P.

**820—Jornadas Nacionales de Puericultura y Pediatría. Valencia.**

- \*a. BALLESTEROS BERMUDEZ, J. & BURGOS COURLAENDER, C., 1955.—“Tricocéfalos como causa de diarrea crónica en los niños. Tratamiento de esta con enemas de hexylresorcinol.” **2**, 739–757. [English summary.]

**821—Jornal de Pediatria. Rio de Janeiro.**

- a. RODRIGUES, Y. T., ROCHA E SILVA, R., GONDIM, A. M. & TELLES, W., 1955.—“O problema da oxiurose na infância. I. Incidência em crianças do Distrito Federal.” **20** (1), 24–36. [English summary pp. 33–34.]
- b. ANDRADE FILHO, O. DE & RODRIGUES, A., 1955.—“Empiema e abcesso hepático por *Ascaris*.” **20** (6), 326–332.

**822—Jornal da Sociedade das Ciências Médicas de Lisboa.**

- \*a. GAMA, M. M. DA, 1955.—“Anemia por ancilostomíase. Notas sobre um caso clínico.” 119 (3), 128–136.
- \*b. GAMA, M. M. DA, 1955.—“Fasciolíase hepática humana. Notas sobre um caso clínico.” 119 (7), 395–397.

**823—Journal of Animal Ecology.**

- a. MANN, K. H., 1955.—“The ecology of the British freshwater leeches.” 24 (1), 98–119.

(823a) This is a study of the influence of the physical and chemical factors of the environment on the distribution of twelve species of fresh-water leeches in Berkshire and the Lake District. The total alkalinity gave the most useful correlation between the nature of the water and the leech fauna. *Hirudo medicinalis* is reported from three new locations situated in the Lake District. R.T.L.

**824—Journal of the Chemical Society. London.**

- a. MACKIE, A. & MISRA, A. L., 1955.—“The preparation of some heterocyclic sulphur compounds as possible anthelmintics.” Year 1955, pp. 1030–1031.
- b. MACKIE, A. & MISRA, A. L., 1955.—“Preparation of phenothiazine derivatives as possible anthelmintics. Part II.” Year 1955, pp. 1281–1283.

**825—Journal of the Faculty of Medicine of Baghdad, Iraq.**

- a. RASSAM, M. B., 1955.—“A case of multiple hydatid cysts of the brain and viscera.” 19 (5/6), 127–130.

**826—Journal of the Formosan Medical Association.**

- a. WU, Y. T. & HUANG, Y. S., 1955.—“Filariasis among Ta-Chen evacuees.” 54 (8), 247–253. [Chinese summary p.254.]

(826a) The authors describe a filariasis survey carried out in April 1955 among evacuees from the Tachen islands. Of the total, numbering 10,008, blood films from 8,848 persons were examined; 788 were positive for *Wuchereria malayi*, 38 for *W. bancrofti* and five showed mixed infections. There appeared to be no difference in the incidence in men and women but the infection rate increased with age. Only 162 were investigated clinically and of these 14 had elephantiasis of the legs; the incidence of filarial disease was higher in men than in women. Possible control measures are discussed. S.W.

**827—Journal of the Louisiana State Medical Society.**

- a. SAPPENFIELD, R. W., SWARTZWELDER, C., MILLER, J. H. & MARTINEZ, F., 1955.—“Comparison of two regimes for the treatment of enterobiasis with piperazine citrate.” 107 (7), 276–278.

(827a) Using piperazine citrate at a total daily dosage of 30 mg. to 35 mg. of the hexahydrate equivalent per lb. body-weight (maximum 2.0 gm., divided into two equal doses), the authors compared the efficacy of two treatment schedules against enterobiasis. In the first, treatment was given for 14 consecutive days and in the second for two seven-day periods with seven days without medication between them. Both were very effective, 30 out of 33 patients in the first group and 26 out of 27 in the second being completely cured, but the 14-day treatment had a number of practical advantages. S.W.

**828—Journal of Mammalogy.**

- a. MARLOW, B. J. G., 1955.—“A commensal nematode in the African bush pig.” 36 (1), 147.

(828a) Marlow records the presence of numerous *Rhabditis* sp. in a buccal pouch in an adult male *Potamochoerus porcus nyassae*, shot in Northern Rhodesia. No lesions were observed in the pouch and it is concluded that the nematodes feed on the wood and bark debris which it contained. S.W.



**829—Journal of the National Cancer Institute.**

- a. SHIMKIN, M. B., MUSTACCHI, P. O., CRAM, E. B. & WRIGHT, W. H., 1955.—“Lack of carcinogenicity of lyophilized *Schistosoma* in mice.” **16** (2), 471-474.

**830—Journal of Neurosurgery. Springfield, Illinois.**

- a. RESNIKOFF, S. S., 1955.—“External hydrocephalus caused by cysticercosis treated by sub-arachnoid-peritoneal anastomosis utilizing the fallopian tube.” **12** (5), 520-522.

**831—Journal of Pediatrics.**

- a. BUMBALO, T. S. & GUSTINA, F. J., 1955.—“The treatment of pinworm infection (enterobiasis) with gentian violet suspension.” **47** (3), 311-314.

(831a) Bumbalo & Gustina tested a new suspension of gentian violet, in which the phenolphthalein salt of gentian violet was held in an insoluble complex by an inert earth, against enterobiasis in children. This suspension was acceptable and well tolerated and did not cause nausea and vomiting. Of 26 children treated with approximately 9 mg. of gentian violet daily, per year of apparent age, for fourteen consecutive days, 21 were cured. S.W.

**832—Journal of Pharmacology and Experimental Therapeutics.**

- a. EHRENFORD, F. A., RICHARDS, A. B., ABREU, B. E., BOCKSTAHLER, E. R., WEAVER, L. C. & BUNDE, C. A., 1955.—“Trichuricidal activity of phthalofyne and certain related compounds.” **114** (4), 381-384.

(832a) The authors have studied the anthelmintic efficacy of phthalofyne (3-methyl-1-pentyn-3-yl acid phthalate) against *Trichuris vulpis* in dogs and have found that it is specific, effective and safe in a single oral dose. In acute toxicity studies in dogs the signs observed were emesis, anorexia and somnolence at doses of 450 mg. per kg. body-weight and over, but these persisted for less than 24 hours. The emesis acts as a protective mechanism and the average lethal dose could not be determined. It was without effect on *Toxocara canis*, *Toxascaris leonina*, *Taenia* spp. and *Dipylidium caninum* and had only a slight effect on *Uncinaria stenocephala* and *Ancylostoma caninum*. None of the related substances tested (1-pentyn-3-yl acid phthalate, di-n-butylphthalate, di-ethyl-phthalate, methylparafynol and phthalic anhydride) was effective. S.W.

**833—Journal of Pharmacy and Pharmacology. London.**

- a. BECKETT, A. H. & JOLLIFFE, G. O., 1955.—“A note on the determination of ascaridole in oil of chenopodium.” **7** (9), 606-607.

**834—Journal of the Philippine Medical Association.**

- a. ANTONIO, Jr., D., PEÑAS, M. D. & PANTANGCO, E., 1955.—“Renal echinococcosis.” **31** (11), 607-612.

**835—Journal of Postgraduate Medicine. Bombay.**

- a. VAISHNAV, V. P. & BHENDE, Y. M., 1955.—“Concentration of protozoal cysts and helminthic ova in feces. A comparison of the efficiency of acid-ether and zinc sulfate centrifugal floatation methods.” **1** (3), 212-216.
- b. VAISHNAV, V. P. & BHENDE, Y. M., 1955.—“The incidence of infection by intestinal parasites in the population of a mental hospital.” **1** (3), 217-222.

(835a) Vaishnav & Bhende have compared the efficiency in the detection of helminth ova in faeces of direct smear examination, and the acid-ether and zinc sulphate concentration techniques. They recommend a combination of the direct smear and zinc sulphate methods for routine use. S.W.

**836—Journal de Radiologie et d'Électrologie.**

- a. THIERRÉE, R. A. & METZGER, M., 1955.—“Pyopneumokyste hydatique du foie.” **36** (5/6), 358–359.
- b. METZGER, M. & THIERRÉE, R. A., 1955.—“Un nouveau cas de cysticercose de découverte radiologique.” **36** (7/8), 552–554.

**837—Journal of Tropical Pediatrics. Calcutta.**

- a. STRANSKY, E. & REYES, A., 1955.—“Ascariasis in the Tropics. (With considerations on its treatment).” **1** (3), 174–187.

**838—Journal d'Urologie Médicale et Chirurgicale.**

- a. GURSEL, A. E., 1955.—“Un cas de kyste hydatique du rein.” **61** (6), 382–385.
- b. PIGANIOL, G., HÉRVÉ, A. & ROUFFILANGE, F., 1955.—“La bilharziose urinaire. (Réflexions à propos de soixante-dix observations).” **61** (7/8), 525–542.

**839—Journal of the Zoological Society of India.**

- a. CHAUHAN, B. S., 1955.—“On the taxonomic position and distribution of the trematode genus, *Isoparorchis* Southwell, 1913.” **7** (1), 87–90.
- b. GANAPATI, P. N. & RAO, K. H., 1955.—“On *Bothriocephalus indicus* sp. nov. (Cestoda) from the gut of the marine fish, *Saurida tumbil* (Bloch).” **7** (2), 177–181.

(839a) Chauhan discusses the systematic position of *Isoparorchis*, which has been placed in a number of different subfamilies and families by various authors, and points out that its known distribution appears to be limited to countries of the Far East and Australia. He tabulates the hosts, location in the hosts and localities from which it has been recorded in India. The life-cycle is still imperfectly known but heavy infections cause considerable damage to and death of the siluroid hosts with consequent economic loss. S.W.

(839b) Ganapati & Rao describe and illustrate *Bothriocephalus indicus* n.sp. from the intestine of *Saurida tumbil*. The scolex is conspicuous with a prominent apical disc and ruffled bothridial margins and is attached in an intestinal pouch which appears to be a special development. There is no neck. The proglottides are craspedote, the uterus has a terminal median spherical sac, the uterine pores lie in a single median row and the uterine eggs are not operculate. S.W.

**840—Khirurgiya. Sofia.**

- \*a. GANCHEV, G. & ATANASOV, A., 1955.—[Echinococcosis of the tibia and of the knee.] **8** (2), 185–187. [In Bulgarian.]
- \*b. ANCHEV, N., 1955.—[A case of echinococcosis of the subcutaneous tissue.] **8** (6), 560–561. [In Bulgarian.]
- \*c. MIKHAILOV, M., 1955.—[Practical considerations on echinococcosis.] **8** (7), 598–606. [In Bulgarian.]
- \*d. KITOV, D., 1955.—[Clinical observations on echinococcosis of the cerebellum.] **8** (9), 840–842. [In Bulgarian.]

**841—Kitakanto Medical Journal.**

- \*a. ODA, T., 1955.—[Studies on the increase of Ascaris ova killing action of excrement by adding protein to it. I. Effects of adding carbohydrate and protein upon Ascaris ova in excrement.] **5**, 65. [In Japanese.]
- \*b. ODA, T., 1955.—[Studies on the increase of Ascaris ova killing action of excrement by adding protein to it. II. Relation between Ascaris ova killing action of protein added excrement and amino acid.] **5**, 69. [In Japanese.]
- \*c. KOBAYASHI, A., 1955.—[On the modes of natural Ascaris infection in Gunma Prefecture. Especially on seasonal changes of Ascaris ova found in soil of cultivated land.] **5**, 117. [In Japanese.]



**842—Kongelige Norske Videnskabers Selskabs Forhandling.**

- a. ALLGÉN, C. A., 1955.—“Vergleich zwischen den marinen Nematodenfaunen Norwegens und der Arktis.” Year 1954, **27**, 22–26.
- b. ALLGÉN, C. A., 1955.—“Die Claparèdiellen Norwegens.” Year 1954, **27**, 37–41.
- c. ALLGÉN, C. A., 1955.—“Die Desmoscolecoida Norwegens I.” Year 1954, **27**, 59–63.
- d. ALLGÉN, C. A., 1955.—“Die Desmoscolecoida Norwegens II.” Year 1954, **27**, 64–68.
- e. ALLGÉN, C. A., 1955.—“Ueber einige weitere Südsee-Nematoden in der Strand-Fauna Norwegens.” Year 1954, **27**, 75–79.
- f. ALLGÉN, C. A., 1955.—“Vertreter amerikanischer mariner Nematoden-Gattungen im Faunengebiet Norwegens.” Year 1954, **27**, 80–85.

(842a) Allgén tabulates the numbers of known species of marine nematodes found in nineteen Norwegian localities and in fifteen Arctic localities and indicates the number of species common to both regions. No nematode is mentioned by name. M.T.F.

(842b) Brief descriptions are given of the following species of *Claparèdiella* and *Prochaetosoma* which have been found in Norwegian waters: *Claparèdiella claparèdei*, *C. ophiocephala*, *C. macrocephala*, *C. tristichochaeta*, *C. longirostra*, *C. campbelli* and *Prochaetosoma cygnoides*. M.T.F.

(842c) Norwegian species of Desmoscolecidae are briefly described, namely, *Eudesmoscolex chaetogaster*, *Desmoscolex minutus*, *D. adriaticus*, *D. minor*, *D. strandi* and *D. litoralis*. M.T.F.

(842d) Short illustrated descriptions are given of *Eutricoma nanella*, *Tricoma nematoides*, *T. bergensis*, *T. norwegica*, *T. adelpha*, *T. profunda* and *Greeffiella oxycaudatum*. M.T.F.

(842e) Six nematodes from the Norwegian sea shore are briefly described and illustrated: *Phanoderma campbelli*, *Syringolaimus tenuicaudatus*, *Prochromadorella paramucrodonta*, *Diplopeltis longisetosus*, *Theristus macquariensis* and *T. cuspidospiculum*. M.T.F.

(842f) Short descriptions are given of nine marine nematodes from Norwegian waters which belong to genera described by Cobb from America: *Pseudonchus norvegicus*, *P. longus*, *P. donsi*, *Xennella suecica*, *Pseudolella norvegica*, *Omicronema nidrosiense*, *Halinema norvegicum*, *Cynura tenuicauda* and *Anticyclus exilis*. M.T.F.

**843—Kyushu Agricultural Research.**

- \*a. TANAKA, I., 1955.—[Free-living nematode in gall caused by the root-knot nematodes.] No. 15, pp. 94–95. [In Japanese.]
- \*b. FUKANO, H. & YOKOYAMA, S., 1955.—[On the damage by *Aphelenchoides oryzae* to rice plant, with special reference to the variety without white-tip symptom.] No. 16, p. 114. [In Japanese.]
- \*c. GOTO, S., 1955.—[On the influence of some factors upon the pathogenicity of nematode root rot of sweet potato. 3. Fertilizers and compost manures.] No. 16, p. 119. [In Japanese.]

**844—Laboratorio. Granada.**

- \*a. GONZÁLEZ CASTRO, J. & FERNÁNDEZ AMELA, T., 1955.—“Antígeno ascaridiósico elaborado con líquido celómico para una nueva prueba de floculación sobre porta. Nota previa.” **20** (116), 101–112.

**845—Lancet.**

- a. COMFORT, A., 1955.—“Longevity in a tapeworm?” [Correspondence.] Year 1955, **2** (6885), 346.
- b. JOPLING, W. H., 1955.—“Expelling tapeworms with mepacrine.” [Correspondence.] Year 1955, **2** (6894), 826–827.
- c. SHAFEL, A. Z., 1955.—“Piperazine as anthelmintic.” [Correspondence.] Year 1955, **2** (6894), 827.
- d. NAGATY, H. F., RIFAAT, M. A. & SALEM, S., 1955.—“Piperazine as anthelmintic.” [Correspondence.] **2** (6894), 827–828.

- e. RAFAELSEN, O. J., 1955.—“Expelling tapeworms with mepacrine.” [Correspondence.] Year 1955, 2 (6897), 980-981.

(845a) Commenting on Black's letter [for abstract see Helm. Abs., 24, No. 587a] Comfort writes that *Taenia saginata* has been reported to live for over 35 years, *Diphyllobothrium latum* for 29 years and hydatid cysts for as long as 56 years. S.W.

(845b) Jopling does not agree with Seaton [for abstract see Helm. Abs., 24, No. 410b] that filix mas is ineffective against tapeworm infections. He points out that fresh material must be used, that it must be given in sufficiently high dosage and that starvation before treatment is essential; in addition if given by duodenal tube the amount must be much increased as almost half the extract sticks to the inside of the tube. He has found that an emulsion containing 90-120 minims of liquid male fern extract and  $\frac{1}{2}$  oz. glycerin given by mouth in three divided doses at 15-minute intervals is extremely efficacious, 90% cure rate being obtained with a single treatment. The manner in which glycerin exerts its beneficial effect has still to be determined. S.W.

(845c) Shafei treated 80 patients with *Ascaris* infections with piperazine citrate; 50 were given a single dose (3 gm. for adults and children over 25 kg., 2.5 gm. for children weighing less than 25 kg.) and 22 of the 26 who were followed up for one month were free from worms; 30 were given a daily dose for seven days (0.75 gm. for children 2 to 3 years old, 1.3 gm. for those 3 to 10 years and 1.5 gm. for those over ten years old) and of 20 followed up for one month all were cured. Some efficacy was also obtained against *Enterobius*, *Trichuris*, *Hymenolepis* and *Trichostrongylus*, but *Ancylostoma* was not affected. S.W.

(845d) Patients, weighing 40 kg. to 80 kg., were treated for ascariasis either with piperazine adipate given as a single dose of 4.5 gm. or a total of 8.1 gm. over three days, or with piperazine citrate as single doses of 3 gm. and 5 gm. or repeated on two or three days. The only side effects were slight dizziness and mild colicky pains. Stool examinations were performed daily for two weeks after the treatment. Single doses of either salt caused the expulsion of most of the worms but gave few cures, while all five cases [three in the table] receiving the 8.1 gm. dose of adipate and one out of two receiving 10 gm. of citrate in two days, were cured. Cure was similarly affected in all five cases with *Trichostrongylus* and, on prolonged treatment, in both cases with *Heterophyes*. G.I.P.

(845e) Rafaelsen has found mepacrine to be very effective against tapeworm infections. In 20 patients treated the complete worm was passed in 16 and follow up of the remaining four showed that proglottides did not reappear in the faeces. Adequate purging is essential but in his experience duodenal intubation does not increase the efficacy. S.W.

#### 846—Laval Médical.

- a. GUAY, M., 1955.—“Infestation par le ténia: nouveau procédé de traitement.” 20 (4), 497-500. [Discussion p. 500.]

(846a) Guay describes Wilkinson's method for the treatment of human taeniasis. A mixture is administered, by duodenal intubation, in the following manner: first 50 c.c. of glycerin; then 50 c.c. of a 50% solution of magnesium sulphate; then 100 c.c. of a mixture of equal parts of each of these ingredients; finally, 500 c.c. of physiological salt solution. It is a disagreeable treatment requiring hospitalization, but merits trial when other methods have failed. J.M.W.

#### 847—Lucrările Sesiunii Științifice. Institutul Agronomic “Nicolae Bălcescu”, Bucharest.

- a. VLĂDUTIU, O., LUNGU, V., MURGU, I. & BLIDARU, T., 1955.—“Tratamentul chirurgical al cenozei cerebrale la oaie. Cercetări experimentale și observații clinice.” 1, 379-391. [French & Russian summaries pp. 390-391.]

(847a) Vlăduțiu *et al.* conclude from the results of comparative experiments on 51 sheep infected with *Coenurus cerebralis* that trepanning the skull and removing the cyst is the method



of choice, giving a much higher percentage of cures than puncture of the cyst and withdrawal of the fluid. The best time for operation is when the cyst reaches its maximum development and the sheep recover fully after three to six weeks.

G.I.P.

#### 848—Lyon Chirurgical.

- \*a. KOURIAS, B., 1955.—“ Règles actuelles du traitement chirurgical de l'échinococcose abdominale secondaire. D'après 110 cas.” 50 (4), 407-417.

#### 849—M.S.U. Veterinarian. Michigan State University.

- a. OTTO, G. F., 1955.—“ Problems in the treatment of heartworms, *Dirofilaria immitis*, of dogs.” 16 (1), 35, 38-41.  
b. THOMAS, C. E., 1955.—“ An interesting parasite case.” 16 (1), 50.

(849b) Thomas describes a case of mixed whipworm and hookworm infection in a five-year-old pointer with a history of chronic diarrhoea. Sodium nitrate flotation revealed a very severe and apparently pure whipworm infection which was treated with Whipcide at 200 mg. per kg. body-weight. After this the diarrhoea condition increased and there was considerable blood in the faeces. A blood transfusion was given. Faecal examination showed a heavy hookworm infection. This was successfully treated with Vermiplex capsules and the dog recovered rapidly.

S.W.

#### 850—Magyar Állatorvosok Lapja.

- a. PELLÉRDY, L. & MIKLOVICH, M., 1955.—“ Sertések orsóférgességének kezelése kadmium-antraniláttal.” [Control of *Ascaris* in swine with cadmium anthranilate.] 10 (7), 228-229. [English & Russian summaries p. 229.]  
b. BORAY, J., 1955.—“ Piperazinadipát alkalmazása háziállataink orsóférgességének gyógykezelésére.” [Treatment of *Ascaris* infestation with piperazine adipate.] 10 (7), 230-232. [English & Russian summaries p. 232.]  
c. SZÉKY, A. & NEMESÉRI, L., 1955.—“ Adatok a trichinellosis kórszövettanához kísérletes vizsgálatok alapján.” [Experimental *Trichinella* infestation.] 10 (7), 233-234.  
d. HORVÁTH, J., 1955.—“ Májmétegykórrel kapcsolatos megfigyelések.” [Observations on fascioliasis.] 10 (7), 243-244.  
e. KOTLÁN, S. & KASSAI, T., 1955.—“ A juhok gócos tüdőférgességének orvoslása emetin-hydrochloriddal.” [Treatment of lungworm infestation in sheep with emetine hydrochloride.] 10 (9), 289-296. [English & Russian summaries pp. 295-296.]  
f. BORAY, J., 1955.—“ Kísérletes vizsgálatok az ebek echinococcosisáról.” [Experimental studies on echinococcosis in dogs.] 10 (11), 370-377. [English & Russian summaries p. 377.]  
g. KOTLÁN, S., 1955.—“ A szarvasmarha-tüdőférgesség gyakorisága és jelentősége hazánkban.” [Verminous bronchitis of cattle in Hungary.] 10 (12), 399-402.  
h. NEMESÉRI, L., 1955.—“ Vizsgálatok mikrofiláriáknak lovak szemében való gyakoriságáról és ezeknek kórtani jelentőségéről.” [Incidence and pathology of microfilariae in the eyes of horses.] 10 (12), 421-424. [English & Russian summaries pp. 423-424.]

(850a) The passing of *Ascaris* eggs by 135 pigs ceased after cadmium anthranilate had been added to their food for three days at the rate of 0.05% or 0.066%. Autopsies on a further ten pigs thus treated demonstrated complete cure. The chemical was not toxic and was readily taken by the animals.

G.I.P.

(850e) The treatment of verminous pneumonia in 109 sheep with 3 gm. per kg. body-weight of emetine hydrochloride in 1% aqueous solution, given orally or subcutaneously and repeated after two days, resulted in a significant reduction of the larvae passed ten to eleven days after the first dose. Daily faecal examinations for one month following the treatment showed that 73.3% of the sheep had been cured of *Protostrongylus* and 82.6% of *Cystocaulus* infections and that the intensities had been reduced by 92.1% and 78.7% respectively. The actual death of worms in the lungs was not observed, however, until six to seven weeks after treatment. Increased doses were toxic, becoming lethal. Even the above optimum dose frequently caused shedding of wool and should not be used for sheep in poor condition. The anthelmintic was ineffective against *Dictyocaulus filaria*.

G.I.P.

(850h) The occurrence of *Onchocerca cervicalis* was examined in relation to chronic eye disease in horses. In 170 out of 216 horses, worms were found in the occipital ligament and microfilariae in the skin and in 125 horses microfilariae were also present in the eyes. Of the 48 horses suffering from chronic internal inflammation of the eyes, the ligament was infected in 40 and in 28 the eyes also, while of 168 horses with apparently healthy eyes, infection of the ligament was seen in 130 and, simultaneously, of the eyes in 97. Small numbers of microfilariae did not cause inflammation resulting in periodic ophthalmia. There was a positive correlation between the number of microfilariae in the skin and in the eyes. Microfilariae were present in skin sections from three only out of 14 horses with acute ophthalmia. Thus Nemeséri presumes that only a few microfilariae could have been present in the eyes which, however, were not examined. G.I.P.

### 851—Manufacturing Chemist. London.

- a. AKACIC, B. & PETRICIC, J., 1955.—“Thyme oil as an anthelmintic.” [Abstract of paper presented to the Medicinal Plants Section of the 16th International Pharmaceutical Federation, London, September 19–23, 1955.] **26** (II), 497.

(851a) [A fuller account of this paper appeared in *Acta pharm. jugosl.*, 1955, **5**, 183–188. For abstract see *Helm. Abs.*, **24**, No. 479a.]

### 852—Maroc Médical.

- a. ARMAND, P., 1955.—“Forme pseudo-oslérienne d'une ankylostomose sévère. Réflexions sur l'insuffisance cardiaque vermineuse.” **34** (359), 363–365.
- b. TISSIER, M., TAUZIN, J., CHICOU, J. & BAUDOUARD, Y., 1955.—“Pneumothorax spontané (2 cas) au cours d'une distomatose des voies biliaires à *Fasciola hepatica*.” **34** (359), 415–416.
- c. CHENEBAULT, J., 1955.—“Notes sur le kyste hydatique du poumon chez l'homme, au Maroc.” **34** (359), 417–422.
- d. CHEVRET, R., 1955.—“Traitement chirurgical des kystes hydatiques du poumon.” **34** (359), 423–426.
- e. LAFERRE, M., 1955.—“L'ankylostomose et le parasitisme amibien.” **34** (359), 470–473.
- f. GAUD, J., 1955.—“Introduction à la parasitologie marocaine.” **34** (367), 1511–1524.

(852a) Armand describes a case of extremely severe ancylostomiasis, in a repatriated prisoner-of-war from Vietnam, which was originally diagnosed as Osler's disease. Repeated treatment failed to eliminate the parasites. It appears that, in this case anyway, the hookworms were responsible for the cardiac insufficiency either by a direct effect of the acute anaemia or by their toxins. The author notes that almost all the prisoners-of-war from Indo-China suffer from ancylostomiasis and, from his observations on 24 cases, considers that autoinfection may occur. S.W.

(852f) This paper is concerned mainly with malaria and intestinal protozoa but mention is made of hookworm, *Strongyloides*, *Ascaris*, *Enterobius*, *Trichuris*, *Hymenolepis nana* and *Taenia saginata*. S.W.

### 853—Mededelingen van het Instituut voor Rationele Suikerproductie. Bergen-op-Zoom.

- a. OUDEN, H. DEN, 1955.—“Het bietencystenaaltje en zijn bestrijding. II. Waardplanten en hun betekenis voor de bietenteelt.” **24** (3), 123–139. [English & French summaries pp. 137–138.]

(853a) This is a record of the testing of many plants (including weeds) in Britain and Holland to find their efficiency as hosts of the beet eelworm *Heterodera schachtii*. The results are tabulated; the plants tested belonged mainly to the families Cruciferae, Chenopodiaceae and Polygonaceae although members of the Labiatae, Amaranthaceae, Caryophyllaceae, Phytolaccaceae, Scrophulariaceae and Tropaeolaceae were also included. J.J.H.



**854—Medical Annals of the District of Columbia.**

- \*a. FERGUSON, A. D., SCOTT, R. B. & JENKINS, M. E., 1955.—“Oxyuriasis: incidence in two socio-economic groups of Negro children. Use of piperazine citrate in therapy.” **24** (6), 297–299.

**855—Medical Press. London.**

- a. DEW, H. R., 1955.—“Hydatid disease of the liver.” **234** (3), 56–60.

**856—Medicina. Madrid.**

- a. FRAGA Y AZEVEDO, J., 1955.—“Importancia de las bilharziosis humanas en Africa. Dificultades y perspectivas actuales de su profilaxia.” **23** (II (11)), 526–574.

(856a) [This paper also appears in *An. Acad. Med., Madr.*, 1954, **71**, 117–173. For abstract see *Helm. Abs.*, **23**, No. 764a.]

**857—Medicina Colonial. Madrid.**

- a. MARINE PÉREZ, J., 1955.—“Enterobiasis: etiopatogenia, sintomatología, diagnóstico y tratamiento.” **25** (5), 451–458.  
b. PRIETO LORENZO, A., 1955.—“Los parasitismos intestinales por vermes entre los lazarenos de Trillo (Guadalajara).” **26** (3), 212–217.

**858—Medicina Española.**

- a. SANCHIS BAYARRI, V., BORJA, J. M. & FERRER SOLER, V., 1955.—“El test de Thorn con la monosemicarbazona del adrenocromo en la triquinosis.” **33** (190), 10–20.  
b. GASCÓ, J., OLAGÜE, J. & NARBONA ARNAU, B., 1955.—“Quistes hidatídicos de mediastino.” **34** (199), 278–292.

**859—Medicine Illustrated. London.**

- \*a. McFADZEAN, J. A., 1955.—“Filariasis.” **9** (8), 501–507.

**860—Medizinische Klinik.**

- a. WIGAND, 1955.—“Helminthiasen V.” **50** (25), 1072–1074.  
b. KIRCHMAIR, H., 1955.—“Klinik und Therapie der Ankylostomiasis.” **50** (32), 1333–1336.

(860a) This is a review of six papers on helminths of man and their appropriate anthelmintics published in Germany in 1954. M.MCK.

**861—Mémoires de l'Académie de Chirurgie. Paris.**

- a. STOJANOVIC, V. & VUJADINOVIC, B., 1955.—“A propos d'un cas de kyste hydatique du coeur.” **81** (33/34), 1050–1053.

**862—Memoirs of the College of Medicine, National Taiwan University.**

- \*a. LEE, W. H., 1955.—“Roentgen diagnosis of pulmonary paragonimiasis.” **4** (1), 23–38.

**863—Military Medicine.**

- a. ALICNA, A. D., 1955.—“Parasitic infections found among repatriated personnel of the Korean conflict.” **117** (2), 113–114.

**864—Minerva Pediatrica. Turin.**

- a. SEGAGNI, E., 1955.—“Alcuni aspetti clinici dell'ascaridiasi nell'infanzia.” **7** (39), 1172–1180. [English, French, German & Spanish summaries p. 1180.]

**865—Mitteilungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereines für Steiermark.**

- a. HERAN, H., 1955.—“Allgemeine faunistische Nachrichten aus Steiermark (II) Vermes: Scolecida, Plathelminthen (Cestodencysticercoide).” **85**, 5.

(865a) The body-cavity of an *Eisenia rosea* (Lumbricidae) found north-east of the Thaler Bach near Graz was filled with about 1,000 undiagnosed taeniid cysticercoids, on the everted scolex of which could be seen a rostellum and a single crown of 14 hooks each measuring 0.082 mm. in length. G.I.P.

**866—Monatsschrift für Kinderheilkunde.**

- a. HARNACK, G. A. VON, 1955.—“Oxyuriasis im Säuglingsalter.” **103** (8), 365–368.  
b. GROTE, K., 1955.—“Fasciolosis als Ursache einer Hepatosplenomegalie.” **103** (11), 482–484.

(866a) Von Harnack considers that the low incidence of enterobiasis in infants, and the mild course of the infection is due to low stomach acidity. *Enterobius* larvae will not hatch in a medium in which the pH is more than 4. Although the effect of trypsin in the duodenum and jejunum could provide the conditions for hatching it is thought that the relatively quick passage through the intestine would in the majority of cases preclude it. A.E.F.

(866b) Grote describes a case of *Fasciola hepatica* infection in a 14-year-old girl, accompanied by pain in the upper abdomen, enlargement of the liver and spleen, disturbed liver function, eosinophilia and a subfebrile temperature. This short paper is intended to draw attention to a condition considered rare in Germany but which is clearly on the increase. A.E.F.

**867—Monitore Zoologico Italiano.**

- a. SCIACCHITANO, I., 1955.—“Su un gordio fossile.” **63** (1/2), 57–61. [English, French & German summaries p. 60.]

(867a) Sciacchitano considers that the fossil *Gordius tenuifibrosus* Voigt, 1938 is a synonym of *G. albopunctatus* G. W. Müller, 1927. M.MCK.

**868—Montpellier Médical.**

- a. TRUC, E., 1955.—“La bilharziose urinaire doit être mieux connue.” **47** (4), 376–389.

**869—Mycologia.**

- a. DRECHSLER, C., 1955.—“Additional species of Zoopagaceae subsisting on rhizopods and eelworms.” **47** (3), 364–388.

(869a) Drechsler describes in full detail, with accompanying line drawings, eight new species of the family Zoopagaceae. All were obtained from decaying vegetable matter. Only one of these species, *Euryancale obliqua* n.sp., is parasitic in nematodes. A.M.S.

**870—Nachrichtenblatt des Deutschen Pflanzenschutzdienstes. Stuttgart.**

- a. GOFFART, H., 1955.—“Phytonematologie: Forschung oder Beratung?” **7** (8), 139–140.  
b. GOFFART, H., 1955.—“Nematodenforschung in den Vereinigten Staaten.” **7** (10), 165–167.

**871—National Medical Journal of China.**

- \*a. HSÜ, P. K., 1955.—[A preliminary study on the morphology and ecology of *Oncomelania* in Kwangtung.] **41** (2), 117–125. [In Chinese.]  
\*b. SHEN, C. T. & WU, T. L., 1955.—[The incidence of oxyuriasis in 103 school children as found by two techniques of anal scraping: a preliminary report.] **41** (2), 142–144. [In Chinese.]  
\*c. YÜ, I. H., PENG, C. S., LIANG, H. S. & HSÜ, W. H., 1955.—[Cotton swab flotation method in the examination of *Oxyuris* eggs.] **41** (2), 145–146. [In Chinese.]  
\*d. YANG, W. T., 1955.—[A preliminary report on a method of examining the eggs of *Taenia saginata*.] **41** (2), 147–149. [In Chinese.]  
\*e. SÜ, S. C., TUNG, M. S. & YANG, P., 1955.—[Report on the clinical study of a human case of *Gongylonema* infection.] **41** (2), 150–152. [In Chinese.]



- \*f. YÜ, C. H. & CHAO, H. K., 1955.—[Cerebral cysticercosis: an analysis of clinical cases.] **41** (2), 153–156. [In Chinese.]
- \*g. WANG, C. H., 1955.—[Multiple intestinal perforations due to *Ascaris*.] **41** (2), 157–158. [In Chinese.]
- \*h. YÜ, C. H. & YANG, W. P., 1955.—[The emergence of *Ascaris* through the umbilicus: a case report.] **41** (2), 159. [In Chinese.]
- \*i. WANG, H. H., 1955.—[Treatment of *Taenia saginata* with decoction of areca nut: a supplementary report of 106 cases.] **41** (2), 160. [In Chinese.]

### 872—Naturalia. Lisbon.

- a. GOMES-FERREIRA, J. V., 1955.—“Como preparar fascíolas hepáticas e ténias para observação anatómica. Algumas indicações sobre a sua técnica.” **5** (2), 75–84.

(872a) Gomes-Ferreira describes the technique for making permanent preparations of *Fasciola* and *Taenia* proglottides. The flukes are washed in cold water to expel gut contents then shaken in 1% saline. Fixation of both flukes and tapeworms is carried out in 5–10% formalin under pressure, followed by washing in running water for two days. Specimens are stained either in Grenacher's borax carmine or Mayer's haemalum then differentiated in acid alcohol, dehydrated, cleared in xylol or benzene and mounted in Canada balsam. C.W.

### 873—Nauchnie Trudi. Ukrainski Institut Eksperimentalnoi Veterinarij.

- a. KLESOV, M. D. & POPOVA, Z. G., 1955.—[Results of two years of anthelmintic measures in the Kakhovka district.] **22**, 195–202. [In Russian.]

(873a) The authors report the good results of their three years' work in the Khakovka and surrounding areas in the Ukraine, firstly concerned with the instruction of veterinary workers, and the determination of the distribution of *Fasciola* in cattle and sheep, *Thelazia* in cattle and *Ascaridia* in fowls, and followed by the application of control measures planned for suitability to local conditions and the ecological characteristics of the helminths. G.I.P.

### 874—New York State Journal of Medicine.

- a. WERTHEIM, J. M. & COHEN, S., 1955.—“A case of trichinosis treated with cortisone.” **55** (13), 1908–1909.

### 875—New Zealand Medical Journal.

- a. MOLLOY, P. J., 1955.—“Pericardial hydatid cysts.” **54** (301), 267–270.

### 876—Nytt Magasin for Zoologi. Oslo.

- a. VIK, R., 1955.—“Invasion of *Skrjabinigylus* (Nematoda) in Norwegian Mustelidae.” **3**, 70–78.

(876a) Vik records the nematode *Skrjabinigylus nasicola* for the first time from Norway, specimens having been found in the frontal and ethmoid sinuses of a male *Mustela nivalis* captured at Slependsen, near Oslo. 266 mustelid skulls belonging to seven different species from Norwegian museums and private collections were examined and the characteristic perforations caused by *S. nasicola* were found in 26 out of 88 *Mustela erminea* and 20 out of 48 *M. nivalis*; but in no other species. Two female *S. nasicola* were also recovered from the frontal sinus of a female *Putorius putorius* collected at Gjølstad in Vestby, Østfold county. This host was also infected with *Trichinella spiralis* and with *Molineus europaeus* (first Norwegian record). Vik considers that skull perforations cannot be used in assessing the frequency of *S. nasicola* infection since the worms may be capable of perforating only the thinner skulls of the smaller mustelid species. He discusses the possibility of the occurrence of *S. petrowi* and *S. chitwoodorum* in Norway. J.M.W.

### 877—Okayama Igakkai Zasshi.

- \*a. INATOMI, S. & KIMURA, M., 1955.—[Distribution of *Bulinus striatulus* var. *japonicus* and incidence of natural infection of dogs and cats with *Clonorchis sinensis* in Okayama Prefecture.] **67** (3/4), 651–653. [In Japanese: English summary.]

**878—Orvosi Hetilap.**

- \*a. FRANK, K., PATAKY, G. & ANDRÁSOF SZKY, B., 1955.—“*Fasciola hepatica* a gyermek-korban. Adatok a gyermekkori bélférgesség kérdéséhez.” [*F. hepatica* in childhood. Data on infantile intestinal parasitic diseases.] **96** (50), 1394–1396.

**879—Pediatria Polska.**

- \*a. RUDNICKA, W., 1955.—“Przypadek ropnia podprzeponowego spowodowanego glistnicą.” [Subphrenic abscess caused by helminthiasis.] **30** (8), 695–696.  
 \*b. BIAŁOWAS-WYSOCKA, K., 1955.—“Ostra niedrożność przewodu pokarmowego spowodowana glistami.” [Acute intestinal obstruction caused by helminths.] **30** (8), 697–698.

**880—Pediatria Prática. São Paulo.**

- \*a. NETTO, V. A. & CORRÊA, M. O., 1955.—“Tratamento da enterobiose pelo hidrato de piperazina.” **26** (9), 243–250.

**881—Pediatric Clinics of North America.**

- a. SMITH, M. H. D. & BEAVER, P. C., 1955.—“Visceral larva migrans due to infection with dog and cat ascarids.” Year 1955, pp. 163–168.

**882—Pediatrics. Springfield, Ill.**

- a. SWARTZWELDER, C., MILLER, J. H. & SAPPENFIELD, R. W., 1955.—“Treatment of ascariasis in children with a single dose of piperazine citrate.” **16** (1), 115–117.

(882a) A single dose of piperazine citrate, in a syrup, completely eliminated *Ascaris* ova from the faeces of 16 out of 17 children. The egg count in the remaining child was reduced by 93%. The dosage was based on 70 mg. per lb. body-weight, with a maximum of 3 gm.

R.T.L.

**883—Pédiatrie. Lyons.**

- a. SARROUY, C., SENDRA, L., ROMEO, R., DALAUT, J. & GITARD, R., 1955.—“Traitement de l'ascaridiose par l'oxygène intra-duodénal.” **10** (7), 777–778.

(883a) The authors report complete success in the treatment of ascariasis in three children by the intra-duodenal intubation of oxygen.

S.W.

**884—Pharmacological Reviews.**

- a. HAWKING, F., 1955.—“The chemotherapy of filarial infections.” **7** (2), 279–299.

(884a) Hawking gives a brief general account of the filariae which cause human diseases and reviews the very large numbers of papers which have been published on the chemotherapy of these infections. Amongst the drugs which he discusses are diethylcarbamazine and other piperazine compounds, antimonial, arsenical, cyanine compounds, suramin and gentian violet. He has observed, during screening tests on *Litomosoides*, that sodium vanadyl tartrate kills many of the microfilariae although not, apparently, the adults. The bibliography includes 131 titles.

S.W.

**885—Policlinico (Sezione Pratica). Rome.**

- a. ROSSI-ESPAGNET, A. & PERICOLI, F., 1955.—“Comportamento di alcuni fattori emocoagulativi e del quadro sieroproteico nell'anchilostomiasi.” **62** (20), 661–665. [English & French summaries pp. 664–665.]  
 b. BOCCARDELLI, V. & ROSSI-ESPAGNET, A., 1955.—“Il cuore nell'anchilostomiasi. (Studio clinico, radiologico ed elettrocardiografico di 16 casi.)” **62** (33), 1093–1102. [English & French summaries p. 1102.]



**886—Polski Tygodnik Lekarski. Warsaw.**

- \*a. STEFANICKA-WIECHOWA, A., 1955.—“Rzadki przypadek glistnicy ludzkiej powikłany rozlanym zapaleniem otrzewnej u 2-letniego chłopca.” [A rare case of ascariasis complicated by diffuse peritonitis in a two-year-old boy.] 10 (22), 721-723. [English & Russian summaries.]

**887—Polskie Archiwum Medycyny Wewnętrznej.**

- \*a. ŁAWIŃSKA-STANKIEWICZOWA, S., 1955.—“Przypadek paragonimiaz.” 25 (2), 361-367.  
 \*b. KOMARNICKA, R., 1955.—“Wągrzyca uogólniona tkanki podskórnej i mięśniowej oraz układu nerwowego.” [Generalized cysticerciasis of subcutaneous and muscle tissue and of the nervous system.] 25 (3), 461-466.

**888—Praxis. Berne.**

- a. BÜELER, R., 1955.—“Erfahrungen mit Aloxyn-Salbe (HH 144) in der Behandlung der Oxyuriasis.” 44 (23), 526-528.

(888a) Büeler reports on the combined use of Aloxyn *per os* and Aloxyn ointment in the treatment of enterobiasis. The ointment is intended to combat pruritus and at the same time prevent autoinfection which might result from neglect of personal hygiene. The ointment was used throughout the two periods of oral administration and during the interval between them. The treatment was much more successful than oral Aloxyn alone. A.E.F.

**889—Proceedings of the British Society of Animal Production.**

- a. SPEDDING, C. R. W., 1955.—“The control of parasites by grazing management.” Year 1955, pp. 30-37.

(889a) Spedding took two similar groups of six-week-old lambs raised, with their ewes, under worm-free conditions in indoor pens, and infected one group with a total of 12,150 infective strongyle larvae over a period of a month. Both groups were weaned at 14 weeks of age and grazed in rotation over a separate series of three paddocks on pasture sown on land that had carried no sheep or cattle for over two years. Both groups were slaughtered and autopsied after six months. The control lambs remained almost worm-free but the experimental animals continued to be heavily infected and suffered continual reinfection. Measurements of the carcasses showed that bone, muscle and fat growth together with wool production had all been depressed in the infected lambs, the greatest reduction being in the amount of fat. The author suggests that reinfection and cross infection can be prevented by folding a newly sown ley on land that has either carried no ruminant stock for two years or rested for one year including ploughing and sowing, moving the sheep every two days, and never returning to an area once grazed. J.M.W.

**890—Proceedings of the Hawaiian Academy of Science.**

- a. OGURI, M. & CHU, G. W. T. C., 1955.—“Influence of diet on the susceptibility of domesticated ducks to parasitism by a marine trematode.” [Abstract.] 30th Annual Meeting (1954-55), pp. 15-16.  
 b. ALICATA, J. E. & DAJANI, S. W., 1955.—“Parasitological studies in the Hashemite Kingdom of Jordan.” [Abstract.] 30th Annual Meeting (1954-55), pp. 16-17.

(890a) In Hawaii, the final host of *Parorchis acanthus* is the ruddy turnstone *Arenaria interpres interpres*. Some marine birds (noddy terns, sooty terns and wedgetailed shearwaters) when fed exclusively on squids (*Loligo opalescens*) became 100% susceptible to the infection; domestic birds fed on a commercial poultry mash were completely resistant but when ducks were experimentally maintained for up to three months on a squid diet, subsequent infection with 150 to 200 cysts was successful. Bacteriological analysis of the faeces of squid-fed and mash-fed birds showed that the content of aerobes, anaerobes, coliforms and enterococci was similar for both, but that lacto bacilli were conspicuously absent from the faeces of squid-fed birds. Whether this absence is associated with a resistance-determining factor is yet unknown. G.I.P.

(890b) Of 125 persons from Jerusalem examined in April and 300 from Amman examined during August-October the helminth infections were respectively *Ascaris lumbricoides* in 77.6% and 51.3% and *Trichuris trichiura* 78.4% and 44.3%. Hookworm appeared to be rare or absent. G.I.P.

### 891—Proceedings of the North Dakota Academy of Science.

- a. SHUMARD, R. F., 1955.—“The effect of diet on the length of third-stage larvae produced by adult *Haemonchus contortus* harbored by lambs.” [Abstract of paper presented at the 47th Annual Meeting of the North Dakota Academy of Science.] 9, 33-34.

(891a) Shumard has shown experimentally that third-stage larvae from *Haemonchus contortus* parasitic in lambs which had received an adequate diet plus cobalt or trace minerals were significantly longer than those from lambs on the same diet but without the mineral supplement. S.W.

### 892—Proceedings of the Oklahoma Academy of Science.

- \*a. BURNHAM, G. L., 1955.—“A study of the helminth parasites of the pocket gophers of Woods, Alfalfa, Grant, and Marshall counties, Oklahoma.” Year 1953, 34, 59-61.

### 893—Proceedings of the Oregon State Horticultural Society.

- \*a. JENSEN, H. J., 1955.—“Nematode damage and control.” 47th Annual Meeting, pp. 138-139.

### 894—Proceedings of the Pennsylvania Academy of Science.

- a. OGREN, R. E., 1955.—“Development and morphology of glandular regions in onchospheres of *Hymenolepis nana*.” 29, 258-264.  
b. HERBER, E. C., 1955.—“Life history studies on *Notocotylus urbanensis* (Trematoda: Notocotylineae).” 29, 267-275.

(894b) Describing the various developmental stages of *Notocotylus urbanensis*, in *Physa gyrina* and the adults from the muskrat *Ondatra zibethica*, Herber points out that as the ventral glands vary in number and arrangement these characters have a limited value in differentiating closely allied species. On this account *Catatropis fimbriata* and *Paramonostomum echinum* are probably synonymous with *N. urbanensis*. As Herber's experimental material differs from that of *N. urbanensis* used by Harrah, the latter's description must be discarded.

R.T.L.

### 895—Proceedings of the West Virginia Academy of Science.

- a. HARRIS, J., 1955.—“*In vitro* observations of nematodes.” [Abstract.] Year 1954, 26, 106.

(895a) This author's abstract states that *Arthrobotrys oligospora* on maltose-casamino-acids-agar fails to form trapping nets in the absence of nematodes. It is suggested that its nematode-trapping mechanism may be stimulated by the urea secreted by the nematodes. An attempt to propagate nematodes in pure culture free from bacteria and fungi was unsuccessful.

R.T.L.

### 896—Przegląd Epidemiologiczny. Warsaw.

- \*a. JEZIORAŃSKA, A., 1955.—“Badania nad diagnostyką serologiczną włośnicy u ludzi i zwierząt doświadczalnych. I. Odczyny precypitacyjne i odczyny wiązania dopełniacza.” [Investigations on serodiagnosis of experimental and clinical trichinosis. I. Precipitation and complement fixation reactions.] 9 (3), 211-223.

### 897—Ptitsevodstvo.

- \*a. POTEMKINA, V. A., 1955.—[*Echinuria* infestation in water fowl.] 5 (12), 28-30. [In Russian.]



**898—Public Health Reports. Washington.**

- a. YOUNG, M. D., 1955.—“Parasitism in southeastern United States. A symposium.” **70** (10), 957.
- b. FAUST, E. C., 1955.—“History of human parasitic infections.” **70** (10), 958–965.
- c. WRIGHT, W. H., 1955.—“Current status of parasitic diseases.” **70** (10), 966–975.
- d. BAILEY, W. S., 1955.—“Veterinary parasite problems.” **70** (10), 976–982.
- e. KIMSEY, L. S. & ADAMS, S. L., 1955.—“*Trichinella spiralis* in the diaphragms of humans and swine.” **70** (10), 1001–1009.

(898b) Faust reviews the occurrence of helminths in man in the south-eastern states of the U.S.A. Before colonization by Europeans the American Indians were probably infected with *Ascaris* and *Trichuris* and their dogs with *Ancylostoma*. Other parasitic worms were introduced either by the Europeans or by the Africans imported as slaves and many serious problems developed. Public health programmes have brought about considerable control of the diseases and the situation is now less serious than it was in 1850 or 1900. S.W.

(898c) Wright reviews the present incidence of helminthic infections in man in the south-eastern states of the U.S.A. and tabulates current data with earlier figures for *Ascaris*, *Trichuris*, hookworm and *Trichinella*. Although these infections appear to be decreasing, zoonotic larval ascariasis (visceral larva migrans) and creeping eruption are still prevalent and nematode endophthalmitis is known to occur and may also prove to be of increasing importance. S.W.

(898d) Bailey, considering the influence of parasitism on the live-stock industry of the south-eastern states of the U.S.A., points out that it is difficult to make an accurate assessment as our knowledge is in many cases incomplete or entirely lacking. Clinical parasitism in adult cattle has increased tremendously in the last ten years. He discusses the species of helminths under the various hosts and stresses the need for fundamental research on which to base effective control programmes. S.W.

(898e) Kimsey & Adams examined two series of human diaphragms from routine autopsies at the Louisville General Hospital. In the first, direct microscopical examination of 311 revealed *Trichinella* cysts in 11.2% and in the second, where both direct examination and a modification of the Baermann digestion method were used, the incidence was 20.8% of 259. The diaphragms of 1,000 grain-fed pigs, killed in Louisville, were also examined and 0.2% were infected. S.W.

**899—Publicaciones. Misión de Estudios de Patología Regional Argentina, Buenos Aires.**

- a. MORINI, E. G., BOERO, J. J. & RODRÍGUEZ, A., 1955.—“Parásitos intestinales en el ‘marra’ (*Dolichotis patagonum patagonum*).” **26** (85/86), 83–89.

(899a) Morini, Boero & Rodríguez have examined post-mortem a number of individuals of *Dolichotis patagonum patagonum* from the Zoological Gardens in Buenos Aires. The animals had shown symptoms of enteritis before they died. Three species of parasites were found, a new species of *Eimeria*, *E. dolichotis*, a trichostrongyle *Graphidioides affinis* (Megnin, 1895) Cameron, 1923 and a new trichurid nematode which is described under the name *Trichuris dolichotis* n.sp. Only females of this species were recovered and it is differentiated from the two most closely related species *T. leporis* and *T. coypi* by the greater size of its eggs and by the greater length of the posterior part of the worm relative to the oesophageal part. This ratio is 1.5:2 in *T. dolichotis*, and 1.3:2 in *T. coypi* and 1:2 in *T. leporis*. C.W.

**900—Radiology.**

- a. MILLER, F. L. & WALKER, R., 1955.—“The roentgen characteristics of pulmonary paragonimiasis.” **65** (2), 231–235. [Spanish summary p. 235.]

**901—Report of the Australian and New Zealand Association for the Advancement of Science.**

- a. ROGERS, W. P., 1955.—“The physiological basis of parasitism.” 30th Meeting, pp. 105–120.

(901a) Rogers discussed the physiological adaptations which must be made by parasites of the alimentary canal when they enter and exploit this environment. W.P.R.

**902—Report of the Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organization, Australia.**

- a. AUSTRALIA. COMMONWEALTH SCIENTIFIC & INDUSTRIAL RESEARCH ORGANIZATION, 1955.—“Seventh Annual Report for the year ending 30th June, 1955.” 7th (1954–55), 185 pp. [See pp. 55–59, 61–63.]

**903—Report. Department of Agriculture, New Zealand.**

- a. FAWCETT, E. J., 1955.—“Animal Research Division. Parasitology.” Year 1954–55, pp. 64–65.

(903a) In this annual report brief mention is made of investigations into the effect of particle size on the efficiency of phenothiazine as an anthelmintic, the effect of preliminary dosing with copper sulphate on the efficiency of phenothiazine against *Trichostrongylus*, the efficacy of phenothiazine against immature trichostrongyles and against *Ostertagia* and the effect of this drug on the iodine content of the thyroid in lambs. S.W.

**904—Report of the Department of Agriculture and Stock, Queensland.**

- a. ANON., 1955.—“Division of Animal Industry. Veterinary Services Branch. Internal parasites.” Year 1954–55, p. 58.

(904a) In 1954–55 internal parasites assumed considerable importance in sheep and cattle in Queensland with *Haemonchus contortus* playing the major role. On the eastern Darling Downs, *Trichostrongylus* was prevalent in sheep and *Oesophagostomum* and *Haemonchus* attracted attention in the south-western areas. In cattle hookworms caused some deaths. Sparganum of *Diphyllbothrium erinacei* occurred mostly in wild pigs from Roma, Dalby, Georgetown, Ingham, Julia Creek and Atherton, but there were also several instances in domestic pigs on free range. R.T.L.

**905—Report. East African Medical Survey and Research Institute.**

- a. BOZMAN, C. A., 1955.—“Director's report.” No. 6 (1954–55), 44 pp.

**906—Reports on the Progress of Applied Chemistry.**

- a. PETERS, B. G., 1955.—“Control of plant nematodes.” 40, 674–676.

(906a) A survey of literature dealing with the control of root-knot, the treatment of perennial crops and fumigation of soil is given. Work on the control of eelworms by electrical soil treatment and the disinfestation of plant products is also briefly reviewed. H.R.W.

**907—Report. West of Scotland Agricultural College.**

- a. ANON., 1955.—“Potato root eelworm.” Year 1954–55, pp. 38–39.

**908—Revista de la Asociación Médica Argentina.**

- a. LOGALDO, E., 1955.—“Quiste hidatídico y bocio. Doble proceso mórbido en la misma glándula.” 69 (801/802), 256–258.  
b. LOGALDO, E., 1955.—“Distomatosis de las vías biliares. Litiasis vesicular.” 69 (801/802), 260–261.



**909—Revista de Biología Tropical. Universidad de Costa Rica.**

- a. SÁENZ H., C., CORDERO C., E., LIZANO, C., ARGUEDAS, J. & CHAVARRÍA, M. E., 1955.—“Clínica y terapéutica de la anquilostomiasis y de la tricocefalosis infantil.” **3** (2), 135-160. [English summary p. 158.]

(909a) In this survey of hookworm and *Trichuris* infections in 2,026 children in a hospital in Costa Rica, the authors found 40 infected with hookworm, 382 with *Trichuris* and 242 with other nematodes. A detailed account is given of 63 children with heavy infections, including the results of anthelmintic treatment with hexylresorcinol orally and by enema, *Ficus glabrata* latex, papain, carbon tetrachloride and tetrachlorethylene, and treatment of the anaemia with iron and blood transfusions. S.W.

**910—Revista Brasileira de Tuberculose.**

- a. PINTO, C. & SILVA, R. M., 1955.—“Schistosomiasis pulmonar.” **23** (157), 79-92. [English summary pp. 91-92.]

**911—Revista Española de las Enfermedades del Aparato Digestivo y de la Nutrición.**

- a. CALVO MELENDRO, J., 1955.—“El problema de la equinococosis alveolar.” **14** (2), 183-194. [English summary p. 194.]
- b. GALLART-ESQUERDO, A., RECORDER CLAVELL, L. & BORRÁS MOLERA, F., 1955.—“Equinococosis secundaria del peritoneo por rotura de un quiste hidatídico del hígado.” **14** (2), 195-200. [English summary p. 200.]
- c. CANALS MAYNER, R., 1955.—“Quiste hidatídico hepático. Fisopatología de la pared adventicial glandular que rodea al parásito. Importancia de su conocimiento en pro de una terapéutica quirúrgica eficiente.” **14** (2), 201-221. [English summary p. 220.]
- d. BERGARECHE, J., 1955.—“Quiste hidatídico del mesocolon transverso y edema agudo del páncreas.” **14** (4), 416-421. [English summary p. 421.]

**912—Revista de la Facultad de Ciencias Médicas de Buenos Aires.**

- a. TAIANA, J. A., SCHIEPPATI, E., ARACAMA ZORRAQUIN, V. A. & LACOUR, G. A., 1955.—“Equinococosis pulmonar. Tratamiento quirúrgico de 212 quistes.” **2** (1), 29-40. [English, French, German, Italian & Portuguese summaries pp. 38-39.]

**913—Revista do Hospital das Clínicas. São Paulo.**

- \*a. CORRÊA, M. O. A. & AMATO NETO, V., 1955.—“Ineficácia do óxido estanhoso no tratamento da esquistossomíase mansônica.” **10** (4), 298-300. [English summary.]

**914—Revista Ibérica de Parasitología.**

- a. HARGIS, Jr., W. J., 1955.—“Monogenetic trematodes of Gulf of Mexico fishes. Part IV. The superfamily Capsaloidea Price, 1936.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 1-16. [Spanish summary p. 15.]

(914a) Continuing his series on Monogenea from the Gulf of Mexico, Hargis emends the diagnosis of the Monocotylidae, and describes *Monocotyle diademalis* n.sp. from *Dasyatis sabina* and *Dasyatis* sp. This appears to be most closely related to *M. pricei* from which it differs chiefly in having a longer cirrus (0.122 mm.-0.188 mm. long) which is looped around the more pyriform cirrus bulb. *M. pricei*, originally described by Pearse from a single distorted specimen found in *Archosargus probatocephalus*, was recovered in numbers from *D. americana* and *D. say* and is redescribed. The *Dasyatis* species are probably its natural hosts. Hargis gives a new diagnosis of *Monocotyle* to include the new species and the results of the work by Palombi in 1949 [for abstract see Helm. Abs., **18**, No. 566a]. Hargis emends *Heterocotyle* to include *H. aetobatis* n.sp., from *Aetobatus narinari*, which has ten radial depressions on the opisthaptor instead of eight as in other species of *Heterocotyle*. The worms erroneously identified as *H. floridana* by Pearse in 1949 belong to this new species. *H. pseudominima* n.sp. from *Dasyatis* sp. is apparently closely related to *H. minima* but has a tubular testis curved into a ring-like shape, a stout curved cirrus, a thin-walled “cardiform” ootype-uterus

## 914—Revista Ibérica de Parasitología. (cont.)

- b. FREITAS, J. F. TEIXEIRA DE, 1955.—“Redescrição de *Ophidascaris arndti* Sprehn, 1929 (Nematoda, Ascaroidea).” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 17–22. [English & Spanish summaries p. 21.]
- c. CABALLERO Y C., E., 1955.—“Helminthos de la República de Panamá. XIII. Una nueva especie de *Catadiscus* Cohn, 1904. (Trematoda: Digenea).” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 23–26. [English summary pp. 25–26.]
- d. SINGH, K. S., 1955.—“Two new species of nematodes from a millipede from India.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 35–44. [Spanish summary p. 43.]
- e. SCHUURMANS STEKHOVEN, J. H., 1955.—“La parasitología, rama de la biología general.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 45–57. [English summary p. 57.]

complex which narrows abruptly to the gonopore and a sinuous ridge of septa on the opisthopor. *H. americana* n.sp. from *D. americana* has a shorter and stouter body than *H. pseudominima*, a thicker and longer cirrus with large ornamentation, a more muscular vagina and the ootype-uterus curves to the left and then proceeds anteriorly on the right side as a flared uterine chamber to the gonopore. M.MCK.

(914b) Freitas redescribes *Ophidascaris arndti* from the snake *Xenodon merremii* in Mato Grosso, Brazil, and reports the finding of *O. arndti* and *O. sicki* in *X. severus* in the same locality. M.MCK.

(914c) *Catadiscus rodriguezi* n.sp., found in the frog *Leptodactylus pentadactylus* from Panama, resembles *C. marinholetzi*, *C. uruguayensis* and *C. mirandai* but it usually contains only ten to fifteen eggs, the pyriform muscular pharynx measures 0.106–0.152 mm.  $\times$  0.061–0.118 mm., the vitellaria are arranged in a few compact groups on both sides of the body and extend from the hind end of the cirrus sac to behind the ovary and testis, and the ovary is transversely elongate. Caballero gives the name prepharynx to that portion of the gut extending from the oral sucker to the pharynx and notes that other authors have called the prepharynx the oesophagus and have considered the oral sucker to be the pharynx. M.MCK.

(914d) *Rhigonema neyrae* n.sp. (apparently the first nematode to be described from a millipede in India) and *Thelastoma ornata* n.sp. are reported from *Thyroglutus malayus* from Lucknow. Although *R. neyrae* most closely resembles *R. multipapillata* and *R. nigella* it has no rod-like structures in the oesophagus and the spicules, which are curved and equal and are 0.28 mm.–0.336 mm. in length, measured in a straight line. It has no transverse striations but there are fine retrorse bristles covering the anterior half of the body, a vagina uterina links the true vagina with the amphidelphic uteri. The eggs average 0.0813 mm.  $\times$  0.063 mm. in size. There are four or five pairs of pre-anal subventral papillae, one median ventral papilla lies just anterior to the cloaca and, behind the anus, there are four subventral and three (usually lateral) pairs of papillae. The female of *Thelastoma ornata* is differentiated from that of *T. glomericola* by the length of the body (average 3.637 mm.), the position of the excretory pore about 0.495 mm. from the anterior end, the position of the vulva just anterior to the middle of the body and the size of eggs, which average 0.071  $\times$  0.05 mm. The presence of a spicule and one unpaired and three pairs of anal papillae distinguish it from *T. pteroton*. Singh points out that Chitwood & Chitwood (1940) have given rise to some confusion by naming several different nematode structures the spermatheca or seminal receptacle. M.MCK.

(914e) Schuurmans Stekhoven observes that the host-parasite relationship is a special case of the general interrelationships which unite the organisms in a given environment, illness of the host being often no more than the disturbance of the biological equilibrium and a search for a new equilibrium. The definitions of parasitism, commensalism and symbiosis are given with examples and the types of morphological changes associated with the adoption of a parasitic way of life are described. Some of the early helminthologists and their work are briefly recalled and Schuurmans Stekhoven notes that parasitology is no longer purely descriptive but has reached the stage of physiological investigation and is becoming established as a branch of biology. M.MCK.



914—*Revista Ibérica de Parasitología*. (cont.)

- f. JORDANO, D., 1955.—“Diferenciación biométrica entre *Diplopylidium triseriale* (Lühe) y *D. acanthotreta* (Parona) (Cestoda: Dilepididae) mediante la prueba *t*.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 59–63. [English summary p. 63.]
- g. SMYTH, J. D., 1955.—“Problems relating to the *in vitro* cultivation of pseudophyllidean cestodes from egg to adult.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 65–86. [Spanish summary p. 85.]
- h. SCOTT, J. W., 1955.—“A new description of *Diphylobothrium cordiceps* (Leidy 1872).” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 99–108. [Spanish summary p. 108.]
- i. TARAZONA VILAS, J. M., 1955.—“Cestodes parásitos de vertebrados en la provincia de Huesca.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 109–122. [English summary p. 121.]

(914f) Student's mathematical *t* test applied to the lengths of the hooks of *Diplopylidium triseriale* and cysticeroids of *D. acanthotreta* shows that these are different species since the mean lengths of the hooks of the first and second crowns are shorter in *D. triseriale* ( $62.7\mu$  and  $50.5\mu$  respectively, as compared with  $76\mu$  and  $58.8\mu$ ) whereas the hooks of the third crown are longer ( $36.3\mu$  as compared with  $32.5\mu$ ). The hooks of *D. triseriale* from Spain were not significantly different in their lengths from the measurements recorded for *D. triseriale* from Tunisia.

M.MCK.

(914g) With reference chiefly to his own work on the larvae of *Schistocephalus solidus*, *Diphylobothrium* spp. and *Ligula intestinalis*, Smyth analyses the four main problems arising in the culture of pseudophyllids *in vitro*. (i) Asepsis has been achieved by employing standard bacteriological or tissue culture procedures and by the initial use of larvae (which occur in a sterile host environment) rather than adult worms. (ii) He discusses the establishment and maintenance of such conditions as pH, temperature and positional pressure. Seamless cellulose tubes have been successfully used in the culture of *S. solidus* eggs. (iii) A criterion for growth, as opposed to mere survival *in vitro*, has been satisfied by a technique for detecting cellular mitoses. The larva is transferred to the same type of medium in which it has been cultured, but to which colchicine has been added, and is incubated for two to four hours. This halts cell divisions in the metaphase and renders them easier to locate. Larvae are then placed in aceto-carmin for one or two hours and squashed in the usual way. The number of mitoses in a given number of fields serves as an approximate index of cellular division. (iv) The problem still remains of developing highly nutrient media for those stages in which much tissue synthesis is necessary before differentiation can take place.

M.MCK.

(914h) Scott gives reasons for concluding that *Diphylobothrium cordiceps* is a different species from *D. latum*. Plerocercoids from the trout *Salmo clarkii levisi* in Yellowstone Lake, Wyoming, were fed to young pelicans, *Pelecanus erythrorhynchos* and young gulls, *Larus californicus*, under controlled conditions during the course of nine years and *D. cordiceps* was always the species recovered. The naturally occurring tapeworms in these birds were also *D. cordiceps*. Using specimens from the pelican, Scott now redescribes the species in more detail than has been hitherto recorded and tabulates its main characters and those of *D. latum* from man and dog. *D. cordiceps* can be differentiated by several characters including a much shorter neck and the presence of 200 to 477 testes as compared with 824 to 1,285 (possibly more) in *D. latum*. Other evidence indicates that *D. cordiceps* is a separate species. The plerocercoids that abound in Yellowstone trout are usually encysted among the viscera whereas those of *D. latum* are found free in the flesh; although the trout of Yellowstone Lake are eaten in quantity by holiday-makers no human infections with *D. latum* have been recorded from that region.

M.MCK.

(914i) In this account of the 23 cyclophyllid species which Tarazona Vilas has found in wild and domestic animals and man in the province of Huesca in Spain, *Raillietina micracantha* is reported from *Alectoris rufa*, a new host, and *Mesocestoides lineatus* (from a dog) is recorded for the first time from Spain. One specimen of *Moniezia benedeni* had a dichotomous proglottis with duplication of the organs on one side. No anoplocephalid infections were observed in equines although the faeces of about 500 were sampled and several were examined at autopsy.

M.MCK.

## 914—Revista Ibérica de Parasitología. (cont.)

- j. DUBOIS, G., 1955.—"Nature de la spécificité chez les Strigeides (Trematoda)." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 133-144. [English & Spanish summaries p. 143.]
- k. JOHRI, L. N., 1955.—"On a new genus and species, *Neyralla kotharia* of the sub-family Dipylidiinae Stiles 1896 (Cestoda) from Delhi State, India." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 165-172. [Spanish summary p. 171.]
- l. HICKMAN, V. V., 1955.—"On *Maritrema ornithorhynchi* sp.n., a new trematode from the monotreme, *Ornithorhynchus anatinus* Shaw, with a key to the genus *Maritrema* Nicoll." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 181-191. [Spanish summary p. 190.]
- m. GONZÁLEZ CASTRO, J., FERNÁNDEZ AMELA, T. & GUEVARA POZO, D., 1955.—"Comportamiento de la prueba de Suessenguth y Kline en sueros humanos y de animales afectos de diversas parasitosis." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 193-220. [English summary pp. 217-218.]
- n. GIBSON, C. L., 1955.—"Consideraciones sobre la alimentación de simúlidos antropofílicos en huéspedes humanos y animales, con referencia a estudios de la transmisión de la oncocercosis humana en Guatemala." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 307-311. [English summary p. 310.]

(914j) Dubois reviews the degree of specificity of different groups, genera and species of strigeids and lists under each order of avian hosts those species common to them. Two tables of the strigeid metacercariae and their fish hosts in Europe and North America show that specificity is not manifested by the metacercariae. The specificity of strigeids in birds appears to be due mainly to selective mechanisms working in the avian hosts, which mechanisms are probably chemical and associated with the action of the tribocytic organ of the parasites. In the strigeids of the Charadrii, however, specificity to the final host is chiefly the result of ecological selection.

M.MCK.

(914k) *Neyralla kotharia* n.g., n.sp. is described and figured from the kite *Milvus govinda* from India. It is characterized by a double crown of rostellar hooks, irregularly alternating genital pores, genital ducts which pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels, a saccular uterus and uniovular egg capsules. The testes are few and are located at the side of the female organs. A comparative chart is given of the chief characters of *Neyralla* and the allied genera of the Dipylidiinae.

M.MCK.

(914l) *Maritrema ornithorhynchi* n.sp. is described and figured from the platypus *Ornithorhynchus anatinus* from Tasmania. Its oesophagus is equal in length to that of the pharynx whereas in *M. humile*, the most closely related species, the oesophagus is five times as long as the pharynx. Hickman gives a key to the 20 species of *Maritrema*.

M.MCK.

(914m) When the Suessenguth & Kline test was performed on more than a hundred samples of sera from man, domestic and laboratory animals it was usually negative to the sera of animals not infected with trichinae, even if the animals harboured other helminths, and was usually positive to the sera of trichinous animals except in cases of recent infections. A pig heavily infected with *Trichuris trichiura* and another with a heavy *Physoccephalus sexalatus* infection gave positive results although no trichinae were found in the flesh by direct examination and digestion. The highest titre was 1:128 in man and animals. Of 323 human sera obtained at the laboratory for various analyses, 20.12% were positive, confirming the high rate of trichinelliasis already indicated in Granada by previous work.

M.MCK.

(914n) Gibson, working in Guatemala on the transmission of human onchocerciasis, captured specimens of *Simulium* while they were feeding on one host and transferred them, after an interruption of an hour or two, to another species of host. Man was used as host in combination with cattle, horse or dog. In tests involving horses or cattle more than half the *S. callidum* and *S. metallicum* resumed feeding regardless of the hosts or the order in which they were offered. *S. ochraceum* freely accepted the second host when horse was involved but did not usually resume feeding in combinations of man and cattle. Although *S. ochraceum* showed a slight tendency to feed on dog after man, it was less willing to feed on man after dog. *S. metallicum* fed on man after beginning its feed on dog.

M.MCK.



914—*Revista Ibérica de Parasitología*. (cont.)

- o. ROMAN, E., 1955.—"Comportement des stades libres de *Strongyloides ratti* vis-à-vis de quelques variations du milieu." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 397-410. [English & Spanish summaries pp. 408-409.]
- p. PÉREZ VIGUERAS, I., 1955.—"Descripción de seis especies nuevas de trematodes de la familia Acanthocolpidae y división del género *Stephanostomum* en sub-géneros." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 421-441. [English summary p. 441.]
- q. VOGEL, H., 1955.—"Beobachtungen über einen alveolären *Echinococcus* bei süddeutschen Wildtieren." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 443-449. [English & Spanish summaries p. 449.]
- r. GONZÁLEZ DE VEGA, N., GÓMEZ-MORENO, C. & RODRÍGUEZ AGUILAR, M., 1955.—"Las enfermedades parasitarias broncopulmonares en Granada." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 451-458. [English summary p. 457.]

(914o) Although young larvae of *Strongyloides ratti* were killed by desiccation for five to seven hours at room temperature (15°C. to 20°C.), they withstood anaerobic conditions for six days at room temperature and for 48 hours at 27°C. A greater resistance to cold was observed than that which is known for larvae of *S. stercoralis*; considerable numbers of the rhabditiform larvae survived for three days at 5°C. and some persisted more than 11 days. By collecting rat faeces in water under the rat cages, the yield of *S. ratti* larvae in coprocultures was substantially increased.

M.MCK.

(914p) Six new species of *Stephanostomum* are described and illustrated from fish from Cuba. *S. mediovitellarium* n.sp. from *Calamus bajonado* is characterized by 34 peribuccal spines, a long prepharynx 0.88 mm. long, a long cirrus sac 0.4 mm. long and vitellaria which are post-equatorial and behind the seminal vesicle. *S. lopezneyrai* n.sp. from *Anisotremus virginicus* has 26 to 28 peribuccal spines, a prepharynx 0.43 mm. long, large cuticular spines measuring about 30  $\mu$ , a long cirrus sac and tangential testes. The anterior testis and ovary are contiguous and the vitellaria extend forward to the seminal vesicle. *S. manteri* n.sp. from *Elaphotoxon ruber* is distinguished from *S. cesticillum* by the presence of 38 peribuccal spines and vitellaria which lie entirely behind the seminal vesicle. The single specimen of *S. cubanum* n.sp. from *E. ruber* had 32 peribuccal spines, the ovary was well in front of the tangential testes and the vitellaria reached the hind border of the ovary. *S. microcephalum* n.sp. from *Elagatis bipinnulatus* differs from *S. ditrematis* chiefly in that the vitellaria overlap the posterior half of the seminal vesicle and that the testes are twice as large; this species is further differentiated from *S. robustum* by the position of the acetabulum 0.96 mm. from the cephalic end. *S. admicrostephanum* n.sp. from *Epinephelus mystacinus* differs from *S. microstephanum* in having about 70 to 80 peribuccal spines arranged in three irregular rows interrupted dorsally and ventrally and in that the oesophagus bifurcates half way between the anterior end and the acetabulum. *Stephanostomum* is divided into four new subgenera. (i) *Neostephanostomum* has more than, and the other subgenera have less than, 70 peribuccal spines. (ii) *Stephanostomum* is characterized by the uninterrupted arrangement of the peribuccal crowns and vitellaria. In (iii) *Schistostephanum* [this spelling occurs twice in the text of the paper but in the summaries it appears as *Schistostephanostomum*] the peribuccal crowns are interrupted ventrally and in (iv) *Critovitellarium* the vitellaria are interrupted in several places level with the gonads. *S. casum* and *Monorchistephanostomum gracile* are redescribed.

M.MCK.

(914q) *Echinococcus alveolaris* was found in three field-voles (*Microtus arvalis*) in the Swabian Jura (southern Germany), from the neighbourhood of villages where human infections with *E. alveolaris* have been found. A piece of the liver of this vole was fed to a dog from which about 1,000 *Echinococcus* adults were later recovered. Two of three *Vulpes vulpes* shot in one of the villages were also infected with *Echinococcus* and when eggs from these foxes were fed to several species of mammals, alveolar hydatids developed in *M. oeconomus ratticeps* and in white mice. Vogel discusses the different hypotheses as to whether or no the two forms of hydatid which are found in man are the same species.

M.MCK.

(914r) In Granada, lung infiltration caused by *Ascaris* larvae is common and is correlated with the high incidence of *A. lumbricoides*. The only other lung disease of helminth origin found there is pulmonary hydatid, which the authors observed in only 35 of 70,000 individuals examined radiologically over a period of 20 years.

M.MCK.

## 914—Revista Ibérica de Parasitología. (cont.)

- s. GUEVARA POZO, D. & DOMÍNGUEZ MARTÍNEZ, J., 1955.—“Un nuevo caso en España de parasitismo humano por *Hymenolepis diminuta* (Rud. 1819).” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 459–480. [English summary p. 479.]
- t. DOUGHERTY, E. C. & HALL, E. R., 1955.—“The biological relationships between American weasels (genus *Mustela*) and nematodes of the genus *Skrjabinigylus* Petrov, 1927 (Nemotoda: Metastrongylidae), the causative organisms of certain lesions in weasel skulls.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 531–576. [Spanish summary p. 568.]
- u. GUEVARA POZO, D. & MONTEOLIVA HERNÁNDEZ, M., 1955.—“Algunos datos experimentales sobre la acción amilásica de triturados de *Ascaridia galli* (Schränk, 1788) Freeborn, 1923.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 577–595. [English summary p. 594.]
- v. SIMÓN VICENTE, F., 1955.—“Nota previa sobre el ciclo experimental de un *Brachylaemus*.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 607–610. [English summary p. 610.]
- w. STUNKARD, H. W., 1955.—“The trematode genus *Asymphylogadora*.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 633–644. [Spanish summary p. 642.]

(914s) This case, apparently the fourth recorded of human infection with *Hymenolepis diminuta* in Spain, is of a girl who passed 13 or more adult worms after treatment with the pulp of unpeeled pumpkin seeds and “taenifuge capsules of Moreno-Michel”. The eggs of the voided parasites had no polar projections. The rhythmical movements of the hooks of the oncosphere took place about seven or eight times a minute. M.MCK.

(914t) Dougherty & Hall examined 3,720 skulls of *Mustela erminea*, *M. frenata* and *M. rixosa*, from European and North American collections, for lesions attributable to *Skrjabinigylus nasicola*. These lesions were rare in skulls from arid or extremely cold areas, but the incidence among those from temperate and very humid areas was high and reached 100% among the adult skulls from some localities. The geographical distribution, the incidence of lesions and the previous records of lesions or of *Skrjabinigylus* worms in the different host subspecies examined, are tabulated. It is assumed that the intermediate host is a land mollusc. They review the systematics and known life-cycles of species of *Skrjabinigylus*, assess the probable validity of the hosts recorded for *S. nasicola* and give an account, illustrated by maps, of the incidence and distribution of *Skrjabinigylus* in *Mustela* in Russia and North America. Evidence of infection was found for the first time in the following subspecies of *M. erminea*: *M. e. semplei*, *M. e. invicta*, *M. e. salva*, *M. e. initis*, *M. e. celenda*, *M. e. seclusa*, *M. e. haidarum*, *M. e. fallenda*, *M. e. olympica*, *M. e. gulosa* and *M. e. muricus*. M.MCK.

(914u) The authors mixed a suspension of the pulped specimens of *Ascaridia galli* with aqueous starch solution and tabulated the amounts of glucose liberated at different temperatures and pH values and after varying periods of time. At the optimum temperature of 40°C. and the optimum pH of 6.4, 0.47 mg.–0.74 mg. of glucose were liberated per mg. of fresh worm after one hour. The digestive activity of the worm pulp decreased, the longer the lapse of time between the slaughter of the host and performance of the experiment. In the presence of cupric, zinc, ferrous, mercuric or lead ions the digestive activity diminished but it tended to increase slightly in the presence of sodium fluoride, sodium chloride, sodium bromide or the ions of strontium, calcium, magnesium or manganese. In parallel experiments using the pulp of pancreas of domestic fowl, the liberation of glucose was more markedly increased by the presence of the fluoride, chloride or bromide of sodium but the other metal ions had about the same effect. M.MCK.

(914v) When the cercariae and metacercariae frequently found in *Limax* and *Helix* in Salamanca, Spain were fed to several types of small animals, adult trematodes were recovered from white mice and domestic sparrows and were identified as *Brachylaemus* sp. The cercaria, metacercaria and adult are described. M.MCK.

(914w) Unencysted forms of juvenile and gravid *Asymphylogadora* were found in the snails *Annicola limosa* from ponds near Falmouth, Massachusetts, U.S.A., and small numbers of the same worm were occasionally seen in the fishes *Perca flavescens*, *Fundulus diaphanus*, *Micropterus dolomieu* and *Lepomis macrochirus* in the same ponds. Stunkard reviews the



914—*Revista Ibérica de Parasitología*. (cont.)

- x. RICCI, M., 1955.—“Il parassitismo intestinale nella popolazione infantile di Lampedusa.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 645-651. [English & Spanish summaries p. 651.]
- y. BAER, J. G., 1955.—“Deux espèces nouvelles de cestodes chez l'outarde *Lophotis ruficristata* (Smith).” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 653-657. [English & Spanish summaries p. 657.]
- z. FERRO, A., 1955.—“La hidatidosis en la cuenca del Mediterráneo.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 659-699. [English summary p. 699.]
- ba. PÉREZ FONTANA, V., 1955.—“Nuevos métodos biológicos aplicados al estudio de la epidemiología de la hidatidosis.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 701-712. [English summary p. 711.]
- bb. BEAVER, P. C., 1955.—“Observations on *Necator* infections resulting from exposure to three larvae.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 713-721. [Spanish summary p. 720.]

literature on *Asymphylogdora* and remarks that there is no agreement concerning the limits of the genus and the number of its valid species. From his analysis of the literature on tail-less cercariae he concludes that the absence of a tail is no indication of genetic relationship.

M.MCK.

(914x) *Enterobius vermicularis* was detected by Graham's adhesive tape method in 62.11% of 256 children from Lampedusa, Italy. Faecal examination of 109 children from the same island showed *Hymenolepis nana* in 28.44% and *Trichuris trichiura* in 8.26%. M.MCK.

(914y) *Raillietina* (R.) *neyrai* n.sp. and *Idiogenes mahonae* n.sp. are described from *Lophotis ruficristata* from the Transvaal. *R. neyræi* has unilateral gonopores, median female glands which are surrounded on three sides by the 17 to 25 testes, a cirrus sac which contains a large cirrus and extends inwards to the ventral excretory canal and 24 to 26 uterine capsules per segment containing six to eight eggs each. This is the first species of *Raillietina* to be reported from a bustard. *I. mahonae* has two testes as compared with the smallest number of four to eight hitherto reported (for *I. kolbei*) in this genus.

M.MCK.

(914z) Ferro gives a general picture of hydatid disease in Spain, Portugal, France, Italy, Yugoslavia, Greece, Cyprus, Turkey, Lebanon, Syria, Transjordan, Palestine, Egypt, Libya, Algeria and French and Spanish Morocco. Its incidence is high in Spain, Italy, Yugoslavia, Greece and Algeria, while Corsica, Sardinia, Cephalonia and Cyprus are the most serious foci. Hydatid is now as severe in the Mediterranean countries as in South America and Australia. In the Middle East the human incidence is low relative to the incidence in animals and this, the author says, is due to the Moslem law which prohibits contact with the dog. In France hydatid disease is apparently regressing. Control measures have been started in Greece, Italy and Yugoslavia.

M.MCK.

(914ba) Pérez Fontana records observations on the staining reactions of live, dead or fixed hydatid scolices. He notes, for example, that whereas normal scolices stain violet under the action of gentian violet, toluidine blue, thionine and Unna's polychrome, with a gradual spread of colour inwards, dead scolices quickly stain a deep red. He points out that wasted attempts to infect animals with hydatid can be avoided by performing germination tests beforehand on the scolices. When oncospheres of *Echinococcus granulosus* were placed in water they developed a transparent halo during a period of hours; before the development of the embryo began, the dark spherical bodies in the oncosphere (which he considers analogous to the calcareous corpuscles of the scolex) migrated outwards to produce the chitinous vesicle, deriving the necessary material from the chitinous shell of the oncosphere.

M.MCK.

(914bb) When the skin of each of nine volunteers was exposed to three larvae of *Necator americanus*, all developed small skin papules and urticaria. Five subsequently passed eggs, but in one case these were infertile and were voided for seven months or less. The infections in the others persisted for more than two years. Egg counts indicated that in light infections a gravid female probably lays 20,000 to 50,000 eggs per day.

M.MCK.

## 914—Revista Ibérica de Parasitología. (cont.)

- bc. BACA PUERTA, A., 1955.—“Terapéutica de algunas parasitosis intestinales frecuentes.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 793–817. [English summary p. 815.]
- bd. CLAVERA ARMENTEROS, J. M., GUEVARA POZO, D. & THOMAS GÓMEZ, J., 1955.—“Modificaciones del agua y electrolitos en *Ascaridia galli* (Schränk 1788) Freeborn 1923, por influencias del medio de supervivencia *in vitro*.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 819–837. [English summary p. 837.]
- be. BURGOS, E., 1955.—“Parasitismo por oxiuros en el lactante.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 839–846. [English summary p. 846.]
- bf. TORRES LÓPEZ, A. J., 1955.—“Sobre la asociación parasitaria de *Ascaris* y *Tricocéfalos*.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 847–852. [English summary p. 852.]
- bg. IBÁÑEZ GONZÁLEZ, R. & GALLEGO CAPILLA, J., 1955.—“Resultados parciales obtenidos en la investigación microbiológica de aguas residuales de la provincia de Granada.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 853–856. [English summary p. 856.]
- bh. MUÑOZ MEDINA, J. M., 1955.—“Actividad antihelmíntica de algunas plantas granadinas.” Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 857–862. [English summary p. 862.]

(914bc) This is a review of the anthelmintic properties of various substances used against *Ascaris*, *Enterobius* and *Trichurius*. M.MCK.

(914bd) The electrical conductivities of samples of water containing equal concentrations of pulped *Ascaridia galli* varied according to the time that the worms had been maintained in Ringer's solution. Ringer's solution was used in concentrations termed, by the authors, 4N (hypertonic), N and  $\frac{N}{4}$  (both hypotonic). The conductivity of suspensions of worms (i) increased the longer the worms had been maintained in 4N Ringer's solution, (ii) tended to remain constant in the case of worms maintained in N Ringer, regardless of the period of immersion, and (iii) tended to fall the longer the worms had been kept in  $\frac{N}{4}$  Ringer. The weights of the worms kept in 4N Ringer decreased but rose markedly in those kept in N or  $\frac{N}{4}$  Ringer. It appeared that the ionic concentration within the worms was controlled to some extent, but the weight gains of the worms when placed in N Ringer's solution indicated that the absorption of water (plus ions) was not efficiently controlled. M.MCK.

(914bf) Torres López treated diarrhoea which he considered was caused by associated infection with *Ascaris lumbricoides* and *Trichuris trichiura* with 4 cg.–5 cg. of santonin (less to children) given for four or five days and followed by a mild laxative on the next day. This was repeated until the eggs disappeared from the faeces. M.MCK.

(914bg) The sewage effluents of three of 24 villages in the province of Granada, Spain contained viable eggs of *Ascaris lumbricoides*, one contained eggs of *Hymenolepis nana* and another contained larvae of *Strongyloides stercoralis*. M.MCK.

(914bh) Extracts of species of *Artemisia* were diluted at the rate of 1 gm. in 10 c.c. of Ringer's solution, and 0.5 c.c. to 4 c.c. of this mixture were diluted in a further 10 c.c. of Ringer's solution. The suspensions thus prepared of *A. absinthium* and *A. glutinosa* extracts had no effect or only a retarded effect on *Ascaridia galli* *in vitro* whereas extracts of *Artemisia herba-alba* at these concentrations killed the worms in one to four hours. Each extract was administered to domestic fowl in a solution containing the same amount of extract as the maximum used *in vitro*, or in a solution containing half this amount, and that of *A. herba-alba* was again the most efficacious; only one dead and one sluggish worm were recovered from two fowls six days later. M.MCK.



## 914—Revista Ibérica de Parasitología. (cont.)

- bi. SERRANO SÁNCHEZ, A., 1955.—"*Julinea granatensis* n.g.n., n.sp. (Nematoda: Rhigonematidae), parásito intestinal de *Julus terrestris* L. en Granada." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 887–892. [English summary p. 890.]
- bj. TRAVASSOS, L., 1955.—"Sobre *Spectatus spectatus* Travassos, 1923 (Nematoda-Kathlanidae)." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 897–909. [English & Spanish summaries p. 909.]
- bk. SHOHO, C., 1955.—"Helminthic diseases of the central nervous system and intrauterine foetal infection by helminths. (Significance of histologic diagnosis in somatic helminthiasis)." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 927–952. [Spanish summary pp. 946–947.]
- bl. GUEVARA POZO, D. & SUÁREZ PÉREGRÍN, E., 1955.—"Acción *in vitro* del látex y otros zumos de *Ficus carica* sobre *Ascaridia galli*." Tomo Extraordinario, pp. 953–969. [English summary p. 968.]

(914bi) *Julinea* n.g., a genus belonging to the Rhigonematinae, is provisionally created for *J. granatensis* n.sp. from the myriapod *Julus terrestris* in Granada. It has equal spicules and thus differs from *Severianoia*. Serrano Sánchez gives keys to the families of Oxyuroidea and genera of Rhigonematidae parasitic in myriapods. M.MCK.

(914bj) Travassos redescribes, with illustrations, the nematode *Spectatus spectatus* (which he described in 1923) from *Colossoma brachyomum* and *C. bidens*. M.MCK.

(914bk) Shoho gives a critical review of the role which nematode larvae, migrating in the central nervous system of mammals, can play in the aetiology of nervous diseases, either by direct trauma or by enabling infectious micro-organisms to enter from the blood stream. The frequency and importance of wandering nematode larvae in neurological disorders is not sufficiently known. The author also speculates on some of the types of ascarid life-cycles which might normally involve intrauterine infection. Observations of his own, or those of others, that calves one to two years old have both *Setaria digitata* and *S. marshalli* infections, whereas cases of intrauterine infection or of infection in calves under a year old have involved only *S. marshalli*, suggest that the life-cycle of *S. marshalli* may need uterine passage. Shoho illustrates with examples how different the tissue reactions can be to helminths in different animals and he urges a better understanding of tissue reactions so that lesions can be correlated with worms when the worms cannot be found. M.MCK.

(914bl) When the latex of *Ficus carica* was suspended in water, in Ringer's solution or a buffer solution, at concentrations of 1:5 or 1:10 (the ratio indicates weight of plant tissue used, to volume of suspension fluid), it had a lethal digestive action on *Ascaridia galli* *in vitro* at a pH of 7 or 8. Only the lethal action, not the digestive action, was apparent when the pH was 5 or 6 or the suspension had been boiled for 15 seconds. It seemed that two constituents were operative, a thermolabile constituent having a digestive action which was lethal and a thermostable constituent having a lethal action only. The cellular fluid of the plant (obtained from tissue drained of latex) inhibited the lethal digestive action of the latex if added in the proportion of 1:3. If added in a smaller proportion (1:1) it only inhibited the digestive action. M.MCK.

## 915—Revista do Instituto Adolfo Lutz. São Paulo.

- a. LUTZ, A., 1955.—"Bibliografia de Adolfo Lutz." 15 (1), 19–32.
- b. DEANE, M. P., 1955.—"Adolfo Lutz, helmintologista." 15 (1), 73–85.
- c. CARVALHO, J. C., 1955.—"*Mononchus risocetiae*, nova espécie (Nematoda, Mononchidae)." 15 (1), 129–134. [English summary pp. 133–134.]
- d. CINTRA, J. F. & RUGAI, E., 1955.—"Helmintíases entre escolares da cidade de Bauru." 15 (1), 155–157. [English summary p. 156.]
- e. MACHADO, P. DE A., GUERRA, J. C. & ABREU, L. G. DE S., 1955.—"Planorbídeos no município de Campinas." 15 (1), 168–172.
- f. CARVALHO, J. C., 1955.—"O nematóide das galhas no algodoeiro e em outros hospedeiros." 15 (1), 173–179. [English summary p. 179.]
- g. CARVALHO, J. C., 1955.—"Plantas ornamentais parasitadas por espécies do gênero *Xiphinema*." 15 (1), 180–185. [English summary p. 185.]

- h. AMATO NETO, V. & CORRÊA, M. O. A., 1955.—“Tratamento da ascariíase pelo hidrato de piperazina.” **15** (1), 230–234. [English summary p. 234.]
- i. MACHADO, P. DE A. & ABREU, L. G. DE S., 1955.—“A ocorrência de furcocercárias em planorbídeos capturados no município de Campinas.” **15** (1), 235–240. [English summary p. 237.]

(915b) Deane recalls the pioneering work of Lutz in Brazil on the biology and problems of helminth diseases, particularly on schistosomes and hookworm. [For a complete list of Lutz's publications see *Rev. Inst. Adolfo Lutz*, **15**, pp. 19–32.] M.MCK.

(915c) *Mononchus* (*Iotonchus*) sp. Carvalho is now named by him *M. risoeciae* n.sp. His study of further specimens from pots [not plots as given in the English summary] of ornamental plants shows that the species differs from the related *M. brachylaimus* in the absence of rudimentary teeth, the smaller size of the pharynx, which is 0.055 mm.  $\times$  0.037 mm. in the male and 0.062 mm.  $\times$  0.052 mm. in the female, and the shorter length of the tail (the ratio of body length to tail length being 5.7–10.0 in the female and 8.2–9.7 in the male). The new species is longer than *M. tenuidentatus*, has a better developed pharyngeal tooth and a relatively shorter pharynx, the length of which does not equal twice its width. Nearly all the males and females contained ingested nematodes, more or less intact. M.MCK.

(915e) *Australorbis* was found in ten localities in the basin of the Anhumas river [São Paulo State], Brazil. This is apparently the first report of planorbids in the municipality of Campinas. Although 26,962 specimens were exposed to bright light and dissected, all were apparently free of *Schistosoma mansoni* infection. The existence of carriers of *S. mansoni* in Campinas, who have come from other Brazilian states, makes the presence of these planorbids alarming since the sewage of the town is poured without treatment into the Anhumas. M.MCK.

(915f) Carvalho has identified *Meloidogyne incognita* in cotton plants from Ribeirão Preto, São Paulo State, Brazil, in *Solanum* sp. from São Paulo and in *Leonotis nepetaefolius*, *Phaseolus vulgaris*, *Pelargonium* sp. and *Abutilon* sp. The number of plants attacked suggests that this nematode species is one of the most wide-spread and abundant in Brazilian soils. The ways in which it is carried from one locality to another are reviewed. M.MCK.

(915g) *Xiphinema americanum* and *X. ensiculiferum* were found during the examination of soil from gardens in the city of São Paulo and from pots of an unidentified ornamental plant. The females are figured and redescribed. No males were seen. In comparison with specimens reported from Ceylon, the larva of *X. ensiculiferum* had a conoid, rather than subdigitate, tail and the female tail was more rounded at the tip. Other genera found were *Rhabditis*, *Dorylaimus*, *Diphtherophora*, *Eucephalobus*, *Cephalobus*, *Alaimus*, *Mononchus*, *Tripyla*, *Monhystera*, *Helicotylenchus*, *Aphelenchus* and *Aphelenchoides*. M.MCK.

(915h) A daily dose of 60 mg. per kg. body-weight of piperazine hydrate administered for five days to 22 patients with ascaris infections cured 63.63%, to 28 patients for seven days cured 89.28% and four patients who received two seven-day courses, with an interval of seven days between, were all cured. R.T.L.

(915i) Continuing their study of planorbids in Campinas, São Paulo State, Brazil [see abstract No. 915c above] Machado & Abreu have found on several occasions a cercaria in *Australorbis tenagophilus* which they describe as short-tailed, longifurcous, with pharynx and eye-spots. It is probably identical with *Cercaria caratinguensis*. M.MCK.

## 916—Revista de Investigación Clínica. Mexico.

- \*a. CAMPUZANO, M. & ESESARTE, G. DE, 1955.—“Un caso de fascioliasis coledociana.” **7** (2), 187–189.

## 917—Revista Médica Hondureña.

- \*a. GUTIÉRREZ LÓPEZ, R., 1955.—“Perforaciones intestinales por parásitos.” **23** (171), 805–817.



**918—Revista de Medicina Veterinaria. Montevideo.**

- a. RODRÍGUEZ GONZÁLEZ, M. & TRAMONTANO, R., 1955.—“Obstrucción del colédoco por *Ascaris suis*.” 8 (55), 36–38.
- b. BORAY, J., 1955.—“Investigaciones experimentales sobre la equinococosis de los animales domésticos, con especial atención a la equinococosis del perro.” 8 (55), 41–60.

(918b) [This is a translation of a paper published in German in *Acta Vet., Budapest*, 1954, 4, 93–109. For abstract see *Helm. Abs.*, 23, No. 60c.]

**919—Revista Paulista de Medicina.**

- \*a. FRANÇA NETO, A. S. & AMATO NETO, V., 1955.—“O líquido cefalorraquidiano na esquistossomose mansoni.” 46 (4), 274–281.
- b. CARVALHO E SILVA, T. L. DE, 1955.—“Um caso de provável localização pulmonar da esquistossomose mansônica.” 47 (5), 555–558. [English summary p.557.]

**920—Revista do Serviço Especial de Saúde Pública. Rio de Janeiro.**

- a. LOBATO PARAENSE, W., PEREIRA, O. & BUSTORFF PINTO, D., 1955.—“Um aspecto da ecologia do *Australorbis glabratus* que favorece a reinfestação dos criadouros.” 7 (2), 573–581. [English summary pp. 579–580.]
- b. COSTA, O. R. DA, MANCEAU, J. N., MAROJA, R. & ANDRADE, G. C. DE 1955.—“Observações sobre a ação do hexylresorcinol nas infestações por áscaris.” 8 (1), 201–204. [English summary p. 202.]
- c. MANCEAU, J. N., 1955.—“Aplicação na análise de covariância ao estudo comparativo de dois anti-helmínticos.” 8 (1), 205–219. [English summary p. 219.]
- d. COSTA, O. R., DA, 1955.—“Incidência de *Enterobius vermicularis* em 359 escolares de Belém, Pará.” 8 (1), 221–229. [English summary pp. 224–225.]
- e. COSTA, O. R. DA, AZEVEDO, M. C. DE & MAROJA, R. DE C., 1955.—“Inquérito parasitológico entre crianças, realizado em seis municípios da zona bragantina, Estado da Pará, em 1950.” 8 (1), 231–256. [English summary p. 241.]
- f. COSTA, O. R. DA, 1955.—“Observações sobre a ação do hexilresorcinol-metoquina e dessas drogas isoladas, nas infestações por ancilostomídeos, áscaris, tricocéfalos e oxiuros.” 8 (1), 257–269. [English summary pp. 267–268.]

(920a) *Australorbis glabratus* was found buried up to a depth of 40 cm. in mud and soil during trial treatments of snail habitats with sodium pentachlorophenate in Minas Gerais, Brazil. In 236 samples of mud taken just inside the water's edge Lobato *et al.* found 186 specimens and, from a further 180 samples of soil collected beyond the water's edge, they recovered 12 live specimens, three dead ones and 303 shells.

M.MCK.

(920c) Anthelmintic treatment of 74 children with Aralen (chloroquine) or hexylresorcinol showed that the latter was more effective in reducing the number of eggs of *Ascaris lumbricoides* and hookworm in the faeces.

M.MCK.

(920e) Faecal examinations of persons in the State of Pará, Brazil, showed hookworm in 91.6% of 3,018, *Ascaris lumbricoides* in 80.2% of 2,664, *Trichuris trichiura* in 55.1% of 1,817, *Enterobius vermicularis* in 3.9% of 129 and *Strongyloides stercoralis* in 3.5% of 116. *Tropicorbis centimetralis* and *Drepanotrema anatinum* were collected in the area. The finding of *T. centimetralis* is important in this region where immigrants converge from the endemic schistosomiasis areas of north-eastern Brazil.

M.MCK.

(920f) Each of 150 individuals was treated with metoquina or hexylresorcinol or both drugs together. The dose of each anthelmintic was 800 mg. per person over 12 years of age and less for younger children. Hexylresorcinol and metoquina together were more effective than either drug alone in reducing the number of voided eggs of hookworm, *Ascaris lumbricoides* and *Trichuris trichiura*, and hexylresorcinol was more effective than metoquina in reducing the output of hookworm and *Ascaris* eggs.

M.MCK.

**921—Revista de Veterinaria Militar. Buenos Aires.**

- a. MALIANDI, F. S., 1955.—"Estrongilosis gastro intestinal de los herbívoros." **3** (12), 115-118, 120-124.

(921a) Maliandi gives a general account of the Strongylata which occur in herbivores and a key to the most important genera. He then deals in greater detail with the diagnosis (faecal concentration techniques and clinical signs), treatment and prophylaxis of the diseases they cause. He tabulates the estimated number of eggs produced per female per day for *Haemonchus contortus*, *Nematodirus filicollis*, *Ostertagia ostertagi*, *Cooperia curticei* and *Trichostrongylus colubriformis*, together with the survival time for the free-living larvae and the number of parasites necessary to produce disease in sheep. S.W.

**922—Revue Médicale du Moyen-Orient.**

- \*a. LYS, P., ADÈS, J. & BADRE, Y., 1955.—"Essais sur l'action anthelminthique des graines de courge." **12** (3), 339-340.  
 \*b. SOURNIA, J. C., 1955.—"La gravité de l'évolution spontanée des kystes hydatiques du poulmon." **12** (3), 341-344.

**923—Revue Suisse de Zoologie.**

- a. DUBOIS, G., 1955.—"Les trématodes de chiroptères de la collection Villy Aellen. Etude suivie d'une revision du sous-genre *Prosthodendrium* Dollfus 1937 (*Lecithodendriinae* Lühe)." **62** (3), 469-506.

(923a) Dubois has examined the Villy Aellen collection of trematodes from bats in the Swiss and French Jura. *Plagiorchis vespertilionis* was the commonest and occurred in nine host species. *Mesotretes peregrinus* was found in *Miniopterus schreibersi schreibersi* but occurred only twice. *Prosthodendrium* (P.) *ascidia* is redescribed and the morphology of these specimens is compared with published descriptions; Dubois concludes that *P. naviculum* Macy is a North American variety of *P. ascidia* and that Caballero's two species *P. scabrum* and *P. paeminosum* are synonyms of it. *P. (P.) chilostomum* is also redescribed and figured and *Lecithodendrium cordiforme laxmii* and *P. piriforme* are made synonyms; *P. oligolecithum* is regarded as valid. The genus *Prosthodendrium* is revised and a key is given to the 19 species regarded as valid. *L. cordiforme parvouterus* Bhalerao, 1926 is transferred to *Prosthodendrium* as *P. parvouterus* n. comb. and *L. cordiforme* Mödinger, 1930 nec Braun, *P. pushpai*, *P. cordiforme* Bhalerao, 1936 nec Braun, *P. pyramidum orientale* Yamaguti & Asada, 1942 nec Looss and *P. pyramidum maroccana* Dollfus, 1954 nec Looss are regarded as synonyms of *P. parvouterus*. *P. bhaleraoi* is made synonymous with *P. longiforme* and the variety *P. longiforme allahabadi* is suppressed. *P. loossi* and *P. luzonicum* are reduced to the rank of varieties of *P. urna* and *P. orospinosum* respectively. *P. mizellei* is made a synonym of *P. macnabi*. *P. posticum* and *P. lilliputianum* remain as species inquirendae. S.W.

**924—Revue de Zoologie et de Botanique Africaines.**

- a. FAIN, A., 1955.—"Recherches sur les schistosomes d'oiseaux au Ruanda-Urundi (Congo belge). Découverte d'une nouvelle bilharziose aviaire: la trichobilharziose nasale, et description de schistosomes nouveaux. Note préliminaire." **51** (3/4), 373-387.  
 b. FAIN, A., 1955.—"Un nouveau schistosome du crabier de Madagascar (*Ardeola idae* Hartl.). *Gigantobilharzia ardeolae* n.sp." **52** (1/2), 97-100.

(924a) Fain describes (but does not figure) seven new species of schistosomes from aquatic birds in the region of Ruanda-Urundi (Belgian Congo). Four of these species occurred in the liver or mesenteric veins, whereas the remaining three (all species of the genus *Trichobilharzia*) were found only in the venous network of the nasal cavities. Nasal trichobilharziasis of birds is a new syndrome, described for the first time. It is apparently frequent among members of the duck family. The seven new species are: (i) *Ornithobilharzia baeri* n.sp., from the portal and mesenteric veins of *Phalacrocorax africanus*; (ii) *Trichobilharzia schoutedeni* n.sp., from the liver and mesenteric veins of *Thalassornis leuconotus*; (iii) *Trichobilharzia*



*berghei* n.sp., from the portal system of *Anas undulata undulata*; (iv) *Trichobilharzia anatina* n.sp., from the portal system of *A. u. undulata*; (v) *Trichobilharzia rodhaini* n.sp., from the small veins of the nasal cavities of *Hagedashia hagedash*; (vi) *Trichobilharzia nasicola* n.sp., from the veins of the nasal mucosa and submucosa of *A. u. undulata*; and (vii) *Trichobilharzia spinulata* n.sp., from the nasal cavities of *Alopothen aegyptiacus* and *Plectropterus gambensis*. The differential characters of these seven species are not given, but a key is provided for the separation of the six new species of *Trichobilharzia* which, however, does not include the previously established species of the genus. J.M.W.

(924b) Fain describes and figures a new species of *Gigantobilharzia*, *G. ardeolae* n.sp., from the superior vena cava of *Ardeola idae*. The new species is distinguished from *G. acorylea* by its much smaller size; from *G. huronensis* by its greater size; from *G. lawayi* by its greater size and shorter gynaecophoric canal; and from the remaining species of the genus by the presence of a gynaecophoric canal and the absence of a ventral sucker. J.M.W.

## 925—Rivista di Anatomia Patologica e di Oncologia.

- a. BARUFFALDI, O. & ZAVA, P., 1955.—“Contributo anatomico-istologico allo studio della cisticercosi cerebrale.” 9 (5), 593–607. [German summary p. 606.]

## 926—Rivista di Zootecnia.

- a. LUCIFERO, M., 1955.—“La fenotiazina nella terapia delle parassitosi gastro-intestinali del bestiame.” 28 (4), 130–131.

## 927—Roczniki Nauk Rolniczych. Seria E. Weterynarii.

- a. STEFAŃSKI, W., 1955.—“Badania nad leczeniem robaczyicy płucnej owiec. I. Leczenie płynem Lugola.” 67 (2), 201–221. [English & Russian summaries pp. 217–221.]

(927a) To find why more than one quarter of the sheep remain infected with lungworms after intratracheal injections of Lugol's solution at the recommended dose of 10–15 ml., Stefański, using soot suspensions for the intubation, showed that the solution is not evenly distributed in the lung and does not reach the apical lobes. Considering this dosage too small, he tried larger doses (two injections of 30 ml.) which did not, however, increase the efficiency but considerably increased mortality. G.I.P.

## 928—Säugetierkundliche Mitteilungen.

- a. MENDHEIM, H., 1955.—“Ein Fuchs, *Vulpes v. crucigera* (Bechstein, 1798), mit Massenbefall von *Echinococcus*.” 3 (1), 10–12. [English summary p. 12.]

(928a) Mendheim reports a case of massive *Echinococcus* infection in the small intestine of a fox which had been shot in Upper Bavaria. It is estimated that 150,000 parasites were present. A list of known intermediaries is given and the author records a case of hydatid in a lion, thought to be a new host record. A.E.F.

## 929—Sborník Československé Akademie Zemědělských Věd. Zivočišná Výroba a Veterinární Medicina.

- a. ZAVADIL, R., 1955.—“Příspěvek k diagnostice a klinice cizopasníka *Syngamus merulae*.” 28 (2), 125–132. [English & Russian summaries pp. 131–132.]
- b. GMITTER, J., 1955.—“Štúdium biologických a morfológických vlastností parazita-motolice *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* a infekciozita u laboratórných cicavcov.” 28 (4), 295–312. [German & Russian summaries pp. 311–312.]
- c. LUCKÝ, Z., 1955.—“Příspěvek k bionomii, pathogenitě a rozšíření cizopasných žabrohlístů na jižní Moravě.” 28 (5), 433–440. [German & Russian summaries p. 440.]
- d. LEBDUŠKA, J., ŠIMUNEK, J. & ČERNOHOUS, J., 1955.—“Studium použitelnosti fluorokřemičitanu sodného v léčbě askaridósy u prasat.” 28 (6), 405–422 [499–516]. [German & Russian summaries pp. 420–422.]

- e. DUCHAJ, J., 1955.—“Regionálny výskyt pľúcnych červov u hovädzieho dobytku, oviec, ošípaných a vysokej ratičkovej zvere v okolí Martina.” 28 (11), 827–834. [German & Russian summaries pp. 833–834.]
- f. DYK, V., LUCKÝ, Z. & ŠTĚDRONSKÝ, E., 1955.—“Hlístice *Raphidascaris acus* v našich mnicích.” 28 (11), 887–890. [English, German & Russian summaries p. 890.]
- g. SLANINA, L., POPLUHÁR, L. & VRZGULA, L., 1955.—“K terapii fasciolózy oviec, kôz a hovädzieho dobytku.” 28 (12), 923–940. [English, German & Russian summaries pp. 939–940.]

(929a) Zavadil found that *Syngamus merulae*, commonly occurring in blackbirds and thrushes in the district of Brno, was responsible for outbreaks of syngamiasis in chickens. He gives a description of *S. merulae* and some of the details of its morphology are compared, in a table, with *S. trachea*. The eggs of both these species are alike and it is not possible to differentiate between them during faecal examination. C.R.

(929b) Gmitter found that *Limnaea peregra* was naturally infected with metacercariae of *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* in Adamova, Babice and Orlovice. He infected pigeons with these metacercariae and obtained eggs in the faeces and adults of *E. recurvatum* in the alimentary canal. The author studied the life-history in the snail. The eggs develop miracidia (at 20°C. to 23°C.) and are ready to hatch in four weeks; they penetrate into the snail and produce rediae after 7–21 days, depending on the temperature. There are also daughter rediae which produce cercariae. These enter the same or other snails where they become encysted in the pericardial sac. He infected experimentally pigeons, rabbits, guinea-pigs, mice and rats, but was only successful in the first two. C.R.

(929c) Lucký gives the results of an investigation of the monogenetic trematodes of fish in pools of the river Dyje in the district of Podivina. On carp he found *Dactylogyrus anchoratus*, *D. solidus*, *D. wegneri* and *D. vastator*; on *Carassius*, *Gyrodactylus elegans*, *D. anchoratus*, and on the river lamprey, *G. elegans*, *D. anchoratus* and *Ancyrocephalus cruciatus*. The author tabulates the fish examined and the monogenetic flukes so far found in them, both by himself and other workers, in various districts of Moravia. C.R.

(929d) The authors compared *in vitro* efficacy of sodium fluoride and sodium silicofluoride against *Ascaris lumbricoides*, and found that sodium silicofluoride was 100% effective while sodium fluoride was only 53.3%. It was found that sodium silicofluoride was more toxic to rats and, when administered to pigs was also found to be more toxic than sodium fluoride and the anthelmintic efficacy was also lower. C.R.

(929e) Duchaj reports the results of his survey of lungworms in cattle, sheep, pigs and red deer in the district of Martina. He examined 692 cattle and found 24 infected with *Dictyocaulus viviparus*. Of 700 sheep it was found that 538 (76.85%) were infected, with *D. filaria* (13.85%) and with *Muellerius capillaris* (7.28%) or with both (55.07%), and out of 105 red deer 52 were infected with *D. filaria* (7.61%), some with *D. viviparus* (17.42%) and with both (23.8%). Pigs were found to be free from lungworms. C.R.

(929f) This is the first record in Czechoslovakia of *Raphidascaris acus* in the small intestine of *Lota lota*. C.R.

(929g) This paper deals with extensive clinical and field trials with carbon tetrachloride given *per os* and *per cutem* in the treatment of fascioliasis in sheep, goats and cattle. The authors found that treatment of sheep with carbon tetrachloride *per os* (2–2.5 ml.), particularly when accompanied with calcium preparations, magnesium sulphate and linseed infusion, gave good results. They also used carbon tetrachloride subcutaneously in sheep and goats (dose 2–3 ml.), in single injection, and in cattle (10–20 ml.) injected into four places, with good results. This treatment was followed by hypocalcaemia, reaching a peak on the fourth day after treatment in chronic fascioliasis. The authors came to the conclusion that the subcutaneous introduction of carbon tetrachloride provides a more practical and effective and easier method of treatment. C.R.



**930—Sborník Vysoké Školy Zemědělské a Lesnické Fakulty v Brně. Řada A. Spisy Fakulty Agronomické a Zootechnické.**

- a. TENORA, F. & BARUŠ, V., 1955.—“*Cysticercus taeniae taeniaeformis*—vážný cizopasník našich ondatér.” Year 1955, No. 2, pp. 143–146. [German & Russian summaries p. 146.]

(930a) The authors report on the death of a musk-rat in a village in Moravia due to the presence of 315 cysticerci of *Taenia taeniaeformis* in the liver and, describing the cysticerci, briefly explain the possibility of infection of the musk-rat and measures for its prevention.

G.I.P.

**931—Scandinavian Journal of Clinical and Laboratory Investigation.**

- a. GRÄSBECK, R., 1955.—“Determinations of glandular mucoprotein in the gastric juice of patients with pernicious tapeworm anaemia.” 7 (2), 195–196.

(931a) Gräsbeck measured the glandular mucoprotein in the gastric juice of patients with pernicious tapeworm anaemia in test-meal samples taken at 15-minute intervals after the injection of insulin. The values, which it has been suggested, might be related to the amounts of intrinsic factor, ranged from 292 mg. per 100 ml. to 0.

W.P.R.

**932—Schweizer Archiv für Tierheilkunde.**

- a. LANG, E. M., 1955.—“Beitrag zur Frage der Trichinose und der Selbstverstümmelung bei Zootieren.” 97 (5), 246–251. [French, Italian & English summaries pp. 250–251.]  
b. KREIS, H. A., 1955.—“Beiträge zur Kenntnis parasitischer Nematoden. XVIII. Das Genus *Probstmayria* Ransom, 1907.” 97 (9), 422–433. [English, French & Italian summaries p. 433.]

(932a) Lang records trichinelliasis in two polar bears and one tiger in zoos in Switzerland. It is thought that allergic reactions set up by the infection caused severe itching and that scratching by the animals caused injuries to the skin and hair. A second tiger showed no clinical symptoms but at post-mortem was found to have a heavy *Trichinella* infection. The source of infection is thought to be dog flesh.

A.E.F.

(932b) Kreis describes and figures *Probstmayria gorillae* n.sp. from *Gorilla gorilla* and *Hylobates concolor* in the Basle Zoo. The emended description of the genus necessitated by the new species makes it impossible to retain it in the subfamily Oxytomatiinae and the new subfamily Probstmayriinae is created for it. The new species is distinguished from *P. vivipara* by its smaller size and by the structure of the anterior end and of the male gonads. *P. gorillae* is thought to be not directly pathogenic: the life-cycle is direct.

A.E.F.

**933—Science Reports of the Azabu Veterinary College, Japan.**

- a. ITAGAKI, S. & ITAGAKI, H., 1955.—“Anatomical and ecological studies on *Lymnaea ollula* Gould, 1859, as the snail intermediate host of the liver fluke, including the relation to the prevalence of fascioliasis.” No. 2, pp. 1–16. [Japanese summary p.13.]  
b. MASU, S., 1955.—[Studies on the protein and polysaccharide antigens of *Fasciola hepatica*.] No. 2, pp. 69–78. [In Japanese: English summary p. 78.]

**934—Semaine des Hôpitaux de Paris.**

- a. HARTMANN, L., 1955.—“La distomatose hépatique. Diagnostic et traitement.” 31 (35), 2055–2057.  
b. MANDOUŁ, R., EISENBETH, R., PESTRE, A. & PESTRE, M., 1955.—“Un cas de cysticercose sous-cutané-musculaire humaine.” 31 (50/51), 2734–2736.  
c. CAROLI, J. & PARAF, A., 1955.—“Traitement des kystes hydatiques par des injections de thymol iodé (méthode de Cuervo).” 31 (71), 3810–3812.

**935—South African Medical Journal.**

- a. MAIZELS, G., 1955.—“Hydatid disease of the Fallopian tubes.” 29 (36), 829–830.

**936—Speculum.**

- a. KOUTZ, F. R., 1955.—“Gamma rays and the trichinosis cycle.” **8** (3), 29–31.

**937—Srpski Arhiv za Tselokupno Lekarstvo. Belgrade.**

- a. PERIŠIĆ, M. & SRETENOVIC, M., 1955.—[The study of echinococci in the human brain.] **83** (7/8), 747–752. [In Serbian: English summary p. 752.]  
 b. LITRICIN, T., 1955.—[Differential diagnosis of echinococcosis of the lungs.] **83** (9), 969–979. [In Serbian: English summary p. 979.]

**938—Stain Technology.**

- a. BERGAN, P., 1955.—“Aceto-orcein and Feulgen stains for anatomy and cytology of trematodes.” **30** (6), 305–310.

(938a) Bergan has found that both aceto-orcein and Feulgen's stain are very satisfactory for whole mounts of trematodes. Using *Fasciola hepatica* and *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* the author has shown that they can be killed in an extended condition, fixed and stained in one operation by dropping into aceto-orcein, and that squash preparations of testes or of the upper parts of the uterus can be made after as long as two months in the fluid. For Feulgen staining, living flukes are put into 40% acetic acid for 10–15 minutes and then transferred to Gilson's fluid (for sections) or acetic-ethanol 1:3 for squashes. Details of the techniques are given and the paper is illustrated by photomicrographs. S.W.

**939—Studii si Cercetări de Inframicrobiologie, Microbiologie si Parazitologie. Bucharest.**

- a. DINULESCU, G., STOENESCU, D., MĂNOIU, I., RAUCHBACH, C., DRĂGOIU, I., DONCIU, I. & FRUCHTER, J., 1955.—“Cercetări asupra piperazinei ca antihelmintic în ascaridoză, anchilostomoză și trichuroza la câine.” **6** (1/2), 285–293. [French & Russian summaries pp. 291–293.]  
 b. DINULESCU, G., STOENESCU, D., MĂNOIU, I., ILIE, I., VIȘAN, C., TEODORU, M., RAUCHBACH, C., NEGRU, I. & LOVIN, D., 1955.—“Piperazina ca antihelmintic în parascaridoză, oxiuoroză și strongiloză la cai.” **6** (1/2), 295–300. [French & Russian summaries pp. 299–300.]  
 c. DINULESCU, G., STOENESCU, D., RAUCHBACH, C., MĂNOIU, I., NEGRU, D., DONCIU, I., DRĂGOI, I. & LOVIN, D., 1955.—“Observații asupra elementelor de invazie în parazitoze la câini.” **6** (3/4), 587–593. [French & Russian summaries pp. 592–593.]  
 d. SORESCU, A., PANAITESCU, D., SOLOMON, P., HACIG, A. & BELLU, C., 1955.—“Cercetări helmintologice în cartierul Ostrov-București.” **6** (3/4), 605–619. [French & Russian summaries pp. 617–618.]

(939a) The authors have found piperazine at a dose rate of 0.08 gm. to 0.12 gm. per kg. body-weight, mixed with water and given orally in 100 gm. of milk, to be very effective against ascarids in dogs. The dogs should be starved for 12–24 hours beforehand and given an oily purgative two hours after dosing. The same treatment should be repeated five to six days later. Piperazine was less effective against *Ancylostoma caninum* and *Uncinaria stenocephala* and had almost no effect on *Trichuris vulpis*. Thymol was more efficacious against hookworms. S.W.

(939b) The authors have found piperazine to be very effective against *Parascaris* and *Oxyuris* in horses. They recommend a dose of 0.1 gm. to 0.12 gm. per kg. body-weight in two to three litres of water administered by naso-pharyngeal sound and followed by a purgative; the treatment is repeated twice more at intervals of six days. The activity against *Trichostrongylus*, Strongylinae and Trichoneminae was much less marked. No side effects were observed. S.W.

(939c) In a survey of parasites of dogs, the authors found many passing eggs of *Ascaris lumbricoides*. Other helminths rarely found in dogs or not previously reported for this host were *Apophallus mühlengi*, *Passalurus ambiguus*, *Capillaria hepatica* and *Nematodirus filicollis*. S.W.



(939d) Faecal examinations of 1,501 inhabitants (84.4% of the total population) of the Ostrov district in Bucharest revealed helminths in 53.5%. *Ascaris* and *Trichuris* were the predominant species. The symptoms observed in the children are described. In 97.6% of 122 helminth carriers the eosinophilia varied between 4% and 22% and this was associated in 41% of these cases with a lymphocytosis between 30% and 48%. The ways in which these parasites are spread are discussed. S.W.

#### 940—Surgery, Gynecology and Obstetrics. Chicago.

- a. DIMMETTE, R. M., SAYEGH, E. S. & SPROAT, H. F., 1955.—“Chronic ulcer of the bladder associated with schistosomiasis.” **101** (6), 721-731.

#### 941—Suvremenna Meditsina. Sofia.

- \*a. VAPTSAROV, I., MIKHOV, K. H. & PIRONKOVA, M., 1955.—[A case of paragonimiasis.] **6** (2), 103-106. [In Bulgarian.]
- \*b. KRUSTEV, D. & ARNAUDOV, G., 1955.—[A case of cardiac and cerebral echinococcosis.] **6** (3), 88-91. [In Bulgarian.]
- \*c. KAMBUROV, I., TOMOV, L. & VLADIMIROV, V., 1955.—[A case of echinococcosis of the heart.] **6** (3), 91-96. [In Bulgarian.]
- \*d. GENOV, G. M. & NENOV, S. D., 1955.—[Effect of ascariasis on childhood.] **6** (5), 48-52. [In Bulgarian.]
- \*e. OVCHAROVA, P. & ZOGRAFSKI, B., 1955.—[Distomiasis of the brain.] **6** (6), 3-14. [In Bulgarian.]
- \*f. UZUNOV, N. & SHILEV, P., 1955.—[Cerebral cysticerciasis localized in the third ventricle and its interpretation according to the Pavlovian theory.] **6** (6), 109-112.
- \*g. MILOSHEV, B., 1955.—[Unusual case of associated *Dipylidium caninum* and *Hymenolepis diminuta* infections.] **6** (9), 94-96. [In Bulgarian.]

#### 942—Svenska Läkartidningen.

- \*a. LUNDBERG, U., 1955.—“Oxyzin mot oxyuriasis jämte en översikt av aktuella anthelmintica mot nematoder.” **52** (8), 469-480.

#### 943—Texas Reports on Biology and Medicine.

- a. WESTBROOK, M. G. & SCOTT, J. A., 1955.—“A statistical analysis of the growth in length of the filarial worms in the cotton rat.” **13** (3), 537-558.

(943a) [For abstract of authors' abstract of this paper see *Helm. Abs.*, **23**, No. 274s.]

#### 944—Tórax. Montevideo.

- a. PÉREZ DAVANT, D. C., 1955.—“Las secuelas hidáticas cavitarias.” **4** (3), 205-214. [English & French summaries p. 213.]

#### 945—Transactions of the Idaho State Horticultural Society.

- \*a. THORNE, G., 1955.—“Nematodes associated with slow decline, or dieback, of orchards in Idaho.” Year 1955, pp. 11-12.

#### 946—Transactions of the Kansas Academy of Science.

- a. AMEEL, D. J., 1955.—“Parasites of the coyote in Kansas.” **58** (2), 208-210.
- b. CASE, A. A., 1955.—“Nematodes from silos in Missouri.” **58** (3), 347-352.

(946a) Ameel examined the stomachs and intestines of 1,142 *Canis latrans*, the caeca of 63 and the hearts of 954 in Kansas. Of the helminths found *Taenia pisiformis* was the commonest occurring in 92.8%; *Dipylidium caninum* was found in only three animals. *Physaloptera* occurred in 60.4% and *Ancylostoma caninum* in 19.8%; *Toxascaris leonina* was present in 19.3% but *Toxocara canis* was not recovered. *Trichuris vulpis* (present in seven of 63 caeca) and *Dirofilaria immitis* (in eight of 954 hearts) are recorded from this host for the first time. S.W.

(946b) *Rhabditis terricola*, a hermaphrodite species of *Rhabditis* (possibly new), a species of *Rhabditella* (also possibly new), a species of *Cylindrocorpus*, a species of *Bunonema* (distinct from *B. inequale*) and another species of rhabditoid nematode, which conformed most closely to *Tricephalobus*, were found in ensilage from silos in Missouri. Large numbers of *Rhabditis terricola* were also recovered from larvae of the south-western cornborer in the same area; but it was not determined whether this was primary parasitism or secondary invasion as a scavenger. J.M.W.

#### 947—Transactions of the North American Wildlife Conference.

- a. HARPER, T. A., RUTTAN, R. A. & BENSON, W. A., 1955.—“Hydatid disease (*Echinococcus granulosus*) in Saskatchewan big game.” 20th (1955), pp. 198–207. [Discussion pp. 207–208.]

(947a) An attempt was made to collect all the species of big game in Saskatchewan, Canada, to determine whether hydatid was present in the lungs and liver. Twenty-nine out of 96 moose, three out of 14 barren ground caribou and two white-tailed deer out of 28 deer were found infected. Two elks and seven antelopes were negative. No adult *Echinococcus granulosus* were found in two dogs, two coyotes and two red foxes, *Vulpes fulva*, and it is noted that Ruttan in 1951 (unpublished data), who examined 44 coyotes and one red fox from the farming region of south-central Saskatchewan, also failed to find *E. granulosus*. M.MCK.

#### 948—Trudi Gruzinskogo Nauchno-Issledovatel'skogo Veterinarnogo Instituta.

- a. PETROV, A. M. & CHUBABRIYA, I. T., 1955.—[Occurrence of *Dracunculus medinensis* L., 1758 in the subcutaneous tissue of a cat in the Georgian S.S.R.] 11, 231. [In Russian.]
- b. CHUBABRIYA, I. T., 1955.—[The effectiveness of tin arsenate in *Moniezia* infection of sheep.] 11, 233–240. [In Russian.]
- c. GUGUNISHVILI, N. S. & ROSTOMASHVILI, A. P., 1955.—[Analysis of the effectiveness of emetine in *Dicrocoelium* infection of sheep.] 11, 241–242. [In Russian.]
- d. CHUBABRIYA, I. T. & GUGUNISHVILI, N. S., 1955.—[Experiments with phenothiazine in *Ascaris* infection of pigs.] 11, 243–246. [In Russian.]
- e. GUGUNISHVILI, N. S., 1955.—[Trials with tin arsenate in helminth infestations of fowls.] 11, 271–273. [In Russian.]
- f. CHUBABRIYA, I. T. & GODERDZISHVILI, G. I., 1955.—[Experiments on the use of tin arsenate in infestation of sheep with *Thysaniezia ovilla* (*Thysanosoma ovillum*).] 11, 275–279. [In Russian.]

(948a) A specimen of *Dracunculus medinensis* was found for the first time in the subcutaneous tissue of a cat in Tiflis. This is the first report of dracontiasis from Europe. G.I.P.

(948b) Tin arsenate proved the most effective of 50 drugs tested against *Moniezia* infections in sheep. Given orally as an aqueous suspension, or preferably in gelatin capsules, in doses of 0.3 to 0.5 gm. per animal it cured 57 lambs aged three to five months, which had been kept for 18 hours on a starvation diet and had received no water on the day of treatment. Doses of up to 1 gm. were harmless. The majority of the worms, both young and mature stages, were passed in the first 24 hours. This anthelmintic considerably restricts the possibility of reinfection and is cheap. G.I.P.

(948c) Two subcutaneous or intramuscular injections of 0.002–0.004 [gm.] per kg. body-weight of emetine in 1% aqueous solution, although harmless, had no effect on *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* and *Fasciola hepatica* in sheep. Intravenous injections were lethal. G.I.P.

(948d) The authors tested phenothiazine against *Ascaris* in 70 young pigs in doses ranging from 0.3 to 1.2 [gm.] per kg. body-weight given mixed in food after 16 to 24 hours' starvation. The higher doses were spread over the day, the smaller doses were repeated in a number of pigs on three consecutive days. Only 33.7% of the pigs passed worms, none were cured and autopsy of 13 showed that about a third of the worm burden had been removed. G.I.P.

(948e) Tin arsenate, as powder or in gelatin capsules, given orally after 18 to 20 hours starvation in doses of 0.15 gm. per bird was 100% efficient against *Ascaridia* and cestode infections in 87 domestic fowls. G.I.P.



(948f) In a first experiment on ten sheep infected with *Thysaniezia ovilla*, which received 0.5 to 1.2 gm. of tin arsenate, the lowest fully effective dose was 0.7 gm. Using 0.7 gm., a further 20 sheep were treated and only 18 cured. The intensefficacy was 97.5%. The anthelmintic, in gelatin capsules, was given after 18 hours' starvation and no water on the day of treatment. All the doses used were harmless. Most of the worms, both young and mature forms, were passed in the first 24 hours. G.I.P.

#### 949—Trudi Instituta Veterinari. Akademiya Nauk Kazakhskoi SSR.

- \*a. SHULTS, R. S. & DAVTYAN, E. A., 1955.—[The problem of the host-parasite specificity.] **7**, 135–153. [In Russian.]
- \*b. SHULTS, R. S. & DAVTYAN, E. A., 1955.—[Reservoir parasitism, its biological and practical significance.] **7**, 154–166. [In Russian.]
- \*c. BOEV, S. N., 1955.—[On the scientific importance of veterinary reporting on verminoses.] **7**, 167–179. [In Russian.]
- \*d. SHULTS, R. S. & BONDAREVA, V. I., 1955.—[The primary (natural) immunity of coenuriasis and other larval cestodiasis.] **7**, 208–224. [In Russian.]
- \*e. POTSELUEVA, V. A., 1955.—[The significance of the factor of invasion and immunity intensity of cysticerciasis of rabbits.] **7**, 225–251. [In Russian.]
- \*f. ERMOLOVA, E. N., 1955.—[The practice of using phenothiazine-feed mixture in the winter-spring period to rid sheep of strongyloidiasis in southern Kazakhstan.] **7**, 268–277. [In Russian.]
- \*g. MUKHAMETALIN, K. D., 1955.—[The use of phenothiazine-salt mixture in winter for the prevention of gastro-intestinal strongyloidiasis of sheep.] **7**, 278–282. [In Russian.]
- \*h. SATUBALDIN, K., 1955.—[The helminths of sheep and goats in the high altitude Karkary-Kegen Valley (Kegen district, Alma-Ata region).] **7**, 283–313. [In Russian.]
- \*i. SHUMILINA, Z. V., 1955.—[Helminth fauna of camels in West Kazakhstan region.] **7**, 314–318. [In Russian.]
- \*j. ANDREEVA, N. K., 1955.—[Revision of the morphology of Trichostrongylidae of ruminants, *Cooperia oncophora*, and the diagnostic significance of the accessory pieces in Trichostrongylidae.] **7**, 319–326. [In Russian.]

#### 950—Trudi Leningradskogo Sanitarno-Gigienicheskogo Meditsinskogo Instituta.

- \*a. AGRANOVSKI, Z. M., 1955.—[Problem of epidemiology and prevention of *Diphyllbothrium* infection in fishing areas.] **25**, 127–167. [In Russian.]

#### 951—Tuinbouwberichten.

- \*a. DAELS, F., 1955.—[Nematodes of strawberries.] **19**, 219–220. [In Flemish.]

#### 952—Tunisie Médicale.

- a. KOSKAS, R. & PIÉTRI, S., 1955.—“Un cas de kyste hydatique de la rate.” **43** (6), 621, 623.

#### 953—Türk Tıp Cemiyeti Mecmuası. (Bulletins de la Société Turque de Médecine.)

- \*a. ZEYTINOGLU, I., 1955.—“Husuiyet arzeden bir akciğer hidatik kisti vak'ası.” [Detachment of hydatid cyst.] **21** (4), 168–171.
- \*b. GÜRKAN, K. I., 1955.—“Splenektomi ile tedavi edilmiş bir dalak hidatik kisti münasebetile.” [Splenectomy in the treatment of hydatid cyst of the spleen.] **21** (9), 453–462.

#### 954—Ukrainski Biokhimichni Zhurnal.

- a. MAKAREVICH-GALPERIN, L. M. & DUNAEVA, V. F., 1955.—[Effect of ethereal oils and of certain of their fractions on dehydrogenase activity in *Paramecium* and *Ascaris suum*.] **27** (2), 197–206. [In Ukrainian: Russian summary pp. 205–206.]

(954a) To study the biochemical character of the antibiotic activity of ethereal oils, the authors have examined their depressive action on the dehydrogenase activity of *Ascaris suum* and list the oils and their fractions in order of decreasing strength as follows: dill oil, pine oil, limonene, linalool, eucalyptus oil, methol, mint oil (commercial sample), menthone, mint oil (from resin), anise oil, carvone, coriander oil, cumin oil and carrot oil. There was a correlation between this activity and the biological action of the ethereal oils which depended on the type of the oil. On *Paramecium*, the effect varied somewhat for the different oils. G.I.P.

**955—Ulster Medical Journal.**

- a. DALES, H. C., 1955.—“A case of hydatid cyst in County Antrim.” **24** (1), 58–59.

**956—United States Armed Forces Medical Journal.**

- a. KIEHL, P. V. & MITCHENER, Jr., J. S., 1955.—“Schistosomiasis of the colon treated by resection.” **6** (7), 1053–1057.  
 b. OSEASOHN, R. O., GARFINKEL, B. T. & FIGUEROA, E., 1955.—“Chronic dysentery due to mixed parasitic infestation in children. Proctoscopic findings.” **6** (10), 1449–1451.  
 c. ZELMAN, S., 1955.—“*Echinococcus* disease in an American veteran.” **6** (12), 1800–1806.

**957—University of California Publications in Zoology.**

- a. VOGÉ, M., 1955.—“North American cestodes of the genus *Mesocostoides*.” **59** (5), 125–156.

(957a) Vogé has made a detailed examination of a large number of specimens of *Mesocostoides* from various hosts in North America and now describes their morphology and tabulates their measurements. The genus is extremely variable and many of the criteria hitherto used for the differentiation of species (length of strobila, presence or absence of neck, length to width ratio of mature proglottides, position of vitelline glands and distribution of testes) are not reliable. *M. manteri* and *M. variabilis* are placed in the synonymy of *M. corti*. *M. latus* appears to be composed of a number of morphological variants, some of which intergrade with other species, particularly with *M. corti*, and a concise diagnosis is not possible at present. *M. kirbyi* is a valid and easily recognizable species, in which the cirrus is very thick and muscular. *M. bassarisci* is regarded as a species inquirenda as examination of specimens from the type collection show a high incidence of morphological abnormalities. A small number of European forms were also examined but these were not comparable to the American material. Although *M. lineatus* and *M. variabilis* may be conspecific no conclusion can be reached at present. Vogé suggests that the varietal category “forma”, as used by Witenberg for types of *M. lineatus* from different host species, be abandoned. S.W.

**958—Urologiya. Moscow.**

- \*a. GOLUBCHANSKAYA, A. V., 1955.—[Surgical method in renal echinococcosis.] Year 1955, No. 4, p. 53. [In Russian.]  
 \*b. DEREVYANKO, I. M., 1955.—[Echinococcosis of the small pelvis simulating tumour of the bladder.] Year 1955, No. 4, p. 63. [In Russian.]

**959—Verhandlungen der Deutschen Zoologischen Gesellschaft. (Zoologischer Anzeiger, Supplementband 18.)**

- a. MATTES, O., 1955.—“Entwicklungszyklus und Umwelt, ein Vergleich der Entwicklungsverhältnisse der Dicrocoeliiden mit denen anderer Trematodenfamilien.” Year 1954, pp. 202–213.

(959a) Mattes compares the life-histories of five Dicrocoeliidae—*Dicrocoelium dendriticum*, *Brachylecithum americanum*, *Eurytrema pancreaticum*, *E. procyonis* and *Platynosomum fastosum*—with those of *Fasciola hepatica* and *Opisthorchis felinus* and shows each life-cycle in diagrammatic form. While *Fasciola* and *Opisthorchis* require aquatic intermediaries the five Dicrocoeliidae, which occur in widely differing parts of the world, have all adapted themselves to land snails of the same or closely related families and in some cases make use of insect transport hosts. While the ova of the five species, as well as their larval stages within the intermediaries, show little difference the cercariae, which are subjected to varying environmental conditions, differ markedly both in structure and behaviour. A.E.F.

**960—Věstník Československé Zoologické Společnosti.**

- a. WEISER, J., 1955.—“*Neaplectana carpocapsae* n.sp. (Anguillulata, Steinernematinae), nový cizopasník housenek obalečného, *Carpocapsa pomonella* L.” **19** (1), 44–52. [German & Russian summaries pp. 50–52.]



- b. LUCKÝ, Z., 1955.—"První nález motolice *Asymphylogora tincae* (Modeer, 1790) v ČSR." **19** (1), 53–55. [English & Russian summaries p. 55.]
- c. RYŠAVÝ, B., 1955.—"Cizopasní červi pěvců (Passeriformes) Lednické rezervace." **19** (2), 99–118. [German & Russian summaries p. 117.]
- d. DYK, V. & VALENTA, Z., 1955.—"Nález trematoda z podrodu *Phyllodistomum* v pstruhu obecném." **19** (2), 190–192. [German & Russian summaries p. 192.]
- e. WEISER, J., 1955.—"Příspěvek k znalosti cizopasníků kůrovce *Ips typographus*—II." **19** (4), 374–380. [German & Russian summaries pp. 379–380.]

(960a) Weiser describes *Neoapectana carpocapsae* n.sp., from the body-cavity of *Carpocapsa pomonella*. The new species differs from others in the genus by its host and by its size and shape. Drawings of male, female and larva together with Filipev's index are included. C.R.

(960b) Lucký records, for the first time, the occurrence of *Asymphylogora tincae* in the intestine of tench from the River Dyje in southern Moravia. C.R.

(960c) Ryšavý examined 168 specimens of birds belonging to 32 species of Passeriformes in southern Moravia. He records 20 species of helminths. There is a host list and drawings of many of the parasites are included. [No new species are recorded.] C.R.

(960d) Dyk & Valenta record for the first time in Czechoslovakia the occurrence, in the urinary bladder of trout, of *Phyllodistomum bychovskii*. C.R.

(960e) Weiser records the occurrence of *Aphelenchulus contortus*, *A. dispar* and *Diplogaster bütschlii* in *Ips typographus* in Czechoslovakia. C.R.

#### 961—Vestnik Khirurgii Imeni Grekova.

- \*a. ANIKANDROV, B. V., 1955.—[Echinococcosis of the thyroid.] **75** (3), 121–122. [In Russian.]
- \*b. BREGADZE, I. L., 1955.—[Modification of liver resection in alveolar echinococcosis.] **76** (7), 116–117. [In Russian.]
- \*c. BOROVYI, E. M., 1955.—[Acute obstruction caused by ascariasis.] **76** (10), 119–121. [In Russian.]

#### 962—Vestnik Leningradskogo Universiteta. Seriya Biologii, Geografii i Geologii.

- \*a. MARKOV, G. S., 1955.—[Special features of the formation of the fauna of endoparasites in the ontogenesis of vertebrates.] **10** (7), 3–15. [In Russian.]

#### 963—Vestnik Rentgenologii i Radiologii. Moscow.

- a. GALAGUTSKI, A. P., 1955.—[Unusual case of parasitic multiple lesions of the striated muscles.] Year 1955, No. 2, pp. 89–91. [In Russian.]

(963a) Oval calcified capsules, varying in opacity and measuring 0.5 × 1.0 cm., were accidentally disclosed during the X-ray of a 53-year-old woman; they were present in very large numbers in the musculature of the legs, and less so in the arms, neck, intercostal muscles and diaphragm, but not in the tongue, heart, feet and wrists. The pointed capsules were lying along the muscle fibres and contained disintegrating parasites of undetermined cysticercal or probably trichinous origin, as weak eosinophilia still persisted. G.I.P.

#### 964—Veterinär-Medizinische Nachrichten. Marburg.

- a. WETZEL, R., 1955.—"Wesen und Bedeutung der tierischen Parasiten." Year 1955, No. 4, pp. 189–200.

(964a) In this lecture which he delivered as part of the celebrations of the 348th anniversary of the Justus Liebig College at Giessen, Wetzel surveys the economic and hygienic significance of animal parasites. He shows the pressing need for more research in this comparatively young subject and emphasizes the fact that it is subclinical infections which cause most harm, thus making parasite control a very important part of preventive veterinary medicine. A.E.F.

**965—Veterinársky Časopis. Bratislava.**

- a. CHYLA, M., 1955.—“Vyhodnotenie ovoskopických metód pri diagnostike *Fasciola hepatica*.” 4 (1), 47–56. [German & Russian summaries pp. 55–56.]
- b. TEPPER, I., 1955.—“Príspevok k výskytu hystrichózy na Slovensku.” 4 (1), 59–64. [German & Russian summaries p. 64.]
- c. BUŠA, V., 1955.—“Príspevok k dynamike výskytu mikrosetárií v krvi koní.” 4 (2), 99–109. [German & Russian summaries pp. 107–109.]
- d. STEFAŇSKI, W., 1955.—“Biocenotické vzťahy medzi parazitofaunou a bakteriálnou flórou tráviaceho traktu.” 4 (3/4), 153–162.
- e. VODRÁŽKA, J., 1955.—“O účinku piperazínu na škrkavku ošípaných in vitro.” 4 (3/4), 169–173. [German & Russian summaries p. 173.]
- f. MACKO, J. K., 1955.—“Nový trematód rodu *Metorchis* Looss, 1899.” 4 (3/4), 173–179. [German & Russian summaries pp. 178–179.]
- g. KAŠTÁK, V., 1955.—“*Azygia lucii* Müller, 1776 (Trematoda), nový parazit rýb na Slovensku.” 4 (3/4), 179–182. [German & Russian summaries pp. 181–182.]
- h. IVANOV, I. I., 1955.—“Biochémiá helmintov.” 4 (3/4), 195–207; (5), 294–309.
- i. BREZA, M. & KÓNA, E., 1955.—“K výskytu nematódov *Gongylonema pulchrum* Molin, 1857 u nás.” 4 (3/4), 214–217.
- j. KÁLDY, A., 1955.—“O stave v parazitológii a o boji proti parazitózam v Maďarsku.” 4 (3/4), 226–229.
- k. HOVORKA, J. & PODHÁJECKÝ, K., 1955.—“Vyhodnotenie strát poistených zvierat na helmintózy na Slovensku r. 1954.” 4 (5), 271–276. [German & Russian summaries pp. 275–276.]

(965a) Chyla reports his modification of the sedimentation technique, which is as follows: 3 gm. of bovine faeces or 1 gm. of sheep faeces are mixed to a thin consistency and then filtered through a sieve into a sedimentation tube (3.5 cm. wide and 7.5 cm. high). To this filtrate water is added and it is sedimented for five to six minutes; the top layer of the suspension is then poured off and the sedimenting tube is topped up with water. This operation is repeated three times, so that the sediment is clear. After the third sedimentation 1 c.c. to 2 c.c. of sediment is left and this is emptied into a watch glass and the contents examined under a magnification of 60 to 100. This method is excellent for *Fasciola hepatica*, *Paramphistomum* and *Dicrocoelium* ova. In comparison with other methods of faecal examination Chyla found it to be most reliable.

C.R.

(965b) Tepper reports the occurrence of *Hystrichis tricolor* in domestic and wild duck in Slovakia. Some of the ducks were also infected with *Polymorphus minutus* and *Filicollis anatis*.

C.R.

(965c) In order to find the influence of the external factors on the occurrence of microfilariae of *Setaria equina*, Buša examined blood from the cutaneous capillaries and from the jugular vein. He found that there is nocturnal periodicity and that the highest number of microfilariae is found between 8 p.m. and 12 a.m. Later the microfilariae leave the capillaries but there is still a larger number of them in the blood than in the day-time. During high atmospheric pressure the daily number of microfilariae was the highest and vice versa during low atmospheric pressure. At high atmospheric pressure the number of microfilariae was the highest in the capillaries and lower in the jugular vein, and vice versa at low atmospheric pressure. There is a possibility that higher night temperature of the animal influences to a certain degree this nocturnal periodicity. The appearance of larvae in capillaries and the jugular vein depends to a certain extent on the temperature of the air. At high temperatures the number of microfilariae is near minimum and in the jugular vein there are more of them than in the capillaries. At minimum day temperatures this is reversed. Referring to moonlight he states that the last quarter, with little light, showed the largest number of microfilariae in the blood. The introduction of adrenaline (subcutaneously and intravenously) increased the number of microfilariae in the blood. The number of horses under experiment was two. C.R.

(965d) Stefański reviews the literature dealing with the relationships between parasites and bacterial flora in the intestinal tract. His conclusion is that there is a reciprocal tolerance in general and sometimes a reciprocal interdependence between helminths and the bacterial flora.

C.R.

(965e) Vodrážka, in a kymographic study of the action of piperazine on *Ascaris lumbricoides* from the pig, found it to be effective in a comparatively high concentration. C.R.

(965f) Macko describes *Metorchis hovorkai* n.sp. from the bile-ducts of *Nyroca nyroca*. The author differentiates it from the similar species *M. tenor*, *M. xanthosomus*, *M. zakharovi* and *M. intermedius*. In addition the differences are shown in a table and in drawings. C.R.

(965g) For the first time for Slovakia, Kašták reports *Azygia lucii* from the oesophagus of *Lota lota* from the Danube at Bratislava. C.R.

(965h) [This is a Czech translation of a paper which appeared in *Trudi Gelmint. Lab.*, 1950, 4, 139-166. For abstract see *Helm. Abs.*, 19, No. 838t.]

(965i) Breza & Kóna report finding *Gongylonema pulchrum* in sheep imported from Russia, and also in one animal in another flock. This is the first record of *G. pulchrum* in Slovakia. C.R.

(965j) This is a summary of a lecture delivered by Kotlán at the Veterinary Faculty in Košice. It deals with the problems of control of parasites and the organization of parasitology in Hungary. C.R.

(965k) Hovorka & Podhájecký, in this article on the estimation of losses produced by helminthiasis in insured animals, found that fascioliasis in sheep produced 37% and in cattle 14.9%, lungworms in sheep 31.6% and in cattle 10.5%, intestinal helminths in sheep 3.2%, and gid 2.8% of losses. They try to give an answer as to which helminthiasis produced the highest losses, in which months of the year, and an estimate of losses in particular districts of Slovakia. The seasonal incidence and district losses are tabulated. The highest losses from helminths are in March and April and are recorded in the districts of Banská Bystrica and Košice. C.R.

# 966—Veterinářství. Brno.

- \*a. DYK, V., 1955.—“Prevenec parasitos.” [Prevention of parasitic diseases.] 5 (2), 44-46.
- \*b. ZAJÍČEK, D. & VALENTA, Z., 1955.—“Několik parazitárních invazí u skotu importovaného z Turecka.” [Several parasite invasions in cattle imported from Turkey.] 5 (3), 69-70.
- \*c. VOKROJ, F., 1955.—“Případ pokročilé echinokokkózy u prasnic.” [A case of advanced echinococcosis in sows.] 5 (3), 93.
- \*d. DYK, V. & ZAVADIL, R., 1955.—“Přehled závažných parazitárních onemocnění prasat a jejich tlumení.” [Survey of serious parasitic diseases of pigs and its suppression.] 5 (4), 113-117.

# 967—Veteriner Fakültesi Dergisi. Ankara Üniversitesi.

- a. PAMUKCU, A. M. & MIMIOĞLU, M., 1955.—“Merkeplerde görülen endoparazitler ve bunların kandaki eosinophil leucocyte'lerle olan münasebeti.” [The internal parasites observed in donkeys and the relationship between the parasites and blood eosinophilia.] 2 (3/4), 141-165. [English summary pp. 159-160.]
- b. MIMIOĞLU, M., 1955.—“Samsun, Ordu, Giresun ve Bolu vilâyetlerinde ‘hematuria vesicalis bovis’ li sığırlarda parazitolojik araştırmalar.” 2 (3/4), 183-192. [German summary p. 191.]

(967b) Cattle with haematuria were examined for parasites in the provinces Samsun, Ordu, Giresun and Bolu but there was no correlation between this complaint and the presence of the helminths *Dicrocoelium dendriticum*, *Fasciola hepatica*, hydatid, trichostrongylid species, *Trichuris ovis* and *Gongylonema pulchrum*. G.I.P.

# 968—Vie et Milieu. Paris.

- a. THÉODORIDÈS, J., 1955.—“Contribution à l'étude des parasites et phorétiques de coléoptères terrestres.” Suppl. 4, 310 pp.

(968a) In this monograph Théodoridès gives short descriptions of the many instances of parasitism and phoresis by protozoa, helminths, acarines, entomophagous insects and fungi in terrestrial Coleoptera and particularly in species of Scarabaeidae, Tenebrionidae and



Chrysomelidae collected in the French Mediterranean region, in Indre-et-Loire, Ile de Terschelling, Morocco and Madagascar. The list of species found contains four unnamed cysticercoids and 36 nematodes. One cysticercoid occurred in *Tentyria mucronata* and two in *Phylan abbreviatus* from the Eastern Pyrenees and one in *Morica favieri* from Casablanca, Morocco. Of the nematodes, the following are described and figured from female specimens. *Thelastoma brumpti* n.sp. from the larva of *Anomala dubia* var. *aenea* [not differentiated from other species] is doubtfully placed in this genus and not in *Cephalobdellus* as the tail is subfiliform not conical; *T. macramphidium* var. *gallica* n.var. from larval *Oryctes nasicornis*, *Cetonia* sp. and *Potosia cuprea*; *Cephalobdellus brevicaudatus* var. *cetonicola* n.var. from larvae of *Cetonia* sp. and *Potosia cuprea*; *Cephalobdellus dollfusi* n.sp. from *Anomala* sp. larvae, approaching *C. leuckarti* but with a longer caudal mucron and a smaller egg; *C. sp.?* from *Oryctes nasicornis* larvae; *Artigasia pauliani* n.sp., characterized by the presence of cuticular neck spines; and *A. geopetiti* n.sp., in which neck spines are absent, from *Semicyclus grayi*. *Streptopharagus kutassi* (Schulz) is given as n.comb. (Chabaud, 1954). The larva of *Ascarops strongylina* is now recorded from a new host *Geotrupes stercorarius*. *Physocephalus sexalatus* larvae have been found for the first time in *Geotrupes spiniger*, *G. niger*, *G. pyrenaicus* and *Aphodius fimetarius*. *Ascaris cuspidatum* Rudolphi is transferred to *Thelastoma* as a new combination with a more detailed and illustrated description of the female. *Diplogaster aphodii* in *Aphodius fossor* is a new record for France and the Low Countries and *Bradynema rigidum* is new to the Low Countries. *Rhabditis insectivora* is new to Corsica and Metropolitan France and is now recorded in *Dorcus parallelepipedus*. The various parasites mentioned in the text are also tabulated under their hosts. Théodoridès' observations appear to support Baer's opinion that parasites reveal two distinct types of specificity—ethological and phylogenetic. In an appendix there are short notes on the successful cultivation in Quintanilha medium of dauerlarvae of *Diplogaster parastriatus* obtained from *Geotrupes mutator*, a new record of this nematode in France; on the resistance of third-stage larvae of *Physocephalus sexalatus* to  $-4^{\circ}\text{C}$ . and on the extreme rarity of males in Thelastomatidae. The monograph concludes with an extensive bibliography.

R.T.L.

### 969—Vojnosanitetski Pregled. Belgrade.

- a. GAŠPAROV, A. & AVRAMOV, N., 1955.—“Klinički i rendgenološki znaci askaridoze.” [Clinical and radiological signs of ascariasis.] **12** (11/12), 594–599.

### 970—Voprosi Neurokhirurgii.

- \*a. VASIN, N. Y., 1955.—[Surgical treatment of cysticerciasis of the fourth ventricle and post-operative course.] **19** (4), 28–35. [In Russian.]

### 971—Wasmann Journal of Biology.

- a. MEYER, M. C. & BARDEN, Jr., A. A., 1955.—“Leeches symbiotic on Arthropoda, especially decapod Crustacea.” **13** (2), 297–311.

(971a) This article brings together the existing information on the ten species of Piscicolidae and five of Glossiphoniidae infecting arthropods and comments upon the nature of the host-symbiont bond of rhynchobdellids which apparently may vary from phoresis to parasitism. The new records made in this paper are *Crangonobdella murmanica* (on *Sclerocrangon boreas*) from Point Barrow, Alaska, and *Myzobdella lugubris* (on *Callinectes sapidus*) from Cameron Parish, Louisiana, from unidentified crabs from brackish waters of Texas and Louisiana and from oysters and the prawn *Palaemonetes vulgaris* from Grand Isle, Louisiana. G.I.P.

### 972—Wiadomości Lekarskie.

- \*a. KASPRZAK, W. & PAWŁOWSKI, Z., 1955.—“Uwagi o laboratoryjnym wykrywaniu pasożytów jelitowych człowieka.” [Laboratory detection of intestinal parasites in man.] **8** (1), 20–25.
- \*b. GOLDSZTEJN, J. & KUCZBORSKIA, J., 1955.—“Przypadek przemijającego nacieku płuc z eozynofilią na tle zarobaczenia przewodu pokarmowego.” [Case of passing pulmonary eosinophilia secondary to helminthiasis.] **8** (1), 41–44.

**973—Wiadomości Parazytologiczne. Warsaw.**

- a. WIŚNIEWSKI, W. L., 1955.—“Zagadnienia biocenologiczne w parazytologii.” **1**, 7-41. [German & Russian summaries pp. 38-41.]
- b. GERWEL, C., 1955.—“Zwalczanie pasożytów przewodu pokarmowego człowieka w Polsce.” **1**, 53-82. [German & Russian summaries pp. 77-82.]
- c. KOZAR, Z., 1955.—“Przegląd pozostałych, aktualnych w Polsce zagadnień parazytologii lekarskiej.” **1**, 83-103. [German & Russian summaries pp. 98-103.]
- d. STEFAŃSKI, W., 1955.—“Stan badań nad inwazyjnymi chorobami pastwiskowymi.” **1**, 104-116. [German & Russian summaries pp. 114-116.]
- e. POLUSZYŃSKI, G., 1955.—“Przegląd pozostałych prac z parazytologii weterynaryjnej oraz parazytologii rybackiej i ogólnej.” **1**, 117-140. [German & Russian summaries pp. 135-140.]
- f. SKRYABIN, K. I., 1955.—“Perspektywy rozwoju radzieckiej helmintologii—teoretycznej i praktycznej.” [The development of theoretical and practical helminthology in Russia.] **1**, 149-164. [German & Russian summaries pp. 162-164.]
- g. WEISER, J., 1955.—“Parazytologia na usługach rolnictwa.” **1**, 186-191. [German & Russian summaries pp. 190-191.]
- h. BORCHERT, A., 1955.—“Aktualne problemy parazytologiczne.” [Present day problems in parasitology.] **1**, 192-195. [German & Russian summaries pp. 194-195.]

(973a) In a consideration of the problem of biocenosis in parasitology, Wiśniewski discusses under the heading “the host as the surrounding medium” the structure of parasite populations, the quantitative relationships of various parasite species in a host, the restricted parasite mass of a host species and the quantitative regulation of parasites in the host. Under the heading “the circulation of parasites in biocenosis” he deals with the various stages in the life-cycle of parasites in the conditions of Lake Druzno. G.I.P.

(973b) The papers published in Poland since 1952 on the occurrence and control of intestinal parasites in man are summarized. G.I.P.

(973c) This is a critical discussion of papers published during the last two years in Poland on medical parasitology (excluding intestinal parasites). Special reference is made to cerebral cysticerciasis, trichinellosis, paragonimiasis and some protozoan diseases. G.I.P.

(973d) The work done in the last two years in Poland on parasitic infections, mainly helminths, in cattle and sheep on pasture is reviewed. G.I.P.

(973e) Papers on general and veterinary parasitology and on the parasites of fish that have not been included in the above reviews [see abstracts Nos. 973b, 973c, 973d above] are summarized. G.I.P.

(973g) This brief discussion on the biological control of insects includes a section on their helminth parasites. G.I.P.

**974—Wisconsin Medical Journal.**

- a. MADDEN, R. F. & GARRY, M. W., 1955.—“Diphyllobothriasis (fish tapeworm infestation). A case report and review of current concepts.” **54** (8), 375-377.

(974a) Madden & Garry describe a case of *Diphyllobothrium* infection in man in Wisconsin. Although there is no information available on the incidence in this State it is believed to be comparatively rare, only seven cases being recorded in the major Milwaukee hospitals since 1945. The patient was successfully treated with atabrine. S.W.

**975—Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Friedrich-Schiller-Universität Jena.**

- a. ODENING, K., 1955.—“Über die Parasitenfauna des Wasserfrosches (*Rana esculenta* Linné) in einigen mitteldeutschen Biotopen.” Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe, **4** (4/5), 487-508.

(975a) Odening has examined a total of 255 *Rana esculenta* from seven districts of central Germany. Among the parasites recovered were 13 species of trematodes, five of nematodes and two acanthocephalans. None is new. Odening discusses the relation of the varying



biotopes and the feeding habits of the frogs to the degree of infection. He summarizes the results of his investigations in a series of tables and also surveys (with references to the literature) earlier work on the parasitic fauna of *R. esculenta*. A.E.F.

### 976—Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Humboldt-Universität zu Berlin.

- a. SEIFERT, L., 1955.—“Untersuchungen über das Verhalten von parasitären Eiegebilden in konzentrierter Kochsalzlösung.” Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe, 4 (3), 209–212. [English, French & Russian summaries pp. 211–212.]
- b. SINNECKER, H., 1955.—“Über die Bedeutung städtischer Abwässer für die Verbreitung von Infektionsmöglichkeiten. II. Die äusseren Infektketten von *Taenia saginata* (Goeze 1782) vom Menschen zum Rind im Kreis Cottbus.” Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe, 4 (4), 325–328. [English, French & Russian summaries p. 328.]
- c. TIMM, W., 1955.—“Untersuchungen mit *Strongyloides ransomi* (Schwartz und Alicata 1930) und *S. papillosus* (Wedl 1856) beim Kaninchen.” Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe, 4, (4), 329–336. [English, French & Russian summaries pp. 335–336.]

(976a) Studying the different behaviour of nematode eggs in concentrated saline as used for the flotation method, Seifert shows [although the summaries state the reverse] that thin-shelled eggs complete their ascent to the surface more quickly (four to five minutes) than thick-shelled eggs (about ten minutes but thirty minutes in the case of *Capillaria* and *Trichuris*). Species with thick-shelled eggs appear to remain at the surface and always develop to the embryo, which may remain viable for four weeks (as in the case of *Parascaris equorum*); thin-shelled eggs sink within three days (*Bunostomum*) to nine days (*Strongylus*) and although development occurs, the embryo stage is not usually reached. G.I.P.

(976b) Sinnecker reports that the incidence of *Cysticercus bovis* in cattle slaughtered at Cottbus (60 miles south-east of Berlin) increased from 1.2% in 1940 to 3.95% in 1954. Investigations at 56 farms from which infected cattle had come showed that in 48% of the farms there was direct contamination of pasture or cattle food with human faeces, in 37.5% pasture was contaminated by irrigation with sewage or infected river water, and in 14.3% both types of contamination were present. Although the percentage of farms contaminated by sewage was less than that directly affected by human faeces the former is thought to be more dangerous because it is likely to spread infection over a wider area. Of 117 farm workers examined at the 56 farms three were found to be *Taenia saginata* carriers. A.E.F.

(976c) Timm reports on his experimental infections of rabbits with *Strongyloides* and on the specific diagnosis of ova and larvae. Four animals were infected with *S. papillosus* and four with *S. ransomi*, and three each with a second passage of each species. The prepatent period for *S. papillosus* was eight to nine days and for *S. ransomi* six to eight days. Egg measurements of the two species overlapped in such a way as to make specific diagnosis impossible. Measurements of filariform larvae also showed some overlapping between the species but measurements for total length and length of tail were significantly greater for *S. ransomi* than for *S. papillosus*. Treatment with the crystal violet preparation Badil (20 mg. per kg. body-weight on three or five successive days) was completely successful. Attempts to infect rabbits with *S. myopotami* failed. A.E.F.

### 977—Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Universität Rostock.

- a. SCHMIDT, J., 1955.—“Zur Populationsdynamik des Kartoffelnematoden.” Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe, 4 (2), 187–190.

(977a) This is a longer version of Schmidt's earlier paper [for abstract see Helm. Abs., 24, No. 261h]. He points out that the rate of multiplication of *Heterodera rostochiensis* which occurred in pot experiments with low initial infestations is greater than would appear possible if only one generation of nematodes had been produced. By taking newly formed cysts from potatoes in nutrient agar cultures and inoculating fresh cultures five generations were



produced in 15 months. A single generation took 12–14 weeks to develop and hatching of the larvae was not related to the time of year. Inoculations carried out with single larvae in no case gave cysts, ruling out the possibility of parthenogenetic reproduction. M.T.F.

### 978—Yearbook. California Avocado Society.

- a. SHER, S. A., 1955.—“Nematodes and the avocado.” **39**, 81–83.

(978a) In this short popular article Sher points out the dangers of parasitic nematodes in orchards and mentions methods of control but states that at present they are not a serious problem in southern California avocado. M.T.F.

### 979—Zeitschrift für Tierpsychologie.

- a. EIBL-EIBESFELDT, I., 1955.—“Über die Abwehr von Pferdeegeln (*Haemopsis sanguisuga* L.) durch Frösche und Molche.” **12** (2), 175. [English summary p. 175.]

(979a) Eibl-Eibesfeldt observed that *Rana temporaria*, *R. arvalis*, *Bufo bufo*, *Pelobates fuscus* and one *Triturus cristatus* to which specimens of *Haemopsis sanguisuga* had attached themselves, attempted to rid themselves of the parasites by means of their legs and, when this failed, came on to land and remained there until the leech dried. S.W.

### 980—Zentralblatt für Gynäkologie.

- a. KLUSMANN, G. & KÖTTING, G., 1955.—“Ein Beitrag zur Frage Oxyuren und weibliches Genitale.” **77** (15), 591–598.

### 981—Zhurnal Obshchei Biologii.

- a. LOGACHEV, E. D., 1955.—[The development and formation of male sex cells in cestodes.] **16** (4), 291–297. [In Russian.]

(981a) The development of the male cells of *Diphyllbothrium latum*, which Logachev describes and illustrates, differs from that in higher animals in that primary spermatogonia divide to give rise to rather small secondary spermatogonia which unite into a multinucleate mass termed by the author spermatogonial symplast. On further development of the symplast, elongated nuclei give rise to the spermatozooids while other nuclei undergo degeneration. G.I.P.

### 982—Zooiatría. Santiago de Chile.

- a. SOLÍS, E. T., 1955.—“Contribución al estudio de la medicación de la estrongilosis equina con fenotiazina.” **4** (15), 3–14.

(982a) When phenothiazine, with or without a mineral and vitamin supplement, was administered to several dozen horses at rates of 10 gm. on three consecutive days (repeated in some instances after 15 days' rest), 5 gm. for six consecutive days or 3 gm. for 15 or 21 consecutive days, the reduction effected on the strongyle egg count did not last more than 40 days. M.MCK.

### 983—Zoological Magazine. Tokyo.

- a. SAWADA, I., 1955.—[*Raillietina* (*Raillietina*) *galli* Yamaguti is a synonym of *Raillietina* (*Raillietina*) *tetragona* (Molin).] **64** (4), 105–107. [In Japanese: English summary pp. 106–107.]  
 b. SAWADA, I., 1955.—[On the fauna of chicken tapeworms in Japan.] **64** (6), 198–199. [In Japanese: English summary p. 199.]  
 c. SAWADA, I. & OKADA, H., 1955.—[Studies on the morphology of successive stages in the development of *Raillietina* (*Skrjabinia*) *cesticillus* oncosphere to mature cysticeroid.] **64** (10), 316–320. [In Japanese: English summary p. 320.]

(983a) On re-examining specimens of the chicken cestode *Raillietina* (*Raillietina*) *galli* Yamaguti, 1935 from Japan, Sawada found discrepancies with the original description. He

also found specimens of *R. (R.) tetragona* with anteriorly situated genital pores, a character used by Yamaguti to differentiate *R. (R.) galli* from *R. (R.) tetragona*. Sawada compares these two species by means of a table and shows that they correspond. J.M.

(983b) Sawada revises the list of 14 species in eight genera of tapeworms of chickens in Japan, given by Iwata in 1935, and reduces it to nine species in three genera. J.M.

(983c) Sawada & Okada follow the development of the cysticeroids of *Raillietina (Skrjabinia) cesticillus*, the fowl tapeworm, in three species of ground beetles, new intermediate hosts for this cestode in Japan. Fully developed cysticeroids were fed to young chickens and developed into adult *R. (S.) cesticillus*. J.M.

#### 984—Zoologické a Entomologické Listy.

- a. TENORA, F. & BARUŠ, V., 1955.—“Nález cizopasně hlístice *Heligmosomum skrjabini* (Trichostrongylidae).” 4 (1), 51–54. [Russian summary p. 53.]
- b. ERHARDOVÁ, B. & RYŠAVÝ, B., 1955.—“Příspěvek k poznání cizopasných červů našich myši a hrabošů.” 4 (1), 71–88. [Russian summary p. 88.]
- c. REHNOVÁ, M., 1955.—“Příspěvek k poznání mezipřenositelů plicníky obecné *Müllerius capillaris* v ČSR.” 4 (2), 159–164. [German & Russian summaries p. 164.]
- d. DYK, V., 1955.—“Další nálezy cizopasníků ryb moravskoslezských vod.” 4 (2), 165–166. [Russian summary p. 166.]
- e. TENORA, F., 1955.—“Předběžná zpráva o cizopasných červech hraboše tatranského *Microtus (Chionomys) mirhanreini*.” 4 (2), 194–200. [German & Russian summaries p. 200.]
- f. RYŠAVÝ, B., 1955.—“Motolice (Trematoda) u kosů černých (*Turdus merula* L.) v pražském okolí.” 4 (3), 271–274. [German & Russian summaries p. 274.]
- g. ERHARDOVÁ, B., 1955.—“Helmintofauna hrabošů a myši Tatranského národního parku.” 4 (4), 353–364. [German & Russian summaries pp. 363–364.]

(984a) This is the first record of *Heligmosomum skrjabini* in Czechoslovakia and *Apodemus flavicollis* appears to be a new host for this species. The authors mention the following slight differences from the original description: the depth of the indentation between the right and left lobe of the copulatory bursa, the endings of the spicules and the length of the oesophagus which, in both males and females, is longer; they have, however, no doubt that the species is *H. skrjabini*. C.R.

(984b) Erhardová & Ryšavý made a survey of the helminths in 765 small rodents (*Apodemus flavicollis*, *A. agrarius*, *A. microps*, *A. sylvaticus*, *Clethrionomys glareolus*, *Pitymys subterraneus*, *Microtus arvalis* and *Mus musculus*). They recorded *Plagiorchis* sp., *Paranoplocephala brevis*, *Catenotaenia pusilla*, *Skrjabinotaenia lobata*, *Hymenolepis asymmetrica*, *H. diminuta*, *H. fraterna* and larval stages of *Taenia pisiformis*, *T. polyacantha* and *T. taeniaeformis*. Among the nematodes they note *Syphacia obvelata*, *Aspiculuris tetraptera*, *Heligmosomum polygyrum*, *H. costellatum*, *Trichuris muris*, *Hepaticola hepatica*, *Capillaria muris-sylvatici* and one acanthocephalan—*Moniliformis moniliformis*. The authors give measurements of recorded species, and intensity and percentage of infection. Many illustrations are included. C.R.

(984c) Rehnová was successful in obtaining, under experimental conditions, the infective stage of *Muellerius capillaris* in 17 species of mollusc, nine of which are new intermediate hosts. A detailed description is given of the developing stages in the snail. There are plates illustrating the larvae in the tissues of the snails and the more common intermediate hosts of *M. capillaris*. Rehnová thinks that any snail may become an intermediate host if it comes in contact with the larvae. C.R.

(984d) Dyk gives a list of helminths recorded in fish in Moravia (eight monogenean and two digenean flukes and one nematode). C.R.

(984e) Tenora examined 42 specimens of *Microtus (Chionomys) mirhanreini* and recorded in them the following species of helminths: *Paranoplocephala brevis*, *P. omphalodes*, *Cysticercus tenuicollis*, *C. crassicipitis*, *Heligmosomum* sp. I and *Heligmosomum* sp. II, *Aspiculuris* sp. indet. and *Syphacia obvelata*. C.R.

(984f) Ryšavý in the district of Prague examined 79 blackbirds (*Turdus merula*) and found 30.4% of them infected with flukes. *Lyperosomum turdia* was found in the gall-bladder and bile-ducts of four blackbirds. The infestation varied from two to six specimens. *Lutztrema skrjabini* n.sp. was found in 20 birds with the intensity of one to thirteen specimens in the gall-bladder and bile-ducts. It differs in size from *L. obliquum* Travassos, 1941, and in the size of the oral and ventral suckers, which are larger in the new species, and also in the shape of the ovary which is round. C.R.

(984g) Erhardová examined a large number of small rodents from Tatra National Park and among 21 recorded helminths she describes *Hymenolepis ampla* n.sp. from *Microtus nivalis mirhanreini*. It differs from *H. microstoma* by the greater length of the strobila, the larger and differently shaped hooks, the larger size of the testes and cirrus sac, and the larger size and shape of the ovary which is branched. The other new species is *Heligmosomum tatricum* n.sp. from *M. nivalis mirhanreini*, *Pitymys tatricus* and *M. agrestis*. The new species differs from *H. polygyrum* by the large size and shape of the spicules and the different dorsal and externo-dorsal rays. C.R.

### 985—Zoologische Jahrbücher. Abteilung für Allgemeine Zoologie und Physiologie der Tiere.

- a. JUNG, T., 1955.—“Zur Kenntnis der Ernährungsbiologie der in dem Raum zwischen Harz und Heide vorkommenden Hirudineen.” 66 (1), 79–128.

### 986—Zooprofilassi.

- a. VALENTI, G. & PANEBIANCO, F., 1955.—“Modificazione del colloide serico e della formula leucocitaria nella infestazione echinococcica sperimentale della capra.” 10 (3), 135–140. [French summary p. 140.]  
 b. PANEBIANCO, F., 1955.—“La thelaziosi oculare dei bovini—segnalazione di alcuni focolai della malattia in Calabria ed in Sicilia.” 10 (11/12), 653–658. [English & French summaries p. 658.]

(986b) *Thelazia rhodesii* in cattle was found widely distributed in the provinces of Catanzaro and Reggio Calabria (48 out of 250 cattle examined were infected) and occurred sporadically in the area of Messina. The worms, usually present in both eyes and numbering on the average ten to twenty per animal, caused lachrymation and photophobia. G.I.P.

### 987—Zucker.

- \*a. SEKERA, F., 1955.—“Die Nematodengefahr—ein bodenbiologisches Problem.” 8, 329–331.

## NON-PERIODICAL LITERATURE

- \*988—AGUIRRE COLORADO, C., 1955.—“Informe médico social del pueblo de Mecatepec, Tabasco. Breve estudio del camoquinal en la ascariasis y otras parasitosis intestinales.” Thesis, Mexico, 53 pp.

- 989—ALLGÉN, C., 1955.—“Free-living nematodes.” Reports of the Swedish Deep-Sea Expedition 1947–1948. Zoology, 2 (2), 175–179.

Allgén describes and figures *Leptosomatum bathybium* n.sp. and *Desmodora nybelini* n.sp., both marine free-living nematodes, captured at a depth of 4,540–4,600 m. by the Swedish Deep-Sea Expedition of 1948. He thinks the former is a male but the specimen is a young one and badly placed on the mount. The latter is also a single male but in better condition. It is briefly differentiated from *D. tenuispiculum* in having wider whorls on the amphids. There is a brief review of records of nematodes at various depths in the ocean. J.B.G.



- 990—BAER, J. G., 1955.—“Facteurs écologiques et spécificité parasitaire.” International Ornithological Congress, 11th (1954), Proceedings, pp. 293–295.

In this discussion of ecological factors and parasite specificity, Baer points out that the cestodes of birds show a high degree of host specificity, each group of birds possessing its own tapeworm fauna. He then goes on to discuss the evolution of the Tetrabothriidea and of their hosts (especially Sphenisciformes, Procellariiformes and Pelecaniformes), both parasites and hosts in these groups stemming from common ancestors, and shows that the tetrabothriids found in members of the Lari are comparatively recent acquisitions, derived from cestodes originally living in the intestines of petrels or frigate birds. Examining the distribution of species of cestodes in the Procellariiformes it is apparent that different species of host nesting on the same island become infected with the same species of cestode. He points out that his conclusions differ from those reached by Clay in her study of the Mallophaga of the same groups of birds.

S.W.

- 991—BAER, J., JOYEUX, C. & SICÉ, A., 1955.—“Tabulae parasitorum intestinorum.” Basle: F. Hoffmann—La Roche & Cie, 24 pp. + 12 plates.

- 992 BAILER, A., 1955.—“Vergleichende Untersuchungen zwischen Wurmbefall und Wurmeierbefunden bei Hühnern.” Dissertation, Munich, 38 pp.

Of 128 head of poultry examined for helminths at Warthausen (Württemberg), 122 (95.3%) were positive. Heterakids were found in 116, ascarids in 25, *Capillaria* in 62, “small tapeworms” in 60, and “large tapeworms” in 18. The number of eggs and proglottides found in the faeces was compared with the number of worms recovered from the intestine. It was found that only in the case of *Capillaria* was there any correlation between egg count and worm count; in all other cases faecal examination gave no indication of the severity of infection. Young birds are more heavily infected: a definite resistance to infection develops with age, especially against *Capillaria* and “small tapeworms”.

A.E.F.

- \*993 BUSSIERAS, J. A., 1955.—“Les perturbations métaboliques d'origine vermineuse.” Thesis, Lyons, 54 pp.

- \*994 COLBERG CABRERAS, R., 1955.—“Esquistosomiasis visceral en Puerto Rico.” Thesis, Mexico, 42 pp.

- 995—COLE, W. H. [Editor], 1955.—“Some physiological aspects and consequences of parasitism.” [Symposium.] New Brunswick: Rutgers University Press, xi + 90 pp.

- a. READ, C. P., 1955.—“Intestinal physiology and the host-parasite relationship.” pp. 27–43.  
b. BUEDING, E., 1955.—“Studies of the glycolytic enzymes of *Schistosoma mansoni*.” pp. 44–49.

(995a) Read brings together the published data on helminth physiology and host-parasite relationships. Most of the work has been done on *Hymenolepis diminuta* but there is also considerable information available on *Raillietina cesticillus*, *Moniezia*, *Taenia pisiformis*, *T. saginata* and *Oochoristica symmetrica*. He discusses the availability of carbohydrates to lumen parasites and points out the almost paradoxical fact that for *H. diminuta* (and probably other tapeworms) starch is more beneficial as the host dietary carbohydrate, than is either glucose or sucrose, although the cestode cannot utilize it directly. The effect of intestinal secretions on tapeworm excystation and the relationship between intestinal emptying time and the ability of cestodes to establish themselves in particular hosts is also discussed in the light of his own and others' experimental work. Two electron photomicrographs of transverse sections of the surfaces of immature proglottides of *H. diminuta* and *R. cesticillus* illustrate villus-like structures, possibly protoplasmic extensions of the subcuticular cells, on the surfaces and he postulates that these may be in an intimate relation with the protoplasmic villi on the

villi of the host intestine. He concludes that although the development of successful *in vitro* techniques will answer many questions it will not be a magic key to the secrets of the host-parasite relationship.

S.W.

(995b) Bueding compares the glycolytic enzymes of *Schistosoma mansoni* with those host enzymes which catalyse the same reactions. The phosphoglucose isomerase from *S. mansoni* is so similar to that from rabbit muscle that they can only be distinguished by immunological studies. The lactic dehydrogenases, on the other hand, show significant kinetic differences, the pH optima for the schistosome enzyme being significantly lower than for the mammalian enzyme and the optimal concentrations and dissociation constants for pyruvate being six to twelve times higher for the schistosome enzyme. The hexokinases show kinetic differences and differences in substrate specificities; there is considerable evidence for the presence of several hexokinases in the schistosome. That glucosamine has a specific toxic effect on *S. mansoni* and that immune sera affect the activities of schistosome enzymes may be of great importance in the contribution to a more rational approach towards the chemotherapy of schistosomiasis. The action of organic antimony compounds on worm enzymes is summarized.

S.W.

\*996—DURRANI, M. Z., 1955.—“A study on the biology of *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* (Rudolphi 1819) Looss 1899 (Trematoda Dicrocoeliidae) with special reference to its parasitism in the first intermediate host *Cionella lubrica*.” Thesis, Cornell University, 75 pp.

\*997 GIANNONI TORRES, D. A., 1955.—“La esquistosomiasis de Manson.” Thesis, Mexico, 60 pp.

\*998—HULL, T. G. [EDITOR], 1955.—“Diseases transmitted from animals to man.” Springfield, Ill.: Charles C. Thomas, 4th edit., 717 pp.

999—INTERNATIONAL COMMISSION ON ZOOLOGICAL NOMENCLATURE, 1955.—“Opinion 340. Validation, under the Plenary Powers, of *dentatus* Diesing, 1839, as published in the combination *Stephanurus dentatus* as the specific name for the kidney worm of swine.” Opinions & Declarations rendered by the International Commission on Zoological Nomenclature, **10** (7), 201–250.

1000—INTERNATIONAL COMMISSION ON ZOOLOGICAL NOMENCLATURE, 1955.—“Opinion 341. Addition to the Official List of Generic Names in Zoology of the generic names *Anguina* Scopoli, 1777, and *Tylenchus* Bastian, 1865 (Class Nematoda) (Opinion supplementary to Opinion 160).” Opinions & Declarations rendered by the International Commission on Zoological Nomenclature, **10** (8), 251–270.

1001—IVASHKIN, V. M., 1955.—[Helminths of farm animals of the Mongolian People's Republic.] Moscow: Izdatelstvo Akademii Nauk SSSR, 216 pp. [In Russian.]

1002—LECHNER, G., 1955.—“Vergleichende koprologische Untersuchungen zum Nachweis des Leberegelbefalls bei Schafen.” Dissertation, Munich, 61 pp.

\*1003—LE GUILLOUX, M., 1955.—“L'ascaridiose du poulain.” Thesis, Alfort, 63 pp.

1004—MAKAR, N., 1955.—“Urological aspects of bilharziasis in Egypt.” Cairo: Société Orientale de Publicité, viii+208 pp.

1005—MOZLEY, A., 1955.—“Sites of infection. Unstable areas as sources of parasitic diseases: schistosomiasis and fascioliasis.” London: H. K. Lewis & Co. Ltd., x+86 pp.

- 1006—OSCHMANN, K. G., 1955.—“Über die periodische Eiausscheidung von Endoparasiten des Schafes.” Dissertation, Munich, 43 pp.

Oschmann has studied the variations, at different times of day, in the egg counts of faeces from sheep infected with helminths. Twenty sheep were examined over periods of up to ten days. The egg count of a single sheep varied between two and 2,525 in the same day. The highest counts were made when faeces were collected in the morning before feeding and it is concluded that faecal examinations for the diagnosis of helminth infections should be made at that time.

A.E.F.

- \*1007—PANOVA, L. G., 1955.—[Fascioliasis of farm animals.] Moscow: Gosudarstvennoe Izdatelstvo Selskokhozyaistvennoi Literaturi, 32 pp. [In Russian.]

- 1008—RODRIGUES DA SILVA, J., 1955.—“Quimioterapia por via oral na esquistossomose mansoni.” Rio de Janeiro: 220 pp. [Mimeographed.]

- 1009—RUF, M., 1955.—“Die Widerstandsfähigkeit der Eier und Larven von Geflügelnematoden unter natürlichen Umweltbedingungen, sowie gegenüber der Einwirkung ultravioletter Strahlen.” Dissertation, Munich, 77 pp.

Ruf has studied the effects of environment on the survival and development of ova and larvae of the following nematode parasites of poultry: *Ascaridia galli*, *Heterakis gallinae*, *Capillaria longicollis*, *Syngamus bronchialis* and *S. trachea*. Experiments under natural conditions were carried out both in the laboratory and in the field. He found that the optimal temperature for the development of ova, both in water and in the soil was 29°C. The development and survival of ova in soil depends on temperature, humidity and the presence of oxygen. Only at a surface humidity of less than 5% do eggs desiccate quickly. Segmented ova are less resistant to desiccation than unsegmented, and unsegmented and embryonated ova can overwinter in the soil. In dry and sandy soils ova die in the course of a few months: damp and rainy summers are very favourable to the development of ova. Exposure to ultra-violet light for 20 minutes killed most but not all ova and larvae and even after 60 minutes irradiation a very small percentage still survived. Ruf concludes that control of the ova and larvae in the soil is not possible except under dry and sunny conditions and that a thorough attack on intermediate and transport hosts will always remain of the greater importance.

A.E.F.

- 1010—SPENGLER, R., 1955.—“Die Lebensfähigkeit von Eiern und Larven der wichtigsten Wurm parasiten unserer Haustiere an Futtermitteln vor und nach der Trocknung.” Dissertation, Munich, 45 pp.

Spengler reports on a series of field experiments carried out to determine the viability of ova and larvae of domestic animal helminths on fodder crops and grass before and after drying. Although all *Fasciola hepatica* ova and most *Trichonema* sp. ova die during winter *Ascaris* ova and 60% of *Dictyocaulus filaria* larvae can survive. No difference was observed in viability during the summer of ova and larvae attached to fodder crops as compared with those in faeces in grass meadows. With the exception of *F. hepatica* ova, which were very sensitive to sunlight, none of the ova or larvae studied were killed by physical influences. From his work on the survival of ova and larvae in dried fodder, Spengler concludes that if infected green crops are converted after artificial drying into concentrates reinfection of animals is not possible. Crops dried on the ground are fairly, although not 100%, safe as food. Various methods of indoor drying of hay are described which do not destroy ova and larvae unless high temperatures (over 45°C.) are reached. *F. hepatica* ova develop principally on water-logged ground around drinking troughs: paved surroundings will help to control this parasite.

A.E.F.

- \*1011—VASILKOVA, Z. G., 1955.—[Methods of helminthological investigations.] Moscow: Medgiz, 228 pp. [In Russian.]



## INDEXES

	Page
Index of Authors     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...	448
Index of Periodicals     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...	463
Index of Subjects     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...	471
Corrigenda     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...	526

## NOTE

In all indexes the reference is to the serial numbers and not to the pages. Numbers in **bold** type indicate abstracts, and numbers in Roman type refer to title-only entries.

In the Author Index there are no cross-references to show joint authorship, but authors of joint papers are listed individually. Thus, a paper by "Brown, B., Jones, A. & Smith, J." would have three separate entries, "Brown, B.", "Jones, A.", and "Smith, J."

In the Index of Subjects, alphabetization is under the first word (e.g. "*Acer* sp." before "*Acerina* sp."). Under the generic name of a helminth the following order is observed: papers on the genus as such; papers on undefined species; papers on new and defined species, e.g.

*Capillaria*  
 — spp.  
 — *aerophila*  
 — *amarali* n.sp.

In cross-entries under names of hosts, the specific names of new species of helminths are omitted. Hosts are indexed under their scientific names, where given, except domesticated animals (e.g. cat, pig, sheep), crop plants (e.g. oats, rye, tobacco), and where numerous hosts of the same group are listed in the one paper (e.g. amphibians, birds, cereals, legumes, mammals).

*Anthelmintics* are listed alphabetically under that word, either by their trade name or by the active principle. There are no cross-references between proprietary drugs having the same or similar constituents and no classification of the drugs is attempted. They are also entered under the name of the parasite or disease and under the name of the host. For eelworms parasitic in or on plants they are entered alphabetically under *Nematicides* (*plant eelworm*) and under the name of the eelworm.

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

(The reference is to the serial number. Numbers in **bold type** indicate abstracts; numbers in parentheses indicate subsidiary authors in cases of joint authorship.)

- Anon, **12a**, 77c, **179a**, **206k**, **206t**, 299b, **299c**, **326a**, **360a**, **418a**, 447a, 447b, **452a**, 481a, **551a**, 588a, **604a**, **638a**, **639a**, **687a**, **904a**, 907a.
- Abadie, S. H., (578db), (578dc).
- Abdalla, A., (247b), **572b**, (572c).
- Abdel-Malek, E. T., **332c**.
- Aboul-Fetouh, G., 792a.
- Abramowicz, A., 273a.
- Abreu, B. E., (832a).
- Abreu, L. G. de S., (915e), (915i).
- Abrosimov, I. S., **308r**.
- Ackert, J. E., 578ct.
- Adams, A. R. D., **15d**, **47a**.
- Adams, R. E., 270b, **270f**.
- Adams, S. L., (989e).
- Adès, J., (922a).
- Afanasev, D. S., (415h).
- Agapova, A. I., **455g**.
- Agostinucci, G., 152b, **267d**, **291d**.
- Agranovski, Z. M., 950a.
- Aguiar, F. A. de, 804a.
- Aguiar, O. G., (754a).
- Aguilar, G. G., (200c).
- Aguilar F., P., (38d), (796a).
- Aguirre, G. H., **641g**, **641p**, **641r**.
- Aguirre Colorado, C., 988.
- Aguirre Medrano, O., (443i).
- Ahlberg, O., **454a**.
- Ahumada, M., **647g**.
- Aidaros, S., (125a).
- Aivazyán, V. A., **666b**.
- Akačić, B., **479a**, 851a.
- Akhtar, S. A., **425a**, **425b**, **521a**.
- Akman, S., **161c**, **303a**.
- Akramovski, M. N., **680c**.
- Alandia B., S., (140g).
- Alcocer Gomez, L., 797a.
- Al-Deeb, A. A., **393c**.
- Aleman G., C., (258a).
- Alexander, R. A., **23a**.
- Alhadeff, R., 125d.
- Alicata, J. E., **330k**, **578dg**, **667a**, **890b**.
- Alicna, A. D., 863a.
- Aligon, C., **740b**.
- Allcroft, R., **169d**.
- Allen, jr., F. P., **123a**.
- Allen, M. W., **211a**, **456a**.
- Allen, R. W., (183b), **403d**, 699g, (699i), (699j).
- Allgén, C., **260a**, **466a**, **693a**, **694e**, **842a**, **842b**, **842c**, **842d**, **842e**, **842f**, 989.
- Allison, J. L., **140a**, 277k.
- Altara, I., **206o**.
- Altherr, E., **227a**.
- Alvarez, M., (524a).
- Alves, W., 47bb, **366a**.
- Alves da Cruz, A., **206g**, **206q**.
- Alwar, V. S., (91b), (111b).
- Amato Neto, V., (913a), **915h**, (919a).
- Ambos, K., **605b**.
- Ameel, D. J., (29a), **122 l**, (578h), **946a**.
- Amosova, I. S., **318b**.
- Anadón, E., **757a**.
- Anantaraman, M., **110c**, **466d**.
- Anastasio, J. V., 782a.
- Anchev, N., 840b.
- Anczykowski, F., **257f**.
- Anderson, E. J., **37g**.
- Anderson, H. H., **182k**.
- Anderson, J. P., **420b**.
- Anderson, M. R., **204a**.
- Anderson, R. C., **89a**, **143d**, 578cr.
- Andrade, G. C. de, (920b).
- Andrade, R. M. de, **641d**.
- Andrade, Z. A., 754b.
- Andrade Filho, O. de, 82rb.
- Andrade Portela, R. I. J., (275a).
- Andrásófszky, B., (878a).
- André, J., **336c**.
- Andreeva, N. K., (455f), 949j.
- Andrews, E. D., (420b).
- Angelovski, T., (68a), (167a).
- Anikandrov, B. V., 961a.
- Annecke, D. H. S., **436a**.
- Annecke, S., **156a**.
- Anraedt, J. L., 85c.
- Antipin, D. N., 165f, 722a.
- Antonio, jr., D., 834a.
- Aparicio Garrido, J., **414c**, **725a**.
- Aracama Zorraquin, V. A., (912a).
- Arakawa, Y., **295a**.
- Arana-Iniguez, R., 402b.
- Arbaiza, E., (649c).
- Arguedas, J., (909a).
- Armand, P., **852a**.
- Arnaudov, G., (941b).
- Aroua, A., (361k).
- Arsuaga, J., (742a).
- Arvy, L., 208a.
- Asakura, S., **811b**, **811c**.
- Assis, J. L. de, 746a.
- Atanasov, A., (840a).
- Archley, F. O., **578cs**.
- Atías, A., **524b**.
- Atkins, J. G., **38f**, **38h**.
- Aubry, G., 486b.
- Australia. Commonwealth Scientific & Industrial Research Organization, 902a.
- Avalishvili, S. D., **256c**.
- Avramov, N., (969a).
- Ayad, N., **393c**.
- Aycock, R., **140n**.
- Ayers, E. L., **212b**.
- Azevedo, F. M. de, (920e).
- Babos, S., **722b**, **722c**.
- Baca Puerta, A., **914bc**.
- Bachofer, C. S., **633a**, **633b**.
- Bacon, D. F., (47o).
- Badano, J. C., (742a).
- Badran, A., **330o**.
- Badre, Y., (922a).
- Baer, J. G., **56a**, (208c), **536a**, **536b**, **538b**, **634a**, **656a**, **695**, **914y**, **990**, 991.
- Bailenger, J., 654b.
- Bailer, A., **992**.
- Bailey, F. W., 766a.
- Bailey, J. S., (271h).
- Bailey, V. M., **532a**.
- Bailey, W. S., (4a), **898d**.
- Bair, T. D., **403f**.
- Baird, D. M., (115a).
- Baker, N. F., **229h**, (699b).
- Bakhmanov, K. D., 583b.
- Bald, J. G., **429a**.
- Ball, G. H., (578da).
- Ballesteros Bermudez, J., 820a.
- Bang, F. B., **182i**.
- Bangham, D. R., **164bb**, **528b**, **528c**.
- Bangham, R. V., **5c**.
- Baquero González, R., **800w**.
- Barabás, M., (476a).
- Barbosa, F. S., **630c**, (630e), (630f).
- Barbosa, J. A., (641 l).
- Barbosa, J. C. L., (62d).
- Barchenko, L. I., **256m**.
- Barden, jr., A. A., (971a).
- Baresi, F., **137a**.
- Barnola, J., **800 l**.
- Baronio, G. F., **443g**.
- Barrera, M., (200c).
- Bártik, M., (776a).
- Baruffaldi, O., 925a.
- Baruš, V., (930a), (984a).
- Basden, E. B., **34d**.
- Basnuevo, J. G., **443a**, **443b**, **443d**, **443e**, **443h**, **443i**, **443j**, **443k**, **443 l**, **443m**, **648a**, **648c**, **648d**.
- Bataillard, M., **207c**.
- Battelli, C., **307b**, **518b**.

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Baudouard, Y., (852b).  
 Bauer, O. N., (468).  
 Baugh, S. C., (434a).  
 Bauman, P. M., (118a), 122i, (182h).  
 Baumann, H., (207h), (361b), (369b).  
 Baumann, R., 171a.  
 Bazán de Segura, C., 38d, 796a.  
 Bazhenova, N. A., 415e.  
 Baziyan, R. A., 583a.  
 Beamer, W. D., (233a).  
 Bearup, A. J., 593a.  
 Beatty, R. P., 410d.  
 Beaver, P. C., (881a), 914bb.  
 Becker, A., 561a.  
 Becker, D., (236a).  
 Beckett, A. H., 30a, 833a.  
 Becklund, W. W., 699h, 699j.  
 Beesley, W. N., (8c), (8e), (67f), (164u), (164y).  
 Behrenz, W., 315g.  
 Bei, G. de, 814a.  
 Beitman, M. R., (400a).  
 Bell, E. J., 47 l, (310a).  
 Bell, F. H., 140g.  
 Bellelli, L., 193a, 499a.  
 Bello, R. di, 492a, (492b), 514c, 726a, 742a.  
 Bellon, J., 207d, 767a.  
 Bellu, C., (939d).  
 Belyaev, A. A., 407a.  
 Belyaeva, M. Y., 165b.  
 Benaim Pinto, H., 800g.  
 Benbow, jr., E. P., 266a.  
 Benbrook, E. A., 696.  
 Benenson, A. S., (118a), (182h).  
 Benetazzo, B., 193c.  
 Beniloch, M., 325a.  
 Bennie, I., 302b.  
 Benson, W. A., (947a).  
 Bérard-Badier, M., (432a).  
 Berdonneau, R., (361d).  
 Berends, J., (261e).  
 Bergan, P., 938a.  
 Bergareche, J., 911d.  
 Bergendahl, E., (342c).  
 Bergeson, G. B., (381), 271b.  
 Bergstermann, H., 374b, 605c.  
 Berkhina, R. A., 594d.  
 Berrios-Duran, L. A., (122i), 403 l.  
 Berry, J. E., 624a.  
 Berry, L. R., 69a.  
 Bertolino, P., 628b.  
 Besemer, A. F. H., 261d, 411b.  
 Bethell, F. H., (328b).  
 Beukering, J. A. van, 98a.  
 Bezerra, O. F., 641q.  
 Bhaduri, N. V., (531a), (531b), 531c, 531d, 531g, (531h), (531i), (531j), 531k, 531 l, 531m.  
 Bhamarapravati, N., (181a).  
 Bhaskaran, T. R., 623m.  
 Bhatia, M. L., 623k.  
 Bhende, Y. M., (835a), (835b).  
 Białowas-Wysocka, K., 879b.  
 Bianco, A., (628a), (628c).  
 Bibawi, E., 330f.  
 Bickerstaff, E. R., 15c.  
 Biester, H. E., (265a).  
 Biguet, J., 85b.  
 Bijloo, J. D., (162b), 411c, 453a.  
 Bikhovskaya-Pavlovskaya, I. E., 675k, (722d).  
 Bikhovski, B. E., 675i.  
 Bingefors, S., 297a.  
 Biocca, E., 63f, (208b), (335b).  
 Birchfield, W., (38a).  
 Bird, A. F., 43a.  
 Birzle, H., 558a.  
 Bishop, D., 337b.  
 Bishop, Y. M. M., 396c.  
 Bisserru, B., 502a.  
 Bitry-Boely, C., (533b).  
 Bivakin, P., 308i.  
 Bizyulyavichyus, S. K., 256b.  
 Black, D. A. K., 587a.  
 Blackwell, R. L., 183b, 699i.  
 Blagg, W., 3a.  
 Blair, D. M., (302b).  
 Blair, H. E., (28c).  
 Blanco Rabassa, E., (443a).  
 Blidaru, T., (847a).  
 Blue, W. G., (435a).  
 Bobrov, B. F., 256d.  
 Boccardelli, V., 885b.  
 Boch, J., 20a, 161b, 174d, 262a, 671a.  
 Bockstahler, E. R., (832a).  
 Boecker, H., 315h, 463b.  
 Böhm, H., 75b.  
 Böhm, L. K., 686a, 691a.  
 Böhm, O., 428b.  
 Boero, J. J., (899a).  
 Boev, S. N., 455f, 712c, 949c.  
 Bogaert, L. van, 401a.  
 Bøgeskov-Jensen, I., 304a.  
 Bogliolo, L., 813a.  
 Bogner, K., (374b).  
 Bolwig, N., 665a.  
 Bond, H. W., (3f), (627a).  
 Bondareva, V. I., 455d, 455e, 712e, (949d).  
 Bonelli, V. D., 448a.  
 Bonnet, D. D., (667a).  
 Bono, G. del, 518a, 518e.  
 Boodish, W., (578bv).  
 Booth, E. S., 122x.  
 Boray, J., 850b, 850f, 918b.  
 Borchert, A., 505a, 505b, 973h.  
 Bordjochki, A., (68a).  
 Borges Ferreira, L. D. B., 643a, 755a, 755b.  
 Borja, J. M., (858a).  
 Borovyi, E. M., 961c.  
 Borrás Molera, F., (911b).  
 Bosch del Marco, L. M., (742b).  
 Bosq, P., 618b.  
 Botti, L., 498a.  
 Boubé, G., (590b).  
 Bouda, J., 661d.  
 Boughton, D. C., 136a.  
 Bourgeon, R., 486c.  
 Bovet, P., (92a).  
 Bovien, P., 66c.  
 Boyd, G. R., 683d.  
 Bozman, C. A., 905a.  
 Bradbury, S., 147a.  
 Bradley, R. E., 168b.  
 Brady, F. J., (59a).  
 Bragdon, K. E., 549a.  
 Brakel, C. H. van, 554a.  
 Branagan, D., 169a.  
 Brande, J. van den, 411a, (426a).  
 Braun, A. J., 37d, (430d).  
 Brauns, W., (664a).  
 Bravo Becherelle, M. A., (647c).  
 Bravo Hollis, M., (187a), (187b).  
 Brea, M. M., (759b).  
 Bregadze, I. L., 961b.  
 Bremner, K. C., (73a), 197a, 197b.  
 Brewer, O. M., 394a.  
 Breza, M., 965i.  
 Briceño Iragorry, L., 801a.  
 Briggs, N. T., 578bj.  
 Brindley, B. I., (312b).  
 Briseño, C., (647d).  
 Brito, R. S. de, (641h).  
 Broide, L., 346a.  
 Bronson, J. F., (122o).  
 Brooke, M. M., 578a.  
 Brooks, T. L., 38 l, (622b), (622d).  
 Brown, E. B., 34a, 34c, 272b, 475b.  
 Brown, H. W., 3g, 183c, 330j.  
 Brown, N. M., (136b).  
 Brumpt, L. C., 85c.  
 Brun, J., (218a), 764a.  
 Brunetti, B., 635a.  
 Brunnacker-Daur, M., 691b.  
 Bruns, A., 697.  
 Brygoo, E. R., (85e), (207 l), (361e), 361i.  
 Brygoo, P., (335c).  
 Buckley, J. J. C., 47v, (302 l).  
 Budden, F. H., (47e), 47q, 761a.  
 Bueding, E., (22d), 390a, 390b, 520a, 995b.  
 Büeler, R., 888a.  
 Bull, P. C., 34b.  
 Bullock, W. L., 122k.  
 Bumbalo, T. S., 831a.  
 Bunde, C. A., (578bw), (832a).  
 Burch, G. R., 28c, (578bw).  
 Burch, T. A., 3b, 3i, 200b, 200c, 330g.  
 Burgos, E., 914be.  
 Burgos Courlaender, C., (820a).  
 Burgstedt, H. J., 605a.  
 Burnham, G. L., 892a.  
 Burns, T. W., (330o).  
 Burrows, R. B., 29e, (69a), (403g).  
 Burton, V., (211a).  
 Buša, V., 965c.



# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Bush, jr., O. B., (47n).  
 Buslaev, M. A., 415a.  
 Bussieras, J. A., 993.  
 Bustorff Pinto, D., (920a).  
 Buttner, A., 92b, (208a).  
 Byrd, E. E., 29p, 578w.  
 Bywater, H. E., 51j.
- Caballero y C., E., 178a, 187a, 187b, 187c, 334a, 493a, 652a, 914c.  
 Cable, R. M., 122w, 578n.  
 Cairns, E. J., 39f, 139a.  
 Calero, C., 741a.  
 Calvo Fonseca, R., 648b.  
 Calvo Melendro, J., 911a.  
 Camain, R., 85d.  
 Cambournac, F. J. C., 62a, 333a.  
 Camou, R., 772a.  
 Camp, H., 698.  
 Campana-Rouget, Y., 63g, 205a, 335b, (460a).  
 Campbell, C. H., 250d.  
 Campbell, W. C., 163e, 301a.  
 Campos, E. P. de, (746a).  
 Campuzano, M., 916a.  
 Canals Mayner, R., 911c.  
 Candia C., E., 800h.  
 Cantagrill, M., 768a.  
 Capobianco, A., 719a.  
 Capone, M., (291b).  
 Cardelle, G., 443c.  
 Carević, O., 166d.  
 Carlson, F. N., (773a).  
 Carneiro, C. G., (754a).  
 Caroli, J., 346b, 934c.  
 Carrillo, R. A., 647b.  
 Carvalho, A. M. de, (62f), (333b).  
 Carvalho, J. C., 915c, 915f, 915g.  
 Carvalho e Silva, T. L. de, 919b.  
 Casaca, V. R., (62f), 333b.  
 Casanova, R., (443a), (443d), (443m).  
 Case, A. A., 946b.  
 Cassella, A., 382a.  
 Castellini, F., (443g).  
 Catalano, G., 799a.  
 Caubet, P., 590b.  
 Caveness, F. E., (103a), 143g, 271c.  
 Cavier, R., 207j, 669a, 727a.  
 Celli, B. B., 800s.  
 Cereseto, P. L., 788b.  
 Cernohous, J., (929d).  
 Červa, L., 546a.  
 Chabaud, A. G., 6e, 63e, (63f), 208b, 221a, (347a), 460a, 460b, 538c, 682a.  
 Chaib, S. A., (745a).  
 Challenger, S., 24a.  
 Chalupský, J., 546e.  
 Chamnarnkit, C., (330q).  
 Champeau, M., (346b).
- Chan, K. F., (3g), (183c), 250i.  
 Chandler, A. C., 319.  
 Chandler, P. A., (429a).  
 Chandrasekharan Nair, K. P. (466d).  
 Chao, H. K., (871f).  
 Chardome, M., (336a).  
 Chartres, A., (590d).  
 Chartres, J. C., 684a.  
 Chatterji, P. N., 562c, 623a.  
 Chattopadhyay, S. B., 222b.  
 Chaudhuri, R. N., 575e.  
 Chauhan, B. S., 839a.  
 Chavarria, M. E., (909a).  
 Chenebault, J., 852c.  
 Cheng, C. S., (97a).  
 Cheo, P. C., 37e, (139k), 140f, (277h).  
 Chetanasen, S., (330q).  
 Chevret, R., 852d.  
 Chiang, C. P., 324a.  
 Chiang, Y. T., (367a).  
 Chicou, J., (852b).  
 Ch'ien, M. H., 217c.  
 Ch'in, K. Y., 217b.  
 Choquet, M. T., (63e), (460b).  
 Choquette, L. P. E., 19a.  
 Choudhury, B., 111a, (662a).  
 Chow, C. Y., 209a.  
 Chowaniec, W., (257f).  
 Chowdhury, A. B., 133e, 531a, 531b, (531c), (531d), 531f, 531h, 531i, 531j, (531k), (531l), (531m), 531n.  
 Chu, G. W. T. C., (890a).  
 Chubabriya, I. T., (948a), 948b, 948d, 948f.  
 Chung, H. L., 217a, 217d, (367a), 547a.  
 Chung Won, P., (47n).  
 Chuprinova, A. S., (308t).  
 Churchill, H. M., 122p.  
 Chyla, M., 965a.  
 Ciauri, G., (193a).  
 Cilli, V., (65a), (206a), (279a).  
 Cintra, J. F., 915d.  
 Ciordia, H., 114a, 578z, (578br), 581b.  
 Clark, D. T., (578bp), (578cl), 790b.  
 Clarke, V. de V., (47bb), 125b.  
 Clavera Armenteros, J. M., 914bd.  
 Clayton, E. E., (139h), (277j).  
 Cleve, E. A., 2a, 573b.  
 Clyti, B., (654b).  
 Coelho, B., 630a.  
 Coelho, M., (630c).  
 Coelho, R. de B., 630d.  
 Cohen, S., (874a).  
 Coil, W. H., 29k, 122h, 143b, 143c, 143m, 250j, 301d.  
 Coker, C. M., 250f, (330e), 578cy.  
 Colbeck, J. C., 775a.  
 Colberg Cabrerias, R., 99a.  
 Colbran, R. C., 389a.
- Cole, G. A., 5f.  
 Cole, W. H. [Editor.], 995.  
 Coleman, M. T., (578i).  
 Colglazier, M. L., 183a, (620c).  
 Collomb, P., (361h).  
 Colomo de la Villa, G., 206c.  
 Comfort, A., 845a.  
 Cooper, B. A., 475c, 475g, 475k.  
 Cooperrider, D. E., (29r).  
 Corbett, M. P., 36f.  
 Corbo, S., (152a).  
 Cordero C., E., (909a).  
 Coronil, F. R., 800v.  
 Corra, O., (618c).  
 Corrêa, M. O. A., (880a), 913a, (915h).  
 Corrêa, O., 753b, 753c.  
 Corsalini, T., 518d.  
 Cort, W. W., 29a.  
 Cossa, P., (432a).  
 Costa, L., (641e), (641k), (641o), (641v).  
 Costa, O. R. da, 920b, 920d, 920e, 920f.  
 Costa Faro, M. M. da, (369a).  
 Courtney, W. D., 140j.  
 Coutelen, F., (85b).  
 Coutinho, E. M., (630a).  
 Coutinho de Oliveira, M. P. N., (62b).  
 Cowan, A. B., 578cm.  
 Crăciun-Simionescu, O., (783a).  
 Cram, E. B., (829a).  
 Crane, P. S., 47n.  
 Crewe, W., (8e), (47c), 47s.  
 Cridland, C. C., 31a.  
 Criollos, O., (647e).  
 Crittenden, H. W., 139b.  
 Crofton, H. D., 36e.  
 Cronk, P. G., 580a.  
 Crosnier, R., 655e.  
 Crosskey, R. W., 67c.  
 Curiel, D., 800b.  
 Cutler, A. A., (79a).  
 Cvetković, L., (167a), (721a).  
 Cymerman-Craig, J., (528a), 749a.  
 Czapliński, B., 55a.
- Dadiani, E. N., 594f.  
 Daels, F., 951a.  
 Dagert Boyer, C., (801c).  
 Dagher, I. K., 190a.  
 Dajani, S. W., (330k), (890b).  
 Dalaut, J., (883a).  
 Dales, H. C., 955a.  
 Dallimore, C. E., 140h.  
 Dalmat, H. T., (200c), 450a, (571a), (571b).  
 Danielov, N. Y., 415j.  
 Daniels, E. R., 312a.  
 Darcourt, (739a).  
 Dardel, G., 514b.  
 Darling, W. J. E., (302h).  
 Darne, A., (164f), (164g).

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Darski, J., 322c.  
 Das, K. M., 243a, 530a.  
 Dasgupta, B., (133e), (531a), (531b), (531h), (531i), (531j).  
 Daugherty, J. W., 229g, 330p, (578bb), 578bc, 578bf.  
 Daulton, R. A. C., 446a.  
 Dave, C. V., (240a).  
 Davidson, L. R., 329a.  
 Davies, A. M., 8a, (36g), 380a.  
 Davies, S. F. M., 51c.  
 Davtyan, E. A., 674b, 674c, 712d, (816a), (949a), (949b).  
 Dawood, M. M., (573a), 573c, 573e, (598a).  
 De, K. P., 732a.  
 Deane, M. P., 915b.  
 de Beer, E. J., (403b).  
 Debelmas-Lorentz, A. M., 288a.  
 Deblock, S., (85b).  
 Dechancé, M., (207f), 207k.  
 DeGiusti, D. L., (578bn), 578ci.  
 DeGouveia, O. F., 233a.  
 Deiana, S., 512a.  
 Delak, M., (166b).  
 DeLeeuw, H., (379a).  
 Delgado, V., (801a).  
 Delić, S., 681g, 681j.  
 Delyamure, S. L., 467.  
 Demayer, E. M., 336a.  
 Demarchi, J., (361h).  
 De Meillon, B., (511a).  
 Demerdash, M., (247a).  
 Demidov, N. V., 308a.  
 Demirleau, J., 417a.  
 De Montaigne, E. L., (685a).  
 Denmark, J. C., (622i).  
 Dennis, W. R., 168a.  
 Deo, P. G., 623b, 623n.  
 Depieds, R., 655a.  
 Derbal, Z., 653a.  
 Derevyanko, I. M., 958b.  
 Derom, E., 762a.  
 Derom, F., (762a).  
 Deschamps, S. H., 379a.  
 Deschiens, R., 85a, (85d), 188a, 207e, 207f, 207g, (207i), (207k), (361h), (361j), 619, 655d, 805a.  
 d'Eshougues, J. R., (484d).  
 Deslandes, N., (283b), (442a).  
 Deusov, N. L., 308c.  
 Dew, H. R., 198a, 855a.  
 DeWitt, W. B., 101d.  
 DeWolfe, T. A., 429b.  
 Dey, N. C., 700.  
 D'Haenens, G., 336d.  
 D'Herde, J., (411a).  
 Dhingra, O. P., 149a, 149b, 149c.  
 Dias, E., 573a, 598a.  
 Díaz Carral, M. del C., (443c).  
 Díaz Muñoz, A., (647a), (647g).  
 Díaz Ungria, C., 258a, 599a.  
 Diercks, 614c.  
 Dieter, C. E., (225b).  
 Diez, A., (800x).  
 Dikmans, G., 39j, 129a.  
 Dimmette, R. M., 330n, 487a, 803a, 940a.  
 Dimov, G., 408a.  
 Dinnik, J. A., 637a, 637b, 637c.  
 Dinnik, N. N., (637a), (637b), (637c).  
 Dinulescu, G., 939a, 939b, 939c.  
 Diouf, J., (767b).  
 Dissamarn, R., 535b.  
 Dissanaïke, A. S., 1640.  
 Dixon, C., (578j).  
 Dobrokhotova, A. M., (712).  
 Doby, J. M., (85b).  
 Dodin, A., (361e), 590a, 737a.  
 Doeksen, J., 678a.  
 Dogel, V. A., 468, 675h.  
 Dogiel, V. A., 722d.  
 Dokuchaeva, N. F., (583b).  
 Dollfus, R. P., 347a.  
 Dombroski, E., 396a.  
 Domingo Méndez, E., 527a, 565b.  
 Domínguez Martínez, J., (914s).  
 Donaldson, A. W., (330b).  
 Donbrow, M., (30a).  
 Donciu, I., (939a), (939c).  
 Donkaster, R., (77a).  
 Doran, D. J., 5a, 61a, 184b.  
 Dorsey, T. A., (773a).  
 Dougherty, E. C., 397a, 914t.  
 Douglas, G., 763b.  
 Douglas, J. R., 699b.  
 Dowgiallo, J., 257g.  
 Downing, W., 169c.  
 Dragić, M., 681i.  
 Drăgoiu, I., (939a), (939c).  
 Drechsler, C., 869a.  
 Drolsom, P. N., (139h), 271a, (277i).  
 Dropkin, V. H., (37a), 101e, 578by.  
 Drudge, J. H., 4c, 250g.  
 Drygas, M., 55b.  
 Dubernat, 287a.  
 Dubinina, M. N., 469.  
 Dubnitski, A. A., 406b.  
 Dubois, A., (401a).  
 Dubois, G., 536c, 536d, 914j, 923a.  
 Duchaj, J., 929e.  
 DuCharme, E. P., 622a, (622b), 622f.  
 Duddington, C. L., 131a, 234a, 354a, 475d.  
 Dufrénoy, J., 655f.  
 Duke, B. O. L., (47d), (47e), (47f), 47u, 67e, (67h), (164s), 164t, 340b, 340d, 340e, (340i).  
 Dukić, R., (681i).  
 Dumazer, R., (484c).  
 Dunaeva, V. F., (954a).  
 Dunn, A. M., (44b), (82e), (530d).  
 Dunn, D. R., 82c, 203b.  
 Dunn, M. C., 5780.  
 Dunn, T. L., 128a.  
 Dunnett, A., 230a.  
 Duplay, J., 432a.  
 du Plessis, S. J., 102a.  
 Dupuy, R., (6c).  
 Durie, P. H., 9a.  
 Durrani, M. Z., 996.  
 Dutky, S. R., 621a.  
 Dutt, A. R., 117a.  
 Dutt, S. C., 623c, 623d, 623p, 623q, 623r, (623w), (623x).  
 Dyk, V., 661c, 752b, (776a), 929f, 960d, 966a, 966d, 984d.  
 Earnshaw, R. E., 88a.  
 Eddin, S., 206 l.  
 Edelman, M. H., (501a).  
 Edeson, J. F. B., 302f, 302 l.  
 Edmonds, S. J., 673b.  
 Edwards, D. K., 89d.  
 Edwards, E. E., 397b.  
 Egerton, J. R., 229a.  
 Egidio, M. di, 70a.  
 Egribozlu, A., (815a).  
 Ehrenford, F. A., 28d, 578bw, 832a.  
 Ehrle, L., 557b.  
 Eibl-Eibesfeldt, I., 979a.  
 Eisenbeth, R., (934b).  
 El Alfi, O., (3300).  
 Elam, G. W., (4c), (250g).  
 El-Deeb, A. A., (330f), (393a), (503c).  
 El-Gholmy, A., 125a.  
 El-Gindy, M. S., 393b.  
 Eliakim, M., (8a), 36g.  
 Ellenby, C., 7a, 7b, 248k.  
 El Mofty, A., (503c).  
 El Nagar, H., (404a).  
 El-Tiraei, I., (247e), (393d).  
 Elwi, A. M., 247e, 393d.  
 El-Zawahry, M., 343a.  
 Emdin, R., (518a).  
 Emmer, O., 316a.  
 Enigk, K., 75a, 223b.  
 Eno, C. F., 435a.  
 Entner, N., (520a).  
 Enzie, F. D., 620c.  
 Erel, M., 815a.  
 Erfan, H., (393a).  
 Erhardová, B., 546b, 546c, 546d, 984b, 984g.  
 Erhardt, A., (463b), 517c.  
 Ermakov, V. M., 722e.  
 Ermolova, E. N., 949f.  
 Esber, J., (443 l).  
 Escolivet, J., (361i).  
 Esesarte, G. de, (916a).  
 Esslinger, J. H., (122d).  
 Estrada-Calderón, U., 645a.  
 Ettisch, G., 718a.  
 European & Mediterranean Plant Protection Organization, 701, 702.

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Euzéby, J., 206d, 537a, 654a.  
Euzet, L., 63a, 536e, (634a).  
Evans, A. S., (22h), 229d, 578g.  
Eveleth, D. F., (50a), (220a), (578bt), (578cd), (578cj), (699c), (750a).  
Faber, W., 613a.  
Faiguenbaum, J., 77a.  
Fain, A., 63c, 63d, 289a, 289b, 336b, (336f), (336g), 336h, 336i, 336j, 480a, (536b), (695), 924a, 924b.  
Fairbairn, D., 17a, 17b, 17c, (87a), (87b), (364a).  
Fan, P. C., 548a, 548b.  
Fankhauser, R., 154a.  
Farber, E., (520a).  
Farrell, K., (620d).  
Fassuliotis, G., 140k.  
Faust, E. C., 470, 898b.  
Fawcett, E. J., 903a.  
Feder, W. A., (139c), 140c, (277i), 578cz, (622e).  
Fedyushina, N. A., (791d).  
Fejer, E. A., (47f), (67h).  
Feldmesser, J., 38e, 139c, (140c), 277i, (578cz), 622e.  
Feng, L. C., 367b.  
Fenigsen, R., (273a).  
Fenne, S. B., 140i.  
Fenwick, D. W., 441a, 441b.  
Ferguson, A. D., 854a.  
Ferguson, W. R., (49a), (59c).  
Fernández Amela, T., (41a), (151b), (285a), (844a), (914m).  
Fernández Nafria, A., 414b.  
Ferreira, M. O., 641m.  
Ferreira Neto, J. M., (515a), (515b).  
Ferreira Netto, J. A., (641c), (641m).  
Ferrell, B. D., (342b).  
Ferrer Soler, V., (858a).  
Ferris, J. M., 37f.  
Ferro, A., 914z.  
Ficocelli, L., (618c).  
Fidler, V., (231a).  
Fielding, M. J., (38f), (38h).  
Fiévez, L., (189b).  
Figueroa, B., (956b).  
Fischer, H., 557c.  
Fischthal, J. H., 5b, 39k.  
Fite, F. W., (29p).  
Fitzgerald, N., (47o), (47p).  
Fjeldalen, J., 232a.  
Floch, H., (207i), 286a, 345a, 461a.  
Flores-Barroeta, L., 41c, 219a, 334b.  
Follin, C., 305a.  
Fort, M., (207h), (361b), (369b).  
Fortier, J. J., 90a.  
Foster, A. O., 309a.  
Foster, W. B., 578bd.  
Fourrier, A., (486c), (486d).  
Fowst, G., 760a.  
Fraga de Azevedo, J., 369a, 703, 856a.  
Frailong, J., 484a.  
França, C. S., (62d).  
França, L. C. M., (746a).  
França Neto, A. S., 919a.  
Franco, A., (62b), 186a, 333c.  
Franco, E., 523a.  
Frank, K., 878a.  
Frankland, H. M. T., 269g.  
Franklin, M. T., 248j.  
Fratta, I., (29y).  
Freed, J. E., (578cc).  
Freeman, L. C., 59a.  
Freire, J. J., 753a.  
Freitas, J. F. Teixeira de, 283a, 516b, 914b.  
Freitas, M. G., 515a, 515b.  
Frenzen, K., 174b, 175b.  
Freytag, R. E., 330s.  
Frick, L. P., (578r), (578s), 578dd.  
Frierson, P. E., 622c.  
Frömming, E., 466g.  
Frota, M., 444a.  
Fruchter, J., (939a).  
Frye, W. F., 503a.  
Frye, W. W., (330a), (578a).  
Fudalewicz-Niemczyk, W., 257e.  
Fuhrmann, G., (315d).  
Fujioaka, S., (663a).  
Fukano, H., 843b.  
Fuldner, D., 606a.  
Fuller, K. A., (164be).  
Furuta, I., (769a), (769b).  
Gabr, M., (125a).  
Gadea, E., 145a, 437a.  
Gadgil, R. K., (383a), 383b, (383c), 563b, (563c).  
Gadzhiev, K. S., 308 l.  
Gaedtke, 603a.  
Gagarin, V. G., 308u.  
Gagé, M., (361j).  
Gahan, W., 12b.  
Gajardo, R., (524b).  
Galagutski, A. P., 963a.  
Gallais, P., 361h, 739a.  
Gallart-Esquerdo, A., 911b.  
Gallego Capilla, J., (914bg).  
Galliard, H., 207i, 207 l, 335c, 655c.  
Gallo, C., 518g.  
Gama, M. M. da, 822a, 822b.  
Gambarini, A. S., (618a).  
Gamero de la Torre, O., (527a), (565b).  
Ganapati, P. N., 623j, 839b.  
Ganchev, G., 840a.  
Gândara, A. F., (62a), (62f), (333a).  
Garayar, H. N., 527b.  
Garcia-Palmieri, M. R., (803b).  
Garfinkel, B. T., (956b).  
Garry, M. W., (974a).  
Gascó, J., 858b.  
Gašparov, A., 969a.  
Gasse, 206n.  
Gaud, J., 6c, 540a, 540b, 852f.  
Gaulin, J., (207j), (669a).  
Gayet, E. P., 275a.  
Gazurkov, I., (408a).  
Geigy, R., 57a.  
Gelfand, H. M., 3c.  
Gelfand, M., (366a).  
Genov, G. M., 947d.  
Gentles, M. A., (203b).  
George, A., (38j), (211a).  
Gerbilski, V. L., 594b.  
Gerlach, S. A., 175a, 513b, 513c, 615a, 682b.  
Germer, W. D., 192a, 314a, 463c.  
Gerulewics, E., (800u).  
Gerwel, C., 973b.  
Ghalioungui, P., 247a.  
Gharib, H. M., 248d, 248e.  
Gheita, A., 247c.  
Ghen, K. M., (97a).  
Ghosh, A. C., (117a).  
Giacomini, A., 629a.  
Giamporcaro, S., 628a, 628c.  
Giannoni Torres, D. A., 997.  
Gibson, C. L., 353a, 914n.  
Gibson, T. E., 116a, 310f, 392b.  
Gilbert, C. E. L., 210a.  
Gilford, J. H., 578t.  
Gillard, A., 426a.  
Gillet, J., 336e.  
Gilmore, R. E., (699h).  
Gilpatrick, J. D., (270i).  
Gil Yopez, C., 800k.  
Gimmelfarb, S. G., 612d.  
Ginetsinskaya, T. A., 675b.  
Ginsberg, A., 99a.  
Giraud, P., 735a.  
Giroto, V., 679a.  
Gitard, R., (883a).  
Giuliani, V., 610b, 610c.  
Glashkina, T. P., (296c).  
Gleiss, H. G. W., 694b.  
Glocman, K., 215a.  
Glukhova, V. M., 675a.  
Gmitter, J., 929b.  
Goderdzishvili, G. I., 660b, (948f).  
Gönnert, R., 315a, 315b, 463a, 463e, 463f.  
Goeters, W., 95b, 349b, 595b.  
Goffart, H., 261a, 557a, 780b, 870a.  
Gofman-Kadoshnikov, P. B., 791c.  
Gofton, J. P., (775a).  
Goheen, A. C., (225a), 271h, 430b, 430c, 430d.  
Goldberg, A., 699n.



# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Golden, A. M., 270c.  
 Goldstein, H. L., 114b.  
 Goldsztejn, J., 972b.  
 Golubchanskaya, A. V., 958a.  
 Golvan, Y., (335c).  
 Gomberg, H. J., (328b).  
 Gomes-Ferreira, J. V., 872a.  
 Gómez, O. L., 800j.  
 Gómez-Moreno, C., (914r).  
 Gonçalves, N. B., 641w.  
 Gondim, A. M., (821a).  
 Gondran, N., 740a.  
 Gonzales-Mugaburu, L., 649b, 649c.  
 González Castro, J., 41a, 151b, 285a, 844a, 914m.  
 González de Vega, N., 914r.  
 Good, III, J. M., 790a.  
 Good, jr., J. M., (435a).  
 Goodchild, C. G., 229b, 578bv.  
 Goodey, J. B., (34d).  
 Goodliffe, F. A., (125b).  
 Goodwin, L. G., (81e).  
 Gordon, H. McL., 11a, 11c, 199b.  
 Gordon, R. M., 8d, 47b, (47c), 47r, 164s, 302g, 636a.  
 Goreglyad, K. S., 471.  
 Gorham, J. R., 620d.  
 Goss, R. C., 724a.  
 Goto, S., 843c.  
 Gotto, R. V., 112a.  
 Gould, S. E., 328b.  
 Gouveia, E., (62b), (62c).  
 Govaert, J., 92d.  
 Gräsbeck, R., 931a.  
 Graham, T. W., 139d, 277b.  
 Grainger, J., 632a.  
 Gram, E., 377a.  
 Granate, J., 388a.  
 Granek, I., 271d.  
 Graniti, A., 423a.  
 Green, K. N., (310e).  
 Greenville, H. J., (3b), (330g).  
 Greer, K. R., 332b.  
 Grégoire, C., 189a, (189c), 495a, 495b.  
 Grenier, P., 361 l.  
 Griffiths, D. J., (272c).  
 Griffiths, H. J., 29m.  
 Griffiths, R. B., (47h), 164y, (340h).  
 Grigoryan, G. A., 674d, 674f, 680a.  
 Grinberg, G. D., 256e.  
 Grjebine, A., (361e).  
 Grocott, R. G., (187b), (187c).  
 Grossiord, A., 533b.  
 Grote, K., 866b.  
 Grüninger, U., 595c.  
 Grundman, A., 29 l.  
 Guay, M., 846a.  
 Guerra, J. C., (915e).  
 Guerre, J., (784a).  
 Guevara Pozo, D., (41a), (914m), 914s, 914u, (914bd), 914bl.  
 Gugunishvili, N. S., 948c, (948d), 948e.  
 Guilbaud, (590d).  
 Guilford, H. G., 163c.  
 Guimarães, A. C., (754b).  
 Guimarães, N. A., 754a.  
 Guntz, M., (486e).  
 Gupito, C., (224a).  
 Güralp, N., 52a, 303b, 303c, 303d, 303e, 303f.  
 Gürkan, K. I., 953b.  
 Gursel, A. E., 838a.  
 Guseinov, G. A., 612b.  
 Gusev, A. V., 318c, 675f, (675i), 675j.  
 Gustina, F. J., (831a).  
 Gutiérrez López, R., 917a.  
 Gutiérrez Trujillo, G., (352a).  
 Gutschmidt, J., (508a).  
 Guzmán, P., (800b).  
 Gvozdev, E. V., 455a, 455b.  
 Haakh, U., 689a, 689b, 689c.  
 Haase, K. E., 95a.  
 Hacig, A., (939d).  
 Haddock-Suárez, J., 350a.  
 Hagen, K., 13a.  
 Hahlin, M., (297a).  
 Halama, I., 670a.  
 Halawani, A., 247b, 572a, 572c, 572d.  
 Hall, E. R., (914t).  
 Hall, J. E., 403k.  
 Halloran, P. O'C., 331a.  
 Hamami, A., 84b.  
 Hamann, K., (560b).  
 Hamon, J., (361 l).  
 Handojo, K., (224a).  
 Hanks, L. V., (229f).  
 Hanks, R. W., (549a).  
 Hanna, M., 81d, (315c).  
 Hannon, C. I., (622i), 763a.  
 Hansen, M. F., (229a).  
 Hanson, D. J., (750a).  
 Hanson, L. E., (578bp).  
 Hanson, M. L., 143f.  
 Harada, F., (313a), (567a).  
 Harada, Y., 172a.  
 Harbour, H. E., 310c.  
 Hardouin, J. P., 784a.  
 Harfenist, M., (403b).  
 Hargis, jr., W. J., 29c, 29u, 146a, 163d, 280a, 301e, 301f, 522a, 914a.  
 Harkness, J., 47ba.  
 Harms, F., 507b.  
 Harnack, G. A. von, 866a.  
 Harowitz, C. L., 683c.  
 Harper, T. A., 947a.  
 Harris, A. L., 748b.  
 Harris, J., 895a.  
 Harshfield, G. S., 699d, 773a.  
 Hart, S. W., (38g).  
 Hartley, C. F., 143i.  
 Hartley, F., 81c.  
 Hartmann, L., 934a.  
 Hashem, M., (503c).  
 Hashimoto, S., (429b).  
 Haskins, W. T., (101b).  
 Hattori, K., (597a).  
 Havel, A., 543a.  
 Hawking, F., (22i), 47x, 269i, (269k), 884a.  
 Headley, N. C., (1b), (1c).  
 Healy, G. R., 578m, 578bk.  
 Heath, G. B. S., 310b.  
 Heimlich, R., (578ch).  
 Heinz, E., 170a.  
 Heinz, H. J., 664a.  
 Hemkes, O. J., (678a).  
 Hemmes, G. D., 607a.  
 Hemphill, E. C., (578cs).  
 Henderson, R. G., 139e.  
 Henion, W. F., 22d.  
 Hensler, N. M., (2a), (573b).  
 Heran, H., 865a.  
 Herber, E. C., 894b.  
 Herbig, A., (57a).  
 Herin, V., 336f, 336g, (336h), (336i).  
 Herman, C. M., 143k, 143p.  
 Hernández Pieretti, O., 801b.  
 Herrera Romero, C., 352a.  
 Herrero Ayllón, R., 651a.  
 Herrick, C. A., (250 l).  
 Hertz, C. S., (328b).  
 Hervé, A., (590d).  
 Hervé, G., (838b).  
 Hey, A., 261f.  
 Hickman, J. L., 611a.  
 Hickman, V. V., 914 l.  
 Hidalgo, E., (652a).  
 Hiepe, T., 603b.  
 Hieronymi, E., 704.  
 Higginson, J., 511a.  
 Hignett, S. L., (169d).  
 Hilburg, C. J., 200a.  
 Hill, K. R., (685a).  
 Hiregaudar, L. S., 222a, (623o).  
 Hirsch, E. A., 113a.  
 Hirschmann, H., 143a, 143n, 466h.  
 Hirschmann, W., 260b.  
 Hlousková, Z., 777a.  
 Ho, L. Y., (217d), (547a).  
 Hodes, J. R., (403k).  
 Hoekenga, M. T., 330r.  
 Hoepli, R., 433b.  
 Hoerlein, B. F., (4a).  
 Hörning, B., 694c.  
 Hoffman, G. L., 5e, 122n, 578b, 578c, 625b.  
 Hoffmann, J., 736a, 736b, 736c.  
 Hohner, L., 96b, 263b, 603d.  
 Holdeman, Q. L., 38b, 277c.  
 Holden, J. H. W., (272c).  
 Holemans, K., (336c).  
 Hollis, J. P., (38f), (38h).  
 Holló, F., 589a.  
 Holý, J., (777a).  
 Holz, A., (595c).  
 Holz, J., (161c), (237a), (303a), 381b, 671c.

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Honess, R. F., (541a).  
Hopkins, C. A., 47k.  
Hopkins, S. H., (122s).  
Hori, T., 323a.  
Horjales, J., (742a).  
Horner, C. E., 158a.  
Horsman, D., 119a.  
Horváth, J., 850d.  
Hoskins, C. M., 124a.  
Hosoya, T., (105a).  
Hou, P. C., 579a.  
Hou, T. C., (217a), (217d), (547a).  
Hough, W. S., (621a).  
Houghtaling, D. G., (578d).  
Hovnanian, A. P., (190a).  
Hovorka, J., 965k.  
Howard, H. W., 238a.  
Howden, P. F., 264a.  
Howie, V. M., 59b.  
Hsiang, H. F., 779a.  
Hsü, H. F., 182g, 330 l, 578h.  
Hsu, J., (548a), (548b).  
Hsu, P. K., 547b, 871a.  
Hsü, S. Y. Li, (330 l).  
Hsü, W. F., (367a).  
Hsü, W. H., (871c).  
Huang, S. H., 778a.  
Huang, Y. S., (826a).  
Hughes, M. H., 53d.  
Huijsman, C. A., 228a.  
Hull, T. G. [Editor.], 998.  
Hungerford, T. G., 199c.  
Hunt, D. W., (578cs).  
Hunter, III, G. W., (22j), (254a), (330s), 578j.  
Hunter, W. S., 22e, 229e.  
Hutchinson, M. T., 812a.  
Hutton, R. F., 120a.
- Ibáñez González, R., 914bg.  
Ichikawa, S. T., 270i.  
Ichinohe, M., 148a, 281a, 386a, 424b.  
Ida, Y., 577c.  
Ijimi, Y., (663a).  
Ilie, I., (939b).  
Inatomi, S., (22c), (22g), 877a.  
Inglis, W. G., 269m.  
Innes, J. R. M., 203a.  
International Commission on Zoological Nomenclature, 999, 1000.  
Inukai, T., 574a.  
Ishihara, T., 577b.  
Ismagilova, R. G., 712g.  
Itagaki, H., (933a).  
Itagaki, S., (82b), 577f, 933a.  
Ito, J., 244a, 387a.  
Iturbe, J., 800a.  
Iturriza Arocha, L., (801c).  
Ivanov, I. I., 965h.  
Ivashkin, V. M., 1001.  
Iwańczuk, I., 322b.  
Iyatomi, K., (424a).  
Izmailov, G. S., 407c.
- Jachowski, L. A., (578cw).  
Jachowski, Jr., L. A., 60a.  
Jacob, F. C., (140d), (363a).  
Jacobs, A. J., (156a).  
Jacquemin, P., 771a.  
Jaffé, R., 800p.  
Jain, S. L., 40b.  
Jaiswal, G., 623ba.  
Jakševac, N., 681f.  
Jamison, D. G., (47f), 67h, (164t).  
Jansch, M. E., (89d).  
Janssen, P., 321a.  
Janssens, P. G., 64a, (401a).  
Janz, G. J., 62d, (62f).  
Jara, A. B., 62e.  
Jarrett, W. F. H., 51i, 310a.  
Jaskoski, B. J., 46g, 184a, 578cu.  
Jeffery, M. P., 490a.  
Jeltsch, R., (314a).  
Jenkins, M. E., (854a).  
Jennings, F. W., (51i), 164bc, 164bd.  
Jensen, H. J., 103a, (143g), (271c), 893a.  
Jensen, P., 370c.  
Jensen, R., 245c.  
Jesus, O. A. de, 641s.  
Jeziorańska, A., 896a.  
Jira, J., 546f.  
Joannides, O., (398b).  
Johnson, F. R., 250n.  
Johnston, D. W., 339a.  
Johri, G. N., 40c, 40d.  
Johri, L. N., 914k.  
Jolliffe, G. O., (30a), (833a).  
Jones, A. W., (578z), 578br.  
Jones, C. A., 578db, 578dc.  
Jones, F. G. W., 14a, 66b, 356a, 475h, 475i.  
Jones, I., 410c.  
Jones, J. E., (139g), (277d).  
Jones, J. M., 272c.  
Jopling, W. H., 845b.  
Jordan, E. M., (4a), 748a.  
Jordan, J. E., 28b.  
Jordan, P., 8b, 21a, 125c, 164a, 302d.  
Jordano, D., 914f.  
Jore d'Arces, 206i.  
Jouanneau, J., (486f).  
Jove, J. A., 800c.  
Joyeux, C., 208c, (991).  
Joyner, L. P., (51c).  
Julich, A., (316a).  
Jung, T., 689e, 985a.  
Juszkiewicz, T., (257j).
- Kabiersch, W., 560c.  
Kadenatsii, A. N., 582a.  
Kämpfe, L., 261i, 466j.  
Kagan, I. G., 229c, 293a, 576b, 578p.  
Kagramanov, A. K., 308e.  
Kakhadze, M. Y., (308j).  
Kalbe, I., (505a), 505c, 552a.
- Káldy, A., 965j.  
Kamburov, I., 941c.  
Kameshin, S., 477a.  
Kaplan, S., 618d.  
Karaseva, A. N., 415h.  
Karmatskaya, A. N., 308p.  
Kashtan, H. A., (135b).  
Kasprzak, W., 972a.  
Kassai, T., (850e).  
Kášták, V., 752a, 752c, 752d, 752e, 965g.  
Katayama, Y., 819a.  
Kates, K. C., 4d, (39j), 578ck, 699 l.  
Kawamura, T., 731a.  
Kay, S., 568a.  
Kazakov, B. N., 680b.  
Kellas, L. M., 47i.  
Kelley, G. W., 245b, 699f.  
Kelley, Jr., G. W., 29z, 330d.  
Kelman, A., (270g).  
Kelsheimer, E. G., 622h.  
Kemp, H. A., (578j).  
Kendereški, S., 681e.  
Kennedy, P. C., 93a.  
Keogh, J., 11b.  
Kerr, K. B., 122a.  
Kerrest, J., (330h).  
Kershaw, W. E., 8c, 8e, (15d), 47d, 47e, 47f, (47g), 47y, 67f, (67h), 164u, 164v, (340i), (636a).  
Kessler, A. D., (59a).  
Khaira, B. S., 142a.  
Khalaf, G. I., (3a).  
Khanbekyan, R. A., (680a).  
Khattab, M., (503c).  
Khera, S., 334c.  
Khokhryakov, A. S., (415h).  
Kholoshchanov, V. A., 308b.  
Khoroshcho, E. V., (791c).  
Kiehl, P. V., 956a.  
Kihata, M., (578u).  
Killough, J. H., (330o).  
Kim, S. K., 249a.  
Kimsey, L. S., 898e.  
Kimura, M., (22c), (22g), (877a).  
King, B. A., 15a.  
Kingsbury, P. A., (169e).  
Kingston, N., 578bn.  
Kinne, O., (127b).  
Kips, R. H., (411a).  
Kirchmair, H., 860b.  
Kirchner, H. A., 690a.  
Kiryanova, E. S., 472, 675c, 675d, 675 l.  
Kitov, D., 840d.  
Klesov, M. D., 873a.  
Klewitz, (614c).  
Klimeš, B., 661f.  
Klimt, C. R., (487a).  
Klindić, O., 688a.  
Klink, G. E., (29e), 403g.  
Klinkenberg, C. H., 140m, 591a.  
Klotz, L. J., (429b).  
Klusmann, G., 980a.

- Klyusov, V. N., 612a.  
 Knight, R. A., 122c.  
 Knights, H. T., 302j.  
 Kobayashi, A., 841c.  
 Kobulei, T., 722f.  
 Koch, L. W., (252a).  
 Kodama, T., 313a.  
 Koecher, P. H., 734a.  
 Köhler, H., 560b.  
 Köhler, W., (546j).  
 Köker, H., 559a.  
 Koerber, R., 361g.  
 Kötting, G., (980a).  
 Kohli, J. D., (110b).  
 Koks, P. P., 457b.  
 Kokusev, I. K., 165e.  
 Komarnicka, R., 887b.  
 Komine, S., 577a.  
 Kóna, E., (965i).  
 Kononov, Y. S., 585c.  
 Konyashkin, N. T., 795a.  
 Koratha, K. J., 438a, 438b.  
 Koskas, R., 952a.  
 Kotlán, S., 850e, 850g.  
 Kotova, Z. N., 415 l.  
 Kottlý, A., (546c).  
 Kottakis, G., 398b.  
 Kourias, B., 848a.  
 Koutz, F. R., 936a.  
 Kovalev, N. E., 256h.  
 Kovaleva, V. M., (594i).  
 Kovtun, A. S., 415b.  
 Kozar, Z., 973c.  
 Krastin, N. I., 308y.  
 Kreis, H. A., 174c, 464b, 932b.  
 Krishnaswami, A. K., 241a.  
 Kritscher, E., 818a.  
 Krotov, A. I., 256a, 256g, (594c).  
 Kruidenier, F. J., 578e, 578bm.  
 Krusberg, L. R., 139f, 277e.  
 Krustev, D., 941b.  
 Kshemsant, D., (181a).  
 Kuczborska, J., (972b).  
 Kuhlow, F., 463d.  
 Kulasiri, C., (530b).  
 Kulka, F., 476a.  
 Kume, S., 82b.  
 Kuntz, R. E., 3e, 22a, (122u), 182b, 250b, 330c.  
 Kurdina, A. A., (594g).  
 Kuroda, I., (586a).  
 Kurtpinar, H., 206r, 676a.  
 Kutsuzawa, T., 483a.  
 Kuzminikh, N. A., (256f).  
 Laan, P. A. van der, 162b.  
 Lacerda, N., (641 l).  
 Lacour, G. A., (912a).  
 Lacroix, A. C., 486f, 486g.  
 Lämmle, G., 349a.  
 Lafferre, M., 852e.  
 Lagrange, E., 336k.  
 Lagraulet, J., 784b.  
 Lai, M., 628d.  
 Laiko, F. A., 308s.  
 Laird, M., 359a.  
 Lal, M. B., 434a, 434c, 626a.  
 Lamas, E., (644b).  
 Lamy, L., (85a), (207e).  
 Landram, J. F., 541a.  
 Landsheere, B. C. de, (762a).  
 Lang, E. M., 932a.  
 Langsjoen, P. H., (2a), (573b).  
 Lapshina, E. I., 256 l.  
 Lardelli, A., 478b.  
 Larivière, M., (221a).  
 Larsson, L. O., 608a.  
 LaRue, G. R., 182c.  
 Lascano, E. F., (275a).  
 Latif, N., (572d).  
 Latkiewicz, L., 257 l.  
 Laurie, J. S., 578ba.  
 Laurie, W., (587b).  
 La Vega, J. L. de, (77b).  
 Lavier, G., 655b.  
 Lavoipierre, M. M. J., 47c, (67f), (164u).  
 Ławinska-Stankiewiczowa, S., 887a.  
 Lawless, D. K., (330c).  
 Lea, jr., A. O., 571a, 571b.  
 Leão, A. T., (516a).  
 Lear, B., 140d, 363a.  
 Lebduška, J., 929d.  
 Lechin C., F., 800i.  
 Lechner, G., 1002.  
 Lee, C. L., (576a).  
 Lee, R. P., 51a.  
 Lee, S. H., 29f, 578co.  
 Lee, W. H., 862a.  
 Le Gallic, P., 92c.  
 Leger, L., 619d.  
 Le Guilloux, M., 1003.  
 Lei, A. T., (217b).  
 Lei, G. M., 518f.  
 Leigh, W. H., 122f.  
 Leite, A. S., 62f.  
 Leite, G., 642b.  
 Leland, jr., S. E., 101a, (250g).  
 Lell, R. K., 296e.  
 Lepeš, T., (806a).  
 Lépine, P., 361j.  
 leRoux, P. L., (164e), 164f, 164g, (164h), (164i), 164j, 164k, 164 l, 164m, 164n.  
 Le Roy, A., 417b.  
 Leslie, H., 575d.  
 Le-Van Nham, 538a.  
 Levine, N. D., 122t, 245e, 578bp, 578cl.  
 Lévy, P., (768a).  
 Lewert, R. M., 576a.  
 Lewis, H. E., (410a).  
 Li, S. Y., (29v).  
 Liang, H. S., (871c).  
 Liaras, H., 484b, 484c.  
 Lichtenberg, F., 328a, 487b.  
 Lidgett, K., 412a.  
 Liebmann, H., 13b.  
 Lie Hsian Joe, 224a.  
 Li Hsü, S. Y. see under Hsü, S. Y. Li.  
 Lillevik, H. A., (101a).  
 Lima, M. M., (641c).  
 Lindhardt, K., 802a.  
 Lindquist, W. D., 29v, (101a).  
 Ling, C. C., (367a).  
 Linhard, J., (361g).  
 Lipparoni, E., 291c.  
 Lippi, M., 193b.  
 Litalien, F., (207g), (207i).  
 Litričin, T., 937b.  
 Liu, J. C., (548b).  
 Lizano, C., (909a).  
 Lizaraso Sanchez, Y., 485a.  
 Lješević, Z., 681d.  
 Lloyd, E. L., 274a.  
 Lobato Paracense, W., 283b, 442a, 920a.  
 Locker, B., 29d.  
 Lo Duca, N., (657a).  
 Löw, J., 596b.  
 Logachev, E. D., 555b, 791a, 791d, 981a.  
 Logaldo, E., 908a, 908b.  
 Lombard, A., 416a.  
 Longhurst, W. M., (699b).  
 Loos, C. A., 298a.  
 López Fernández, O., (443i).  
 López Majano, V., 789a.  
 López-Neyra, C. R., 41b.  
 López Rico, A., 647c.  
 Lordello, L. G. E., 38m, 39b, 39e, 126a, 143e, 150b, 270d, 282a.  
 Louchet, E., (735a).  
 Loughlin, E. H., 341a, 503b.  
 Louis, C. E., (800h).  
 Loureiro Soares, R. de R., (641w).  
 Lovin, D., (939b), (939c).  
 Lownsbery, B. F., 37c.  
 Loyo Díaz, C., (647c).  
 Lozano, R. H., 398a.  
 Lu, C. C., 367a.  
 Lucas, G. B., (270a), 270g.  
 Lucifero, M., 926a.  
 Lucký, Z., 546g, 546h, 776a, 929c, (929f), 960b.  
 Luigi, D. M., (361h).  
 Lukin, E. I., 318a.  
 Lundahl, W. S., 122y.  
 Lundberg, U., 942a.  
 Lungu, V., 733b, (847a).  
 Luttermoser, G. W., 29w, 627a.  
 Lutz, A., 915a.  
 Lyon, H. P., (330m).  
 Lys, P., 922a.  
 Lýsek, H., 545a.  
 Lysenko, M. G., (122r).  
 McBeth, C. W., 38i, (270i).  
 McCarthy, D. D., 47o, 47p.  
 McClellan, W. D., 38j.  
 McClelland, W. F. J., 164p, 164q, 248i.  
 McClintock, J. A., (724a).  
 McCormack, P., 570a.



# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- McCottery, A. P., (136c).  
 McCullough, F. S., 53a, 419b.  
 McDonagh, J. E. R., 81f.  
 Macdonald, E. M., (578cp), (578cq).  
 Macdonald, G., 47m.  
 Macedo, D. G., (122q).  
 McEntegart, M. G., (164z).  
 McFadzean, J. A., 15b, 340f, 859a.  
 McGaughey, C. A., 216c.  
 McGilvray, C. L., 136b.  
 McGregor, J. K., 18c.  
 McGrew, J. R., 225a.  
 Machado, P. de A., 915e, 915i.  
 McIntosh, A., 578bq.  
 McIntyre, W. I. M., (51i), (310a).  
 MacKenzie, M., (229d).  
 Mackerras, M. J., 10a.  
 Mackie, A., 79a, 251a, 510a, 510b, 824a, 824b.  
 MacKinnon, J. A., (390a), (390b).  
 Mackintosh, G. M., (82e), 626b.  
 Macko, J. K., 965f.  
 McMullen, D. B., (122i), 182a.  
 Macris, G., 417c.  
 McRobert, G., 47z.  
 McWhorter, F. P., (103a).  
 Macy, R. W., 163h.  
 Madden, R. F., 974a.  
 Maddy, K. T., 136d.  
 Magalhães, A. E. A., 798b.  
 Magalhães Neto, B., 630b, 630g.  
 Magath, T. B., 330i.  
 Magaouda-Borzi, L., (267c), 657a.  
 Magliano, H., 618c.  
 Mahfouz, M. M., (330f), (393a).  
 Mahon, J., 36d.  
 Mai, W. F., (37f).  
 Mainzer, F., 302k.  
 Maizels, G., 935a.  
 Makar, N., 1004.  
 Makarevich-Galperin, L. M., 954a.  
 Makhlina, R. M., (256c).  
 Malakatis, G. M., (3e), (22a), (250b).  
 Malewitz, T. D., 122r.  
 Malheiro, D. de M., (464a).  
 Maliandi, F. S., 921a.  
 Malinina, K. N., (594g).  
 Mallik, P. C., 662a.  
 Mañas, A., (443a).  
 Mañas Cao, A., (443d), (443j), (443k).  
 Manceau, J. N., (920b), 920c.  
 Mandoul, R., 361k, 934b.  
 Manecly, R. B., (340c).  
 Mangiapan, T., (735a).  
 Mankau, S. K., 578x.  
 Mann, K. H., 306a, 823a.  
 Mann, P. H., 29y, 403b, 403i.  
 Mănoiu, I., (939a), (939b), (939c).  
 Manson-Bahr, P., 47w.  
 Mansour, N. S., (3a), (330c).  
 Mansour, T. E., (22d).  
 Manter, H. W., 22f, 705.  
 Manukyan, Z. K., 674a.  
 Manzelli, M. A., 140e, 683a.  
 Manzione, A., (640a).  
 Mapes, C. R., (370c).  
 Maplesden, D. C., (18c).  
 Marcus, S., 730a.  
 Margolis, E., 250k.  
 Margolis, L., 122m, 396b, (396c).  
 Marholdt, D., (223a), 706.  
 Marill, F. G., 361c.  
 Marinari, A., (635a).  
 Marine Pérez, J., 857a.  
 Markell, E. K., 330h.  
 Markov, G. S., 375a, 692g, 962a.  
 Markowski, S., 67g, 553a.  
 Marlow, B. J. G., 828a.  
 Maroja, R. de C., (920b), (920e).  
 Marples, M. J., (47o).  
 Marquardt, W. C., 699a.  
 Marszewski, P., (800c).  
 Martin, G. C., (37a), 445a.  
 Martin, W. E., 122u, 539a.  
 Martin, W. J., 38a, 139g, 277d.  
 Martin, Y., (486g).  
 Martinić, M., 166a.  
 Martinez, F., (827a).  
 Martínez, J. L., 759b.  
 Martins, A. V., 641h.  
 Martins, C. M., (641c), (641m).  
 Martins, G., (641h).  
 Maruashvili, G. M., 256p.  
 Mashirov, E. T., 165a, 692e.  
 Masterton, J. P., 410a.  
 Mastrandrea, G., (193a), (499a), (729a).  
 Masu, S., 933b.  
 Mateos Nevado, B., 758a.  
 Mathrani, D. I., 564a.  
 Mathur, P. D., (110a).  
 Matilla, V., 414a.  
 Matsuhashi, A., (567a).  
 Matsumura, T., 105a.  
 Matsuo, E., (449a).  
 Mattes, O., 959a.  
 Matthias, D., 505d.  
 Matzner, M. J., (489a).  
 Mawson, P. M., (6d), (248m), 673a.  
 Mayaudon T., H., (650a), 650b, 650d.  
 Mayer, H. F., 494a.  
 Mayer, R. L., (342b).  
 Mayer, W. D., 400a.  
 Mazzotti, L., 647a, 647d, 647e, 647f, (647g).  
 Medeiros, L. do C. M. de, (703).  
 Mehra, K. N., (623d), 623e, 623f, 623s, 623t, (623y).  
 Meijneke, C. A. R., 104a, 261c.  
 Meirsmann, J. L., (762a).  
 Meleney, H. E., (122b), 330a.  
 Mellanby, H., 269e.  
 Melvin, D. M., (578ce), 578ch.  
 Mendelevich, M. M., 308h.  
 Mendheim, H., 13c, 161a, 517a, 928a.  
 Menéndez, H., 492b, (514c).  
 Meneses, O., 649a.  
 Menezes, A. de, (186a).  
 Menzel, M. Y., (578 I).  
 Menzel, R. W., 122s.  
 Meranze, D. R., (576b).  
 Merdivenci, A., 676b, 676c.  
 Merkushev, A. V., 256n, 308x.  
 Merle, A., 206h, 535d.  
 Merrill, jr., L. G., 25a.  
 Messent, J. J., 81g.  
 Metzger, M., (836a), 836b.  
 Meyer, M. C., 163b, 971a.  
 Meyers, H. F., 250m.  
 Meyl, A. H., 127a, 132a, 191a, 466e, 513a, 694a.  
 Mgeladze, L. M., (308j).  
 Michajłow, W., 692c.  
 Michálek, J., (231a).  
 Michel, J. F., 51f, 51g, 116b, 133a, (169b).  
 Michel, L., (767b).  
 Migliano, M. F., 646b.  
 Mihaescu, N., 733a, (733b).  
 Mikačić, D., 166c, 206b.  
 Mikhailov, M., 840c.  
 Mikhov, K. H., (941a).  
 Miklovich, M., (850a).  
 Miletto, G., (590b).  
 Millemann, R. E., 122v.  
 Miller, F. L., 900a.  
 Miller, J. H., (3h), (578de), (827a), (882a).  
 Miller, L. I., 683b.  
 Miller, M. J., 330m.  
 Miller, P. B., (135b).  
 Miller, jr., R. V., (730a).  
 Miller, V. L., (140j).  
 Milne, I. R., 302h.  
 Miloshev, B., 941g.  
 Milyavskaya, T. M., (594i).  
 Mimioglu, M., (161c), 237a, (303a), (967a), 967b.  
 Mindlin, M. Z., (794a).  
 Minning, W., 315d.  
 Mishkina, L. P., 659a.  
 Misra, A. L., (79a), (510b), (824a), (824b).  
 Mitchener, jr., J. S., (956a).  
 Mitskevich, V. Y., 660a.  
 Mitsuno, T., 402a.  
 Miyazaki, I., 378b.  
 Mizelle, J. D., (29n), (184c), (332a), (624a), 624b.  
 Modi, C. J., 240a.  
 Mössmer, A., 409a, 596a.  
 Mohiyuddeen, S., (27a), 372b.  
 Molev, E. V., 692a.  
 Molloy, P. J., 875a.  
 Momberg-Jørgensen, H. C., 785a.

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Monaco, L. H., 184c.  
 Moniuszko, A., (497a).  
 Monteoliva Hernández, M., (914u).  
 Montestruc, E., 361d.  
 Moon, A. P., 22j, 578r, (578s), (578dd).  
 Moore, A. D., 571c.  
 Moore, D. J., (163h).  
 Moore, D. V., 29i, (29j), 122b.  
 Moore, E. L., 139h, (271a), 277j.  
 Moore, P. J., (47d).  
 Moraes, J. G. de, (630b), (630g).  
 Moran, jr., J. F., 624c.  
 Morgan, D. O., (392a).  
 Morgan, H. G., 616a.  
 Mori, H., (574a).  
 Mori, O., (172a).  
 Morikubo, S., (313a).  
 Morini, E. G., 899a.  
 Morita, T., 108a, 108b.  
 Morrill, C. C., (245c).  
 Morse, R. A., 250c.  
 Most, H., 182j.  
 Mountain, W. B., 39 I, 252a.  
 Mousa, A. H., 503c.  
 Moynihan, I. W., 18b.  
 Mozley, A., 1005.  
 Müller, S., 253a.  
 Muganwa, P. S., 21b.  
 Mukhametalin, K. D., 949g.  
 Mullet, S., (85b).  
 Mulligan, W., (51i), (164bc), (164bd).  
 Mullin, W. G., (341a), (503b).  
 Mulvey, R. H., 89e.  
 Muñoz Medina, J. M., 914bh.  
 Murakami, K., (663a).  
 Muraschi, T. F., (180a).  
 Murgu, I., (847a).  
 Murty, B. K., (243c).  
 Mustacchi, P. O., (829a).  
 Mustafa, A. H., 315c.  
 Muto, N., (313a).  
 Mygind, H., 160a, 452b.
- Nabawy, M., (125a).  
 Nabokov, V. A., (107a).  
 Nagao, M., 378a.  
 Nagata, T., (597b).  
 Nagaty, H. F., 765a, 845d.  
 Naim, M. M., 247d.  
 Najarian, H. H., 5d, 581a.  
 Nakajima, M., 577h.  
 Nakajima, Y., (567a).  
 Nakamura, J., (535c).  
 Nakamura, R., 567a, 577d.  
 Nannan, P., 336e.  
 Nanobashvili, V. I., 308j.  
 Náquira, F., 524c.  
 Narbona Arnau, B., (858b).  
 Nardi, E., 518c.  
 Nauck, E., 284a.  
 Naumov, D. V., (675b).
- Naumova, R. P., 256j.  
 Nauš, A., 545b.  
 Naveiro, R., 759a.  
 Nazirov, M. R., 296c.  
 Neelakantaiya, K. H., 372a.  
 Neghme, A., 77b, 78a, 524a.  
 Negri, M., 86a.  
 Negro, L., (719a).  
 Negru, I., (939b).  
 Neiland, K. A., 250e, (403j).  
 Nelson, G. S., 556a.  
 Nelson, R. R., 271g.  
 Nemeséri, L., (850c), 850h.  
 Nenov, S. D., (941d).  
 Nettel F., R., 255a.  
 Netto, V. A., 880a.  
 Neumann, E., (489a).  
 Nevenić, V., 167a, 681a, 721a.  
 Nevenitch, V., (206s).  
 Neves, H. A., (641a), 641b.  
 Nevill, L., 376a.  
 Newhall, A. G., 124b, 201a.  
 Newsom, L. D., (139g), (277d).  
 Newton, W. L., 101c, 250h.  
 Nicholas, W. L., 47g, 164z, 340i.  
 Nickel, E. A., (75a).  
 Nicoli, R. N., (6a).  
 Nielsen, S. W., 422a.  
 Nigon, V., 92a, 218a.  
 Nikolova-Dimitrova, E. A., 680e.  
 Nishida, H., (597c).  
 Nishizawa, T., 424a.  
 Nitzulescu, V., 783a.  
 Noda, R., 774a.  
 Nogueira, A. R., (62b), (62c).  
 Nolan, M. O., 3f.  
 Nolte, H. W., 261g.  
 Nordbeck, S., (595b).  
 Norman, L., 29r, (250c), 330b, (578bu), 578bx.  
 Nugent, D. A. W., 302e.  
 Nusbaum, C. J., 139i, 139j, (270h), 277f, 277g.  
 Nyland, G., 140 I.
- Oberthür, K., 560a, (560c).  
 Obrador, S., 644b.  
 Ochoa, E. de, (800b).  
 Oda, T., (586a), 841a, 841b.  
 O'Daly, J. A., 800q, 800r.  
 Odcházlová, E., (545b).  
 Odening, K., 975a.  
 Odlaug, T. O., 122e.  
 Odriosola, R., 348a.  
 Oelkers, H. A., 196a, 482a.  
 Ogren, R. E., 578bh, 894a.  
 Oguri, M., 890a.  
 Okada, H., (983c).  
 Okada, T., 358a.  
 Okamoto, H., (313a).  
 Olagüe, J., (858b).  
 Oldroyd, H., 47t.  
 Oleck, H. G., (315f).  
 Olexa, J., 661a.
- Oliveira, R., (641d).  
 Oliveira Dias, G. de, (641u), (642a).  
 Oliver-González, J., 118a, 182h, 330e, (578p).  
 Olivier, L., 182d, 630e, 630f.  
 Olson, L. J., (578cp), 578cq.  
 Omar, A., (125a).  
 Onions, T. G., 439a.  
 Ono, Y., 577g.  
 Ono, Z., (597a).  
 Onofrio, R., (624a).  
 Oostenbrink, M., (104a), 162a, 261b, (411b), 457a, (457b), 457c, 457d, 457e, 457f, 462a.  
 Orhan, A., 371a.  
 Orlov, I. V., 712b.  
 Orrahoud, M. D., (314a).  
 Orsenigo, M., 290a.  
 Orsini, A., (735a).  
 Ortiz, P., (741a).  
 Osche, B., 174e.  
 Osche, G., 174a, 466b, 677c, 694d.  
 Oschmann, K. G., 1006.  
 Oseasohn, R. O., 956b.  
 Oshima, T., (578u).  
 Oshio, Y., 769a, 769b.  
 Oswald, V. H., 138a.  
 Oteifa, B. A., 430a, 430e.  
 Otevíel, B., 661e.  
 Otori, Y., (578r), (578s).  
 Otruba, K., 777b.  
 Otto, G. F., (60a), 849a.  
 Ouden, H. den, 592a, 853a.  
 Ovanesyan, A. S., (680a).  
 Ovcharenko, D. A., 791f.  
 Ovcharova, P., 941e.  
 Ovnatanyan, K. T., 594a.  
 Owings, R. S., 341b.  
 Ozerskaya, V. N., 712i.
- Paesler, F., 466f.  
 Pahl, G., (633a).  
 Pai, K. N., 243b.  
 Paillas, P., (361h).  
 Pallister, R. A., 33a.  
 Palmer, E. D., 182 I.  
 Palombi, A., 351a.  
 Pamukcu, A. M., 967a.  
 Pan, C., (403h).  
 Panaitescu, D., (939d).  
 Panasyuk, D. I., 165d.  
 Panebianco, F., 144a, 550c, 609a, 679c, (986a), 986b.  
 Panferova, E. A., (594g).  
 Panova, L. G., 1007.  
 Pantangco, E., (834a).  
 Pantin, J. P., (486e).  
 Paola, G. de, 729a.  
 Papazyan, D. S., 407d.  
 Paraf, A., (346b), (934c).  
 Parfitt, J. W., 32a, (51f).  
 Pariente, P., 738a.  
 Parihar, D. B., (110b).

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Parker, D., (291).  
Parnell, I. W., 82e, (251a), (392a), 530d.  
Parparcén, J. V., 800o.  
Parreira, F., (62c).  
Pashuk, V. P., 594e.  
Paskalskaya, M. Y., 308d.  
Passey, B. I., (17c).  
Passey, R. F., 364a.  
Pataky, G., (878a).  
Patra, B. N., 243c.  
Pattanayak, G. C., 575c.  
Patterson, J. F., (648c).  
Paulini, E., 641i, 641j.  
Paver, H., 392a.  
Pavlovski, E. N., 817a.  
Pawłowski, L. K., 362a, 362b.  
Pawłowski, Z., (972a).  
Payne, F. J., (578a).  
Pecker, J., (533b).  
Pedersen, E. K., (312a).  
Pedrique, M. R., (800m), 800n, 800u.  
Peel, E., (336a).  
Pegreff, G., 206e.  
Pelegriani, D., 65a, 206a, 279a, 679b.  
Pellegrino, J., 122q.  
Pellérdy, L., 850a.  
Pena, A. J., (62a), (333a).  
Peñas, M. D., (834a).  
P'eng, C. S., (871c).  
Peraita, P., (782a).  
Pereira, J. G. M., (640a).  
Pereira, O. A., 743a, (920a).  
Pereira da Silva, L. H., 641e, (641k), 641n, (641o), (641v).  
Pérez, V. J., (650d).  
Pérez Carreño, M., 800x.  
Pérez Davant, D. C., 944a.  
Pérez Fontana, V., 346c, 914ba.  
Pérez Gandarilla, M., (443 l).  
Pérez Moreira, L., (514a).  
Pérez Moreno, B., 478c.  
Pérez Viguera, I., 259a, 600a, 600b, 914p.  
Pericoli, F., (885a).  
Perišić, M., 937a.  
Perkins, E. J., 133b.  
Perlomagora-Szumlewicz, A., 641u, 642a.  
Perumal Pillai, C., (203a).  
Pesce, P. A., 144b.  
Pessoa, S. B., (641e), 641k, 641o, 641v.  
Pester, F. R. N., (248a).  
Pestre, A., (934b).  
Pestre, M., (934b).  
Petana, W., 569a.  
Pétard, P., 590c.  
Peter, C. T., 242a, 242b, 385a, 623g, 623h, 623u, 623v.  
Peters, B. G., (37c), 66a, 248 l, 475a, 475e, 475j, 906a.  
Peters, jr., L. E., 578bo.  
Petricić, J., (479a), (851a).  
Petrov, A. M., 948a.  
Petrović, K., (167a).  
Petrovitch, Z., (344a).  
Petrushevski, G. K., 675g.  
Pettenella, G., 550b.  
Pezenburg, E., 315f, (671c).  
Pfischner, W. C., (330c).  
Pfister, R., (619c).  
Philip, C. B., 29o.  
Pickarski, G., 677a.  
Piening, A., (595c).  
Pierotti, P., 518h.  
Pieters, G., 336 l.  
Pietri, H., (486e).  
Piétri, S., (952a).  
Pifano, F., 800m.  
Pifano C., F., 800d, (800n).  
Piganiol, G., 59od, 838b.  
Pike, G. C., (396b).  
Pinto, A. R., 333d.  
Pinto, C., 91oa.  
Pinto, G. L., (62c), (62d).  
Piotrowski, F., (55b).  
Piper, P. G., 312b.  
Piringer, W., 644a.  
Pironkova, M., (941a).  
Pistoletti, G., 500b.  
Pitchford, R. J., (156a), 164h, 164i.  
Pitts, T. D., 578da.  
Plackett, R. L., (8c).  
Plotnikov, N. N., 585a.  
Podhájecký, K., (965k).  
Poggioli, A., (486d).  
Poirier, M., (619b).  
Pokhvalenski, N. S., 3o8v.  
Polishchuk, F. G., 308t.  
Polizzi, F., (500a).  
Pollak, J. K., 87a, 87b.  
Polley, D., (140j).  
Polonovski, C., 294a.  
Polozhentsev, P. A., 692b.  
Poluszyński, G., 973e.  
Polyanski, Y. I., 675e.  
Polzin, H., (505b).  
Pompeu Memória, J. M., (515b).  
Ponziani, G., 307a.  
Pope, A. L., (250 l).  
Pope, E. C., 72a.  
Popescu, I., (783a).  
Popluhár, L., (929g).  
Popova, T. I., 176.  
Popova, Z. G., (873a).  
Popović, D., (8o7a).  
Potemkina, V. A., 897a.  
Potenza, L., 800t.  
Potselueva, V. A., 949e.  
Potts, D. E., (254a).  
Pouplard, L., (189a), 189b, 189c, (495a), (495b).  
Powers, jr., H. R., (270a).  
Poynter, D., 51b, 169c.  
Pradatsundarasar, A., (67a).  
Prakash, I., 391a.  
Prata, A. R., 744a.  
Pratt, I., (122c).  
Premvati, 405a, (434c), 623i.  
Price, D. L., 39h, 578cw.  
Price, jr., W. S., (163h).  
Prieto Lorenzo, A., (725a), 857b.  
Priyjanonda, B., 67a.  
Pritulin, P. I., 680d.  
Probert, W. R., 529a.  
Proctor, D. L., 309b.  
Prokopovich, N. N., (794a).  
Pryor, H. B., 123b.  
Puchkova, L. V., (675d).  
Pullin, J. W., 18a.  
Purina, E. A., 239b.  
Pushkareva, E. M., (256f).  
Putilina, V. P., (308y).  
Py, S., (486c).  
Qualls, D. M., (330g).  
Queisser, H., 7o7.  
Quinn, F. A., (627b).  
Rachelson, M. H., 49a, 59c.  
Rachou, R. G., 641a, (641b), 641c, 641f, 641 l, (641m).  
Radermecker, J., (401a).  
Radice, J. C., (618d).  
Radke, M. G., 578d, (578i).  
Rafaelson, O. J., 48a, 845e.  
Raffalt, J., 7o8.  
Ragheb, M., 393a.  
Raison, C. G., 202a.  
Ramalingam, K., 434b.  
Ramanujachari, G., 91b, 111b.  
Ramos, F. L., (330e).  
Randall, B. H., (573d).  
Ranque, J., 6a, (432a).  
Ranzoli, F., 747a.  
Rao, K. H., (623j), (839b).  
Rao, N. S. K., 27a.  
Rao, S. R., (222a), 623o.  
Raulot, A., 767b.  
Raschke, E., 96a, 671b.  
Raski, D. J., 16a, 488a.  
Rasmussen, F., 299a.  
Rassam, M. B., 825a.  
Rathbone, L., 76a, 751a.  
Rathore, G. S., 110a.  
Rauchbach, C., (939a), (939b), (939c).  
Rausch, R., 39d, 143j, (403a).  
Ravina, A., 619a.  
Rawson, D., 133d.  
Rawson, G. W., 342b.  
Ray, H. N., (133e), (531a), (531b), 531c, (531h), (531i), (531j).  
Ré, L., (62f).  
Read, C. P., 578v, 995a.  
Recorder Clavell, L., (911b).  
Reddick, jr., H. E., 542a.  
Redding, R. W., (29r).  
Redlich-Moshin, J., (627b).  
Redmond, J. L., (379a).  
Reed, J. P., (25a), (812a).  
Rees, G., 269f.



- Rêgo, S. F. M., (798b).  
 Rehnová, M., 984c.  
 Reichenbach-Klinke, H.-H., 601a.  
 Reid, E., 272a.  
 Reid, W. M., 141a, 578cv.  
 Reinertson, J. W., 342a.  
 Reinmuth, E., 373b.  
 Reitler, R., 320a.  
 Remon, J., (655a).  
 Resnikoff, S. S., 830a.  
 Retolaza Díaz, T., (647c).  
 Reyes, A., (837a).  
 Reyneke, J., 23b.  
 Reynolds, A. C., (342b).  
 Reynolds, H. W., 37b, (451a).  
 Ribaltovski, O. V., 680g.  
 Ribeiro, L. P., (185a), (442b).  
 Ribeiro Netto, A., 646a.  
 Ricci, M., 42a, 152a, 914x  
 Rich, A. E., 38k.  
 Richards, A. B., (832a).  
 Richaels, I., 464a.  
 Richter, B., (806a).  
 Richter, S., 459a.  
 Rickenbach, A., (361l).  
 Riedel, B. B., 163f, 617a.  
 Rietberg, H., (14a).  
 Rifaat, M. A., (765a), (845d).  
 Rikovski, A. S., 555a.  
 Riser, N. W., 581c.  
 Ritchie, L. S., 182f, (330 l), (330s), (578r), (578s).  
 Ritchken, J., 214a.  
 Rivera, G. F., (524a).  
 Rivera, J. V., (803b).  
 Rivera-Anaya, J. D., (114a).  
 Rivkis, E. I., 415g.  
 Rizhikov, K. M., 473.  
 Rizk, E., (496a).  
 Roberts, F. H. S., 73a, 199a.  
 Roberts, H. E., 51d.  
 Robertson, D., 44a.  
 Robijns, K. G., 672a.  
 Robinson, Jr., E. J., 29t, 29x.  
 Rocca, E. D., 720a.  
 Rocha, U. F., (578ct).  
 Rocha e Silva, R., (821a).  
 Rodger, F. C., 421a.  
 Rodhain, J., 53c, 361f.  
 Rodrigues, A., (821b).  
 Rodrigues, Y. T., 821a.  
 Rodrigues da Silva, J., 1008.  
 Rodríguez, A., (899a).  
 Rodríguez, H. F., 803b.  
 Rodríguez Aguilar, M., (914r).  
 Rodríguez González, M., 918a.  
 Rodríguez de Ledesma, J. P., 644c.  
 Rodríguez-Molina, R., (350a), (803b).  
 Rogé, (737a).  
 Rogers, E. W., (81e).  
 Rogers, W. P., 22b, 528a, (749a), 901a.  
 Rogošić, D., 681k.  
 Rogoza, M. L., (692g).  
 Rolim Carneiro, M. das N., (641n).  
 Romagosa Vila, J. A., 651b, 781a.  
 Roman, E., 121a, 121b, 399a, 914o.  
 Romanova, T. V., (680c).  
 Romanowska, M., (257j).  
 Romanowski, V., 684b.  
 Romatowski, H., 584a.  
 Romeo, R., (883a).  
 Ronzhina, G. I., 712f.  
 Rose, J. H., 392c.  
 Rosen, L., 1d.  
 Rosenbaum, F. J., 787a.  
 Rosenberg, J., 489a.  
 Rosenfeld, V., (694c).  
 Rosenmund, K. W., 508a.  
 Rosický, B., 231b.  
 Rositski, B., 415d.  
 Ross, J. A., (164v).  
 Rossi-Espagnet, A., 291a, 291b, 885a, (885b).  
 Rostomashvili, A. P., (948c).  
 Roters, 373a.  
 Rouffilange, F., (838b).  
 Rousselot, R., 85f.  
 Rousset, P., 619c.  
 Rowan, W. B., 46a.  
 Rozin, S. F., 195a.  
 Rubel, J., (1b).  
 Rubin, R., 143o, 699m, (699n).  
 Rudat, K.-D., 173a.  
 Rudnicka, W., 879a.  
 Ruehle, G. D., (271f), (622g).  
 Rühm, W., (260b), 466c, 466i, 677d.  
 Ruf, M., 1009.  
 Rugai, E., (915d).  
 Ruiz, J. M., 442c, 516a.  
 Ruiz Reyes, F., 413a.  
 Ruiz Rodríguez, J. M., 800e.  
 Rukavina, J., 458a.  
 Rukhlyadev, D. P., 712h.  
 Ruttan, R. A., (947a).  
 Ruziĉ, J., (590b), (739a).  
 Ryan, A. F., 668a.  
 Ryšavý, B., 231a, (231b), (546d), 960c, (984b), 984f.  
 Sadeh, J., 106a.  
 Sadek, H. M., 745a.  
 Sadun, E. H., (29r), 250c, 327a, 327b, 330q, 578bu, 578ce, (578ch).  
 Sáenz H., C., 909a.  
 Sáez Causillas, A., 478a.  
 Saffholm, R. D., (1a).  
 Saggese, S., 267a, 267b.  
 Saha, K. C., 338a.  
 Sahu, K. C., 623 l.  
 Saif, M., (247b), (572b), (572c).  
 Saito, K., 535c.  
 Sakae, F., (477a).  
 Salam, M., 496a.  
 Salama, E., (247a).  
 Salem, S., (765a), (845d).  
 Salemm, M. A., (193c).  
 Salera, U., (291a).  
 Saliternik, Z., (235a).  
 Salmon-Legagneur, E., 723a.  
 Salor, H., 810a.  
 Salt, F. J., (169d).  
 Sampathkumaran, M. A., (623m).  
 Sanabria, A., (800k).  
 Sánchez Botija, R., 535a.  
 Sanchis Bayarri, V., 858a.  
 Sandars, D. F., (10a), 47j.  
 Sandground, J. H., 29j.  
 Sandosham, A. A., 433a.  
 Sandoval, F., (647d).  
 Sang, H. T., (85c).  
 Sanjinés, A., (742a).  
 San Julián, J., (402b).  
 Sankarnarayan, N. S., (110a).  
 Sano, K., (793a).  
 Santaella, R. B., 443f.  
 Santele, A., (336d).  
 Santmyer, P. H., 39c.  
 Santos, I. N., (641d).  
 Santos Dias, J. A. T., 333f.  
 Santos Reis, C. M., 333e.  
 Sappenfield, R. W., (3h), (578de), 827a, (882a).  
 Saracoğlu, K., 810b.  
 Sarmiento, J., (644a).  
 Sarrouy, C., 883a.  
 Sarwar, M. M., 56b, 269 l, 562b.  
 Sasaki, N., 793a.  
 Sasser, J. N., (38c), (139f), (139j), (143n), 270a, (270g), 270h, (277e), (277g).  
 Sato, G., (811b), (811c), 811d.  
 Sato, K., 811a.  
 Sato, M., (793a).  
 Satoh, H., (567a).  
 Satubaldin, K., 949h.  
 Sauer, B., 161d.  
 Saunders, D. C., 46e.  
 Savel, J., 288b.  
 Sawada, I., 244b, 504a, 983a, 983b, 983c.  
 Sayag, A., (486g).  
 Sayegh, E. S., (940a).  
 Scaff, L. M., (641a), (641b).  
 Scheibe, K., 809a.  
 Schell, S. C., 46b, 301b.  
 Schieppati, E., (912a).  
 Schiller, E. L., 29h, 39i, 403c.  
 Schipper, I. A., (578bt).  
 Schloegel, E. L., (3a).  
 Schlotthauer, C. F., 245d.  
 Schmidt, J., 261h, 595a, 977a.  
 Schneider, M. D., (578d), 578i.  
 Schofield, F. D., 302i.  
 Schoop, G., 602a.  
 Schreier, O., 428a.  
 Schröttle, H., 709.  
 Schütz, L., 127b.  
 Schulze, W., (192a), (314a).  
 Schuster, M. L., 134a.

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Schuurmans Stekhoven, J. H.,  
6d, 261c, 914e.
- Schuurmans Stekhoven, jr.,  
J. H., 151a, 248m.
- Schwabe, C. W., (4a), 61b.
- Schwarte, L. H., (265a).
- Schwetz, J., 207a, 207b, 207h,  
302c, 317a, 357a, 361a,  
361b, 369b.
- Schwink, T. M., 578q.
- Sciacchitano, I., 289c, 867a.
- Sciutteri, G., (550c), (679c).
- Scolari, C., 550a.
- Scorza, J. V., 801c.
- Scott, D., (302e).
- Scott, D. M., 122j.
- Scott, J. A., 29ba, 578cp,  
(578cq), (943a).
- Scott, J. W., 914h.
- Scott, R. B., (59a), (854a).
- Scott-Smith, A., (47d).
- Seaton, D. R., (15d), (47a),  
410b.
- Sebastiani, G., (728a).
- Seelkopf, C., 517b.
- Segagni, E., 864a.
- Segar, L. F., 135b.
- Seghetti, L., 39m, (245c), 699e.
- Seibold, H. R., 4a.
- Seidel, G., 507a.
- Seifert, L., 976a.
- Seinhorst, J. W., 453b.
- Sekara, F., 987a.
- Self, J. T., 122d, 301c, (578bq).
- Selivanov, K. P., 415c, 594j,  
612c.
- Selivanova-Yartseva, A. S.,  
308n, 308o.
- Sell, O. E., (115a).
- Sella, A., (550b).
- Semenova, N. E., 415k, 594c.
- Sen, D. P., (338a).
- Sendra, L., (883a).
- Seneca, H., 342c.
- Sénécal, J., (85d).
- Seneviratna, P., 91a, 216a, 216b,  
(216c).
- Seneviratne, D., (216a), (216c).
- Seneviratne, R. D., 530b.
- Senger, C. M., 29s, 403j, (699a).
- Sengupta, S. K., (222b).
- Senter, H. G., 136c.
- Serrano Sánchez, A., 914bi.
- Shafei, A. Z., 845c.
- Shafer, T., (38e).
- Shaginyan, E. G., 674e.
- Shah, S. N., 383a, (383b),  
383c, (563b), 563c.
- Shakir, M. H., (572c).
- Shamir, H., 236a.
- Shamma, A. H., 487c.
- Shamseddin, F., 81b.
- Shand, A., (51g).
- Shang, T. Y., 780a.
- Shapiro, J., (204a).
- Sharaf, A., 4b.
- Sharaf El Din, H., 404a.
- Sharma, S. C., (391a).
- Shaver, R. J., 332a.
- Shehata, A. H., (81d), (315c).
- Shekhtman, E. M., (594g).
- Shen, C. T., 871b.
- Sher, S. A., 212a, 978a.
- Sherman, H. J., 790c.
- Sherman, J. F., (627a).
- Shevkunova, E. A., 594h.
- Shihata, I. M., (4b).
- Shikhobalova, N. P., 47a.
- Shilev, P., (941f).
- Shimkin, M. B., 829a.
- Shmeleva, Z. A., 415f.
- Shoho, C., 82d, 914bk.
- Shope, R. E., 395a.
- Short, R. B., 578k, 578 l.
- Shoul, M. I., 135a.
- Shults, R. S., (674b), 816a,  
949a, 949b, 949d.
- Shumakovich, E. E., 712a.
- Shumard, R. F., 50a, 250 l,  
578bt, 578cd, 578cj, 699c,  
750a, 891a.
- Shumilina, Z. V., 949i.
- Šibalić, S., (167a), (721a).
- Sicé, A., (99t).
- Sichkov, N. V., 406a.
- Siddiqui, Q., 372c.
- Siemens, H., 365a.
- Sigueira, A. F., (798b).
- Siguer, F., (619d).
- Silva, J. F., (641g).
- Silva, R., (77b), (78a).
- Silva, R. M., (910a).
- Silva, R. R. da, 640a.
- Silverman, P. H., 47h, 58a,  
340c, 340g, 340h, 419a.
- Simić, Č., 681b.
- Simitch, T., 68a, 206s, 344a,  
806a.
- Simon, L., 614b.
- Simon F., J. E., 565a.
- Simón Vicente, F., 285b, 914v.
- Šimula, R., (518f).
- Šimunek, J., 130d, (929d).
- Singer, R. H., (309b).
- Singh, A., 110b.
- Singh, G. B., (530a).
- Singh, K. S., 94a, 914d.
- Sinnecker, H., 976b.
- Šinžar, D., 808a.
- Sioli, H., 506a.
- Sirotkina, G. I., 296d.
- Skotland, C. B., (38c).
- Skryabin, K. I., 130b, 165c,  
710, 711, 712, 973f.
- Slack, D. A., 194a.
- Slanina, L., 929g.
- Sleeth, B., 451a.
- Slepushkina, I. I., 239a.
- Sloan, J. E. N., (169e).
- Sloss, M. W., (696).
- Ślusarski, W., 322a.
- Small, T., 234b.
- Smalley, H. E., (578j).
- Smet, R. M. de, 336e.
- Smiles, J., (164ba).
- Smirnov, M. I., (791c).
- Smith, A., 133c, 359b, 359c,  
359d, 359e.
- Smith, H. M. S., 245a.
- Smith, K. J., 566a.
- Smith, M. H. D., 881a.
- Smith, O. F., 534a.
- Smith, R. F., 569b.
- Smyth, J. D., 914g.
- Snodgrass, T. B., (28d).
- Soelistic, P., (261e).
- Sofrenović, D., (721a).
- Sogandares-Bernal, F., 403e.
- Sogoyan, I. S., 674g, 674h.
- Sokolov, V. E., 791e.
- Sokolova, I. B., 455c.
- Soliman, K. N., 164c, 164d,  
164e, 248c.
- Solis, E. T., 982a.
- Solomko, B. V., 666a.
- Solomon, P., (939d).
- Solovev, G. V., (308u).
- Sonnenberg, B., (403k).
- Soota, T. D., 623z.
- Sorescu, A., 939d.
- Soria, M. F., (618b).
- Soriano Lleras, A., 403h.
- Sorokin, A. V., 256f.
- Soulaby, E. J. L., 310c, 530c.
- Sournia, J. C., 922b.
- Southcott, W. H., 71a.
- Southey, J. F., 431b.
- Souveine, G., 361e.
- Souza, L. de, (741a).
- Sparrow, A. H., (140k).
- Spasski, A. A., 692f, 791b,  
791g.
- Spátola, J., (759b).
- Spears, J. F., 713, 714, 715.
- Spedding, C. R. W., 246a, 889a.
- Spengler, R., 1010.
- Spingarn, C. L., 501a.
- Sprau, F., 614a.
- Sprehn, C., 20b, 689d.
- Sprent, J. F. A., 36a, 36b,  
578bz, 578ca, 578cb.
- Sproat, H. F., (330n), (487a),  
(940a).
- Sretenović, B., 807a.
- Sretenović, M., (937a).
- Srinivasan, K., (575b).
- Srivastava, H. D., (623b),  
(623c), (623g), (623n),  
(623p), (623q), (623r),  
(623s), (623t), (623v),  
623w, 623x, 623y.
- Stafford, J. L., 685a.
- Stagg, G., (291).
- Stammer, H. J., 677b.
- Stamp, J. T., 44b.
- Standen, O. D., 67d, 81a, 81e,  
164be, (202a), 302a.
- Staśkiewicz, G., 130a, 257j.
- Štědrónský, E., (929f).
- Steen, J., 159a.
- Stefanicka-Wiechowa, A., 886a.

- Stefański, W., 130c, 257a, 257d, 257k, 692d, 927a, 965d, 973d.
- Steiner, G., 270e.
- Stephen, J. L., 80a.
- Stephenson, D., (81e).
- Steward, J. S., 269a, 269b, 269c, 269d.
- Stewart, D. F., 419c.
- Stewart, G. M., (79a), (510a), (510b).
- Stewart, T. B., (115a).
- Stewart, T. M., 278b.
- Stirewalt, M. A., 22h, 122o, (229d), (578e), 578f, (578g), (578bm).
- Stirrett, R. L., (86a).
- Stobnicka, I., (322b).
- Stöhr, H., 716.
- Stoescu, D., (939a), (939b), (939c).
- Stoican, E., (733b).
- Stojalowska, W., 497a.
- Stojanovic, V., 861a.
- Stone, W. M., (168a).
- Stoner, R. D., 229f.
- Stoney, J. M., (1b), (1c).
- Stoppa, R., (484d).
- Stovell, P. L., (18b).
- Stransky, E., 837a.
- Strum, G., 220a.
- Studentsova, T. L., 555c.
- Stunkard, H. W., 522c, 578bl, 914w.
- Su, S. C., (367b), 871e.
- Suárez Peregrín, E., (914bl).
- Subhpradha, C. K., 40a.
- Subramaniam, R., 575b.
- Subramoni, V. R., 770a.
- Sudachenkov, V. V., 680f.
- Sudduth, W. H., 28a.
- Suit, R. F., 549b, 622b, 622d, (622f).
- Supperer, R., 311a, (691a).
- Şuteu, E., (733a), (733b).
- Sutton, H. H., (309b).
- Suzuki, T., (105a).
- Svazdhyhan, P. K., (674f).
- Švec, R., (661f).
- Swanson, L. E., (168a).
- Swartzwelder, C., 3h, (578a), (827a), 882a.
- Swartzwelder, J. C., (578db), (578dc), 578de.
- Sweatman, G. K., 578be.
- Swellengrebel, N. H., 224b.
- Swierstra, D., 300a.
- Sykes, W. R., 391b.
- Symes, C. B., 164b.
- Széky, A., 850c.
- Szida, L., (618b).
- Tadokoro, H., (105a).
- Taiana, J. A., 912a.
- Takahashi, H., (597a).
- Takella, I. P., 407b.
- Talavera, J., 206m.
- Tálice, R. V., 514a.
- Tamami, M., (572a).
- Tammen, J., (622i).
- Tanaka, I., 843a.
- Tanaka, T., (82d).
- Tandjung Adiwinata, R., 381a.
- Tandon, R. S., 242c, 562d.
- Tarasov, V. R., 276a.
- Tarazona Vilas, J. M., 525a, 914i.
- Tarczyński, S., 292a.
- Tarjan, A. C., (37e), 38g, (39f), 39g, 139k, (140f), 271e, 277h.
- Taufflieb, R., 207m.
- Tauzin, J., (768a), (852b).
- Tavares, M. D., (641g).
- Taylor, A. E. R., 164ba.
- Taylor, A. L., 37a.
- Taylor, E. L., 51e, 169b, 169f, 278a, 310d.
- Telles, W., (821a).
- Tendeiro, J., 756a.
- Tenora, F., 930a, 984a, 984e.
- Teodoru, M., (939b).
- Tepper, I., 965b.
- Terhaar, C. J., 163a.
- Tewfik, F., (247a).
- Théodoridès, J., 968a.
- Thevasagayam, E. S., (209a).
- Thienpont, D., (336f), (336i).
- Thierrée, R. A., 836a, (836b).
- Thiodet, J., (484a), 486a, (486b), 486c, 486d, (486f).
- Thiodet, Jacques, (486c).
- Thomas, C. E., 849b.
- Thomas, L. J., (46b), 578y.
- Thomas, S., (575c).
- Thomas Gómez, J., (914bd).
- Thompson, jr., J. H., (330i).
- Thompson, P. E., (342a).
- Thorne, G., 39a, 945a.
- Thorson, R. E., 578cf, 578cg.
- Timm, R. W., 268a.
- Timm, W., 976c.
- Timmons, H. F., (301c).
- Timon-David, J., 6b, 63b, 335a, 368a.
- Tissier, M., (768a), 852b.
- Titova, S. D., 415i.
- Tixerant, G., 717.
- Todd, A. C., (163e), (250n), (301a), 620b.
- Tomov, L., (941c).
- Tompkins, V. N., 180a.
- Tonn, R. J., 29bb.
- Torres López, A. J., 914bf.
- Torroella, J. M., (352a), (647f).
- Tovey, F. I., (575d).
- Toyoda, H., (449a).
- Toyoda, T., (483a).
- Tramontano, R., (918a).
- Travassos, L., 491a, 914bj.
- Traversa, E., 500a.
- Trawiński, A., 257b, 257h.
- Trincão, C., 62b, 62c.
- Tripathi, Y. R., 562a.
- Tripodi, P., (193b).
- Tromba, F. G., 29q.
- Trought, T. E. T., 226a.
- Truc, E., 868a.
- Truss, F., 519a.
- Tuaev, S. M., (296c).
- Tuboku-Metzger, A. F., 53b.
- Tugwell, R. L., 617b.
- Tung, M. S., (367b), (871e).
- Turchins, M. E., 157a, (594c).
- Turk, R. D., 748c.
- Turner, G. O., 225b.
- Turner, J. H., (4d), 143q, (183a), 699k.
- Tverdy, G., (401a).
- Twohy, D. W., 578cn, 578df.
- Uchida, K., (105a).
- Ugueto, C., (801a).
- Uhrová, J., (545b).
- Ulmer, M. J., 250a, 625a.
- Ulyanov, S. D., 455h.
- United States Department of Agriculture, 54, 177.
- Urquhart, G. M., (51i), (164bc), (164bd), (310a).
- Urushadze, M. S., (594f).
- Utkina, I. M., 256i.
- Uzmann, J. R., (522c).
- Uzunov, N., 941f.
- Vacca, C., (719a).
- Vaille, L., (619d).
- Vaishnav, V. P., 835a, 835b.
- Valenta, Z., (960d), (966b).
- Valenti, G., 986a.
- Valladares, C. do P., (487b).
- Vanbreuseghem, R., 83a.
- Van der Kuyp, E., 509a.
- Van der Schalie, H., 182e.
- Van der Woude, A., (29a).
- Vaptsarov, I., 941a.
- Varges, W., 263a, 786a.
- Varma, A. K., 26a, 94b, 111c, 575a.
- Vasilkova, A. K., 153a.
- Vasilkova, Z. G., 107a, 296a, 1011.
- Vasin, N. Y., 970a.
- Vasin, V. A., 308m.
- Vasudev, T., 243d.
- Vaysse, J., 206f, 206p.
- Vegors, H. H., 115a.
- Velichkin, P. A., 308w.
- Velicković, Č., (807a).
- Vendramini, R., 267c.
- Venn, J. A. J., (310e).
- Venturino, W., 742b.
- Vercammen-Grandjean, P. H., 6f.
- Vercellotti, H., (772a).
- Vergani, F., 526a.
- Vergoz, C., 484d.
- Vermeil, C., (207f).
- Vernberg, W. B., (22e), (229e).
- Versiani, O., 355a.



# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Vianello, G., 550d, 550e.  
 Vianna Martins, A., 448b.  
 Vianna Martins, J., (448b).  
 Vianna Mello, F. J., 641t.  
 Vicenzoni, V., (550d), (550e).  
 Vik, R., 876a.  
 Villamil, E. F., 618a.  
 Villela, G. G., 185a, 442b.  
 Villella, J. B., (328b).  
 Vincent, G., (771a).  
 Vincent, J., (361j).  
 Viranuvatti, V., (67a), 181a.  
 Vişan, C., (939b).  
 Vitztoz, R., 206j.  
 Vladimirov, V., (941c).  
 Vlăduţiu, O., 847a.  
 Vodrážka, J., 965e.  
 Voge, M., 29g, 122g, 143h,  
 332d, 403a, 578bg, (627b),  
 957a.  
 Vogel, H., 374a, (463a), 914q.  
 Vogelsang, E. G., 650a, 650c.  
 Vokroj, F., 966c.  
 Volk, N. I., 308q.  
 Volkov, L. F., 585b.  
 Von Brand, T., (101c).  
 Vora, D. D., 109a, 384a, 563a.  
 Vošta, J., 546i.  
 Vries, E. de, 607b.  
 Vrzgula, L., (929g).  
 Vujadinovic, B., (861a).  
 Wacheck, F., 427a.  
 Waddy, B. B., (302e).  
 Wahba, N., (247a).  
 Waib, S., 798a.  
 Wajidi, N., 532b.  
 Waks, J., 275b.  
 Walker, R., (900a).  
 Wallace, H. R., 248b, 337a.  
 Walter, T., 257c.  
 Walton, A. C., 578dh.  
 Walton, B. C., 578bi.  
 Wambeck, E. G., (209a).  
 Wang, C. C., (367a).  
 Wang, C. H., 871g.  
 Wang, H. H., 871i.  
 Wang, T. S., (780a).  
 Wang, T. Y., (217b).  
 Wanson, M., (401a).  
 Ward, H. L., 578bs.  
 Ward, J. M., 15e.  
 Warren, E. P., 277a.  
 Warren, M., 578bb.  
 Warwick, G. P., (528a), (749a).  
 Watanabe, H., (586a).  
 Watanabe, M., (597b).  
 Watanabe, S., 577e.  
 Watson, K. C., 587b.  
 Watson, R. D., 140b.  
 Watt, J. A. A., (44b), 155b.  
 Weaver, L. C., (832a).  
 Webber, W. A. F., (8d), 22i,  
 (47b), (47i), 67b, (164v),  
 164w, 269h, (269i), 269j,  
 269k, 340a.  
 Weber, T. B., (143o), (699m).  
 Webster, J. D., 46f.  
 Weimer, H. E., 627b.  
 Weingärtner, I., 465a.  
 Weinstein, P. P., 3d, 101b,  
 (578a).  
 Weiser, J., 546j, 960a, 960e,  
 973g.  
 Wells, W. H., 573d.  
 Weng, H. C., (217a), (217d),  
 (547a).  
 Wertejuk, M., 55c.  
 Wertheim, J. M., 874a.  
 Westbrook, M. G., 943a.  
 Wetzel, R., 223a, 68rh, 964a.  
 Weyts, E. J., 74a.  
 Wharton, R. H., (3021).  
 White, E. G., 51h, 82a, (203b).  
 Whitlock, J. H., 370a, 370b,  
 (370c), 620a.  
 Whitten, L. K., 35a, 35b, 420a.  
 Więckowski, W., 257i.  
 Wieser, W., 1431, 631a.  
 Wigand, 860a.  
 Wilhelm, S., (38j).  
 Wilkins, O. P., (578j).  
 Wilkinson, G. T., 169g.  
 Williams, A. S., (139e).  
 Williams, C. F., (430b).  
 Williams, G. A., 100a.  
 Williams, H. E., 36c.  
 Williams, J. E., (578r), 578s.  
 Williams, J. S., 254a.  
 Williams, T. D., 475f.  
 Williamson, C. E., 622i.  
 Willmott, S., 248a.  
 Wilski, A., 658a.  
 Wilson, A. L., 155a.  
 Wilson, G. I., (578ck), (699l).  
 Winslow, R. D., 7c, 248h,  
 431a, (475f), 616b.  
 Winstead, N. N., 38c.  
 Winter, H., 315e, 603c.  
 Winter, H. A., 150a.  
 Winterhalter, M., 166b, 681c.  
 Wiśniewski, W. L., 973a.  
 Witenberg, G., 235a, 440a.  
 Wolfgang, R. W., 89b, 89c.  
 Wong, M. H., 90b.  
 Wood, R. A., 29n.  
 Woodhead, A. E., 46c, 46d.  
 Woodman, H., 544b.  
 Woods, R. W., (366a).  
 Wright, A. I., 164x.  
 Wright, W. H., (829a), 898c.  
 Wu, L. Y., 29b, 213a.  
 Wu, S. C., (324b).  
 Wu, T. L., (871b).  
 Wu, Y. T., 826a.  
 Wyant, Z. N., (4c), (250g).  
 Yakovlev, Y., 308g.  
 Yamaguchi, T., 449a, 663a.  
 Yamaguti, S., 22c, 22g.  
 Yamashita, J., (567a), (574a),  
 597a, 597b, 597c.  
 Yanagihara, I., (37g).  
 Yanagisawa, T., 387d.  
 Yang, P., (871e).  
 Yang, S. P., 97a.  
 Yang, W. P., (871h).  
 Yang, W. T., 871d.  
 Yarulin, G. R., 256k.  
 Yasuda, M., 811e.  
 Yasuraoka, K., 387b, 387c.  
 Yeh, L. S., 164r, 248f, 248g,  
 324c.  
 Yeh, Y., 324b.  
 Yener, M. S., 533a.  
 Yoffe, J., (320a).  
 Yogore, M., (578v).  
 Yokogawa, M., 578u.  
 Yokoyama, S., (843a).  
 Yong, M. H., (192a), (314a).  
 Yoshida, T., 577i.  
 Yoshizumi, Y., 586a.  
 Young, C. N., 544a.  
 Young, M. D., 578cc, 898a.  
 Young, M. M., 45a.  
 Young, R. T., 163g, 522b.  
 Young, T. W., 271f, 622g.  
 Yü, C. H., 871f, 871h.  
 Yü, I. H., 871c.  
 Yücel, F. A., 810c.  
 Yufa, E. I., 612e.  
 Yugami, S., (105a).  
 Yutuc, L. M., 578cx.  
 Zaiman, H., 1a, 1b, 1c.  
 Zajiček, D., 661b, 966b.  
 Zak, M. R., 256o.  
 Zakaria, H., 84a.  
 Zaki, A. A., 164bf.  
 Zak-Lepskaya, R. I., 594i.  
 Zapolskaya, A. N., 594g.  
 Zava, P., (925a).  
 Zavadil, R., 546k, 929a, (966d).  
 Zavgorodni, Y. V., 308f.  
 Zellweger, H., (496a).  
 Zelman, S., 956c.  
 Zérach, C., (417a).  
 Zerecero y D., M. C., (187c).  
 Zerpa Morales, J. R., 800f.  
 Zeytinoglu, I., 953a.  
 Zheltvai, V. V., 660c.  
 Zhukovskaya, S. A., 308k.  
 Zhupanenko, I. F., 296b.  
 Zimmermann, W. J., 265a.  
 Zinchenko, T. V., 794a.  
 Zinner, G., 196b.  
 Zografski, B., (941e).  
 Zollman, P. E., (245d).  
 Zoppo, R. del, 610a.  
 Zotov, V. A., (680b).  
 Zottner, G., (206f).  
 Zubiani, M., 728a.  
 Zubiria, R. de, 788a.

## INDEX OF PERIODICALS

(The reference is to the **serial** number, not to the page.)

- Acta Genetica et Statistica Medica. Basle, 718.  
 Acta Medica. Budapest, 476.  
 Acta Medica et Biologica. Niigata, 477.  
 Acta Medica Orientalia, 320.  
 Acta Medica Veterinaria. Naples, 719.  
 Acta Neurochirurgica. Vienna, 720.  
 Acta Neurologica et Psychiatrica Belgica, 321.  
 Acta Parasitologica Polonica, 55, 322.  
 Acta Pediátrica Española, 478.  
 Acta Pharmaceutica Jugoslavica, 479.  
 Acta Scholae Medicinalis Universitatis in Kioto, 323.  
 Acta Tropica. Basle, 56, 480.  
 Acta Tropica. Basle. Supplementum, 57.  
 Acta Veterinaria. Belgrade, 721.  
 Acta Veterinaria. Budapest, 722.  
 Acta Zoologica Mexicana, 178.  
 Acta Zoologica Sinica. Peking, 324.  
 Advancement of Science. London, 58.  
 Advisory Leaflet. Ministry of Agriculture, Fisheries and Food. London, 481.  
 Ärztliche Forschung, 482.  
 Ärztliche Wochenschrift. Berlin, 483.  
 Afrique Française Chirurgicale, 484.  
 Agricultura. Madrid, 325.  
 Agricultural Gazette of New South Wales, 179, 326.  
 Agriculture. Paris, 723.  
 Agronomía. Lima, 485.  
 Algérie Médicale, 486.  
 American Journal of Clinical Pathology, 180, 487.  
 American Journal of Diseases of Children, 59.  
 American Journal of Enology, 488.  
 American Journal of Gastroenterology, 181, 489.  
 American Journal of Hygiene, 1, 60, 327.  
 American Journal of the Medical Sciences, 2.  
 American Journal of Ophthalmology, 490.  
 American Journal of Pathology, 328.  
 American Journal of Surgery, 329.  
 American Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, 3, 182, 330.  
 American Journal of Veterinary Research, 4, 61, 183, 331.  
 American Midland Naturalist, 5, 184, 332.  
 American Rose Annual, 724.  
 Anais da Academia Brasileira de Ciencias, 185, 491.  
 Anais do Instituto de Medicina Tropical. Lisbon, 62, 186, 333.  
 Anales de la Asociación Española para el Progreso de las Ciencias, 725.  
 Anales de la Escuela Nacional de Ciencias Biológicas. Mexico, 334.  
 Anales de la Facultad de Medicina de Montevideo, 492, 726.  
 Anales del Instituto de Biología. Mexico, 187, 493.  
 Anales del Instituto de Medicina Regional. Tucumán, 494.  
 Annales de l'Institut Pasteur. Paris, 188.  
 Annales de Médecine Vétérinaire, 189, 495.  
 Annales Paediatrici, 496.  
 Annales de Parasitologie Humaine et Comparée, 6, 63, 335.  
 Annales Pharmaceutiques Françaises, 727.  
 Annales de la Société Belge de Médecine Tropicale, 64, 336.  
 Annales Universitatis Mariae Curie-Skłodowska, Lublin, 497.  
 Annali della Facoltà di Medicina Veterinaria. Pisa, 498.  
 Annali dell'Istituto Carlo Forlanini. Rome, 728.  
 Annali di Medicina Navale e Tropicale, 499, 729.  
 Annali della Sanità Pubblica, 65, 500.  
 Annals of Applied Biology, 7, 66, 337.  
 Annals of Biochemistry and Experimental Medicine, 338.  
 Annals of Internal Medicine, 339, 501, 730.  
 Annals and Magazine of Natural History, 502.  
 Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences, 503.  
 Annals of the Phytopathological Society of Japan, 731.  
 Annals of Surgery, 190.  
 Annals of Tropical Medicine and Parasitology, 8, 67, 340.  
 Annotationes Zoologicae Japonenses, 504.  
 Antibiotic Medicine. New York, 341.  
 Antibiotics and Chemotherapy. Washington, 342.  
 Antiseptic. Madras, 732.  
 Anuarul Institutului de Patologie și Igienă Animală. Bucharest, 733.  
 Archiv für Experimentelle Veterinärmedizin, 505.  
 Archiv für Hydrobiologie, 191, 506.  
 Archiv für Hygiene und Bakteriologie, 192.  
 Archiv für Lebensmittelhygiene, 507.  
 Archiv der Pharmazie, 508.  
 Archiv für Toxikologie, 734.  
 Archives of Dermatology, 343.  
 Archives Françaises de Pédiatrie, 735.  
 Archives. Institut Grand-Ducal de Luxembourg. Section des Sciences Naturelles, Physiques et Mathématiques, 736.  
 Archives de l'Institut Pasteur d'Algérie, 68, 344.  
 Archives de l'Institut Pasteur de la Guyane Française, 345, 509.  
 Archives de l'Institut Pasteur de Madagascar, 737.  
 Archives Internationales de Pharmacodynamie et de Thérapie, 510.  
 Archives des Maladies de l'Appareil Digestif et des Maladies de la Nutrition, 346, 738.  
 Archives de Médecine Générale et Tropicale, 739.  
 Archives du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle. Paris, 347.  
 Archives of Pathology, 69, 511.  
 Archives de Zoologie Expérimentale et Générale, 740.  
 Archivio Italiano di Scienze Mediche Tropicali e di Parassitologia, 70, 193.

# INDEX OF PERIODICALS

- Archivio Veterinario Italiano, 512.  
 Archivio Zoologico Italiano, 513.  
 Archivos Médicos Panameños, 741.  
 Archivos de Pediatría del Uruguay, 348.  
 Archivos Uruguayos de Medicina, Cirugía y Especialidades, 514, 742.  
 Arkansas Farm Research, 194.  
 Arkhiv Patologii. Moscow, 195.  
 Arquivos Brasileiros de Medicina, 743.  
 Arquivos Brasileiros de Medicina Naval, 744.  
 Arquivos de Cirurgia Clínica e Experimental. São Paulo, 745.  
 Arquivos da Escola Superior de Veterinária da Universidade Rural do Estado de Minas Gerais, 515.  
 Arquivos do Museu Nacional. Rio de Janeiro, 516.  
 Arquivos de Neuro-Psiquiatria. São Paulo, 746.  
 Arzneimittel-Forschung. Aulendorf, 196, 349, 517.  
 Atti della Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei. Rendiconti. Classe di Scienze Fisiche, Matematiche e Naturali. Rome, 747.  
 Atti della Società Italiana delle Scienze Veterinarie, 518.  
 Auburn Veterinarian. Alabama, 748.  
 Australian Journal of Agricultural Research, 9, 71.  
 Australian Journal of Chemistry, 749.  
 Australian Journal of Zoology, 10, 197.  
 Australian Museum Magazine, 72.  
 Australian and New Zealand Journal of Surgery, 198.  
 Australian Veterinary Journal, 11, 73, 199.  
 Beet Grower. Dublin, 12.  
 Beiträge zur Klinischen Chirurgie, 519.  
 Belgisch Tijdschrift voor Geneeskunde, 74.  
 Berliner und Münchener Tierärztliche Wochenschrift, 13, 75.  
 Bimonthly Bulletin. North Dakota Agricultural Experiment Station, 750.  
 Biochemical Journal, 76, 751.  
 Biochimica et Biophysica Acta, 520.  
 Biológia. Bratislava, 752.  
 Biologia. Lahore, 521.  
 Biological Bulletin, 522.  
 Boletim. Directoria da Produção Animal. Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil, 753.  
 Boletim Fitossanitário. Rio de Janeiro, 523.  
 Boletim do Hospital das Clínicas da Faculdade de Medicina da Universidade da Bahia, 754.  
 Boletim Pecuário. Lisbon, 755.  
 Boletim da Sociedade Portuguesa de Ciências Naturais, 756.  
 Boletín de la Asociación Médica de Puerto Rico, 350.  
 Boletín Chileno de Parasitología, 77, 524.  
 Boletín de Información. Consejo General de Colegios Veterinarios de Espana, 525.  
 Boletín del Instituto de Investigaciones Veterinarias. Caracas, 526.  
 Boletín del Laboratorio de la Clínica "Luis Razetti". Caracas, 78, 351.  
 Boletín Médico del Hospital Infantil. Mexico, 352.  
 Boletín de la Oficina Sanitaria Panamericana, 200, 353.  
 Boletín de la Real Sociedad Española de Historia Natural, 757.  
 Boletín Trimestral de Experimentación Agropecuaria. Lima, 527.  
 Boletín de Zootecnia. Córdoba, 758.  
 Boletines y Trabajos. Sociedad de Cirugía de Buenos Aires, 759.  
 Bollettino Chimico-Farmaceutico, 760.  
 Botanical Review, 201, 354.  
 Brasil-Médico, 355.  
 British Farmer, 14.  
 British Journal of Ophthalmology, 761.  
 British Journal of Pharmacology and Chemotherapy, 79, 202, 528.  
 British Journal of Surgery, 80, 529.  
 British Medical Journal, 15, 81.  
 British Sugar Beet Review, 356.  
 British Veterinary Journal, 82, 203, 530.  
 Bruxelles-Médical, 83.  
 Bulletin de l'Académie Royale de Médecine de Belgique, 762.  
 Bulletin Agricole du Congo Belge, 357.  
 Bulletin. American Iris Society, 763.  
 Bulletin Biologique de la France et de la Belgique, 764.  
 Bulletin of the Calcutta School of Tropical Medicine, 531.  
 Bulletin of the Clinical and Scientific Society Abbassiah Faculty of Medicine, Cairo, 765.  
 Bulletin of the College of Agriculture, Utsunomiya University, 358.  
 Bulletin. Connecticut (Storrs) Agricultural Experiment Station, 204.  
 Bulletin of Endemic Diseases. Baghdad, 84, 532.  
 Bulletin of Entomological Research, 359.  
 Bulletin de l'Institut Français d'Afrique Noire. Série A: Sciences Naturelles, 205.  
 Bulletin de l'Institut National pour l'Étude Agronomique du Congo Belge, 360.  
 Bulletin of the Los Angeles Neurological Society, 766.  
 Bulletin Médical de l'Afrique-Occidentale Française, 767.  
 Bulletins et Mémoires de la Société Médicale des Hôpitaux de Paris, 533.  
 Bulletin Mensuel. Société de Médecine Militaire Française, 768.  
 Bulletin of the National Institute of Agricultural Sciences, Chiba. Series G. Animal Husbandry, 769.  
 Bulletin of the National Society of India for Malaria and Other Mosquito-Borne Diseases, 770.  
 Bulletin of the Nevada Agricultural Experiment Station, 534.  
 Bulletin de l'Office International des Épidémiologies, 206, 535.  
 Bulletin de la Société d'Histoire Naturelle de l'Afrique du Nord, 771.  
 Bulletin de la Société Neuchâteloise des Sciences Naturelles, 536.  
 Bulletin de la Société de Pathologie Exotique, 85, 207, 361.  
 Bulletin de la Société des Sciences et des Lettres de Łódź. Classe III de Sciences Mathématiques et Naturelles, 362.



# INDEX OF PERIODICALS

- Bulletin de la Société des Sciences Vétérinaires et de Médecine Comparée de Lyon, 537.  
 Bulletin de la Société Vétérinaire de Zootechnie d'Algérie, 772.  
 Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France, 208, 538.  
 Bulletin. South Dakota Agricultural Experiment Station, 773.  
 Bulletin of the Southern California Academy of Sciences, 539.  
 Bulletin of University of Osaka Prefecture. Series B. Agriculture and Biology, 774.  
 Bulletin of the World Health Organization, 209, 540.  
 Bulletin. Wyoming Game and Fish Commission, 541.  
 Cactus and Succulent Journal of Great Britain, 210.  
 California Agriculture, 16, 211, 363.  
 California Citrograph, 212.  
 California Medicine, 86.  
 California Veterinarian, 542.  
 Canadian Journal of Biochemistry and Physiology, 17, 87, 364.  
 Canadian Journal of Comparative Medicine and Veterinary Science, 18, 88.  
 Canadian Journal of Public Health, 365.  
 Canadian Journal of Zoology, 19, 89, 213.  
 Canadian Medical Association Journal, 90.  
 Canadian Services Medical Journal, 775.  
 Časopis Lékařů Českých, 543.  
 Časopis Národního Musea, 776.  
 Central African Journal of Medicine, 214, 366, 544.  
 Československá Hygiēna, Epidemiologie, Mikrobiologie, Imunologie, 215, 545.  
 Československá Parasitologie, 546.  
 Československá Pediatrie, 777.  
 Ceylon Veterinary Journal, 91, 216.  
 Chinese Journal of Internal Medicine, 778.  
 Chinese Journal of Ophthalmology, 779.  
 Chinese Journal of Surgery, 780.  
 Chinese Medical Journal. Peking, 217, 367, 547.  
 Chinese Medical Journal. Taipei, 548.  
 Chromosoma. Berlin & Heidelberg, 218.  
 Ciencia. Mexico, 219.  
 Ciencia Veterinaria. Madrid, 781.  
 Circular. North Dakota Agricultural College Extension Service, 220.  
 Cirugía. Madrid, 782.  
 Citrus Industry, 549.  
 Clínica Veterinaria. Milan, 550.  
 Comptes Rendus des Séances de l'Académie des Sciences. Paris, 368.  
 Comptes Rendus des Séances de la Société de Biologie. Paris, 92, 221, 369.  
 Comunicările Academiei Republicii Populare Romine, 783.  
 Concours Médical, 784.  
 Conselhos para a Defesa Sanitária das Culturas. Direcção-Geral dos Serviços Agrícolas, Portugal, 551.  
 Cornell Veterinarian, 93, 370.  
 Countryman. Nicosia, 371.  
 Current Science. Bangalore, 94, 222, 372.  
 Dansk Pelsdyravl, 785.  
 Deutsche Landwirtschaft, 373, 552.  
 Deutsche Medizinische Wochenschrift, 95, 374.  
 Deutsche Schlacht- und Viehhofzeitung, 786.  
 Deutsche Tierärztliche Wochenschrift, 20, 96, 223.  
 Deutsches Medizinisches Journal, 787.  
 Día Médico. Buenos Aires, 788.  
 Discovery Reports, 553.  
 Diseases of the Chest. Chicago, 97, 789.  
 Dissertation Abstracts, 790.  
 Documenta de Medicina Geographica et Tropica. Amsterdam, 98, 224, 554.  
 Dokladi Akademii Nauk SSSR, 375, 555, 791.  
 Down to Earth. Midland, Michigan, 225.  
 East African Agricultural Journal, 99, 226.  
 East African Medical Journal, 21, 100, 376, 556.  
 Egyptian Agricultural Review, 792.  
 Ergebnisse der Wissenschaftlichen Untersuchung des Schweizerischen Nationalparks, 227.  
 Euphytica. Wageningen, 228.  
 Experimental Parasitology. New York, 22, 101, 229.  
 Experimental Report of National Institute of Animal Health, Tokyo, 793.  
 FAO Plant Protection Bulletin. Rome, 377.  
 Farmakologiya i Toksikologiya. Moscow, 794.  
 Farmer and Stock-Breeder, 230.  
 Farming in South Africa, 23, 102.  
 Feldsher i Akusherka. Moscow, 795.  
 Feuilles Agricoles. Alexandria, 796.  
 Fitófilo. Mexico, 797.  
 Florists' Exchange. New York, 103.  
 Folia Biologica. Prague, 231.  
 Folia Clinica et Biologica. São Paulo, 798.  
 Folia Medica. Naples, 799.  
 Fruitteelt, 104.  
 Fukuoka Acta Medica, 378.  
 G.E.N. Sociedad Venezolana de Gastroenterología, Endocrinología y Nutrición, Caracas, 800.  
 Gaceta Médica de Caracas, 801.  
 Gardening Illustrated, 24.  
 Gartenwelt, 557.  
 Gartner-Tidende, 802.  
 Gartneryrket, 232.  
 Gastroenterology. Baltimore, 233, 379, 803.  
 Gazeta Médica Portuguesa, 804.  
 Gazette Médicale de France, 805.  
 Gazzetta Medica Italiana, 558.  
 Geburtshilfe und Frauenheilkunde, 559.  
 Gesunde Pflanzen. Frankfurt, 560.  
 Glas Srpske Akademije Nauka. Odeljenje Medicinskih Nauka, 806.  
 Glasnik Higijenskog Instituta. Belgrade, 807.  
 Glasnik Prirodnackog Museja Srpske Zemle. Serija B. Biološke Nauke, 808.  
 Grower. London, 234.  
 Gunma Journal of Medical Sciences, 105.  
 Hannoversche Land- und Forstwirtschaftliche Zeitung, 809.  
 Harefuah, 106, 235, 380.  
 Hassadeh, 236.

# INDEX OF PERIODICALS

- Hastane. Istanbul, 810.  
 Hemera Zoa. Buitenzorg, 237, 381.  
 Heredity. London, 238.  
 Higiene i Sanitariya. Moscow, 107, 239.  
 Hirosaki Medical Journal, 811.  
 Höfchen-Briefe. Bayer Pflanzenschutz-Nachrichten, 561.  
 Horticultural News. New Jersey State Horticultural Society, 25, 812.  
 Hospital. Rio de Janeiro, 813.
- Igaku Kenkyu. Kyushu University, 108.  
 Igiene e Sanità Pubblica, 382, 814.  
 Indian Journal of Child Health, 240.  
 Indian Journal of Helminthology, 562.  
 Indian Journal of Malariology, 241.  
 Indian Journal of Medical Research, 26, 383.  
 Indian Journal of Medical Sciences, 109, 384, 563.  
 Indian Journal of Veterinary Science and Animal Husbandry, 110, 242, 385.  
 Indian Tobacco, 564.  
 Indian Veterinary Journal, 27, 111, 243.  
 Informe Mensual. Estación Experimental Agrícola de "La Molina", 565.  
 Irish Naturalists' Journal, 112.  
 Irish Veterinary Journal, 113, 566.  
 Istanbul Üniversitesi Tıp Fakültesi Mecmuası, 815.  
 Izvestiya Akademii Nauk Armyanskoi SSR. Biologicheskie i Selskokhozyaistvennie Nauki, 816.  
 Izvestiya Akademii Nauk SSSR. Seriya Biologicheskaya, 817.
- Jahrbuch des Oberösterreichischen Musealvereines, 818.  
 Japanese Journal of Ecology, 386.  
 Japanese Journal of Medical Science and Biology, 244, 387.  
 Japanese Journal of the Nation's Health, 819.  
 Japanese Journal of Veterinary Research, 567.  
 Jornadas Nacionales de Puericultura y Pediatría. Valencia, 820.  
 Jornal de Pediatría. Rio de Janeiro, 821.  
 Jornal da Sociedade das Ciências Médicas de Lisboa, 388, 822.  
 Journal of Agriculture of the University of Puerto Rico, 114.  
 Journal of the American Medical Association, 568.  
 Journal of the American Veterinary Medical Association, 28, 245.  
 Journal of Animal Ecology, 823.  
 Journal of Animal Science, 115.  
 Journal of the Australian Institute of Agricultural Science, 389.  
 Journal of Biological Chemistry, 390.  
 Journal of the Biological Photographic Association, 569.  
 Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society, 391.  
 Journal of the British Grassland Society, 246.  
 Journal of the Chemical Society. London, 824.  
 Journal of Comparative Pathology and Therapeutics, 116, 392.
- Journal of the Department of Agriculture. South Australia, 570.  
 Journal of Economic Entomology, 571.  
 Journal of the Egyptian Medical Association, 247, 393, 572.  
 Journal of the Egyptian Public Health Association, 573.  
 Journal of the Elisha Mitchell Scientific Society, 394.  
 Journal of Experimental Medicine, 395.  
 Journal of the Faculty of Agriculture, Hokkaido University, 574.  
 Journal of the Faculty of Medicine of Baghdad, Iraq, 825.  
 Journal of the Fisheries Research Board of Canada, 396.  
 Journal of the Formosan Medical Association, 826.  
 Journal of Helminthology, 248, 397.  
 Journal of the Indian Medical Association, 117, 575.  
 Journal of Infectious Diseases, 118, 576.  
 Journal of the International College of Surgeons, 398.  
 Journal of the Japanese Veterinary Medical Association, 577.  
 Journal of the Louisiana State Medical Society, 827.  
 Journal of the Maine Medical Association, 119.  
 Journal of Mammalogy, 828.  
 Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, 120.  
 Journal de Médecine de Lyon, 121, 399.  
 Journal of the Michigan State Medical Society, 400.  
 Journal of the National Cancer Institute, 829.  
 Journal of Neurology, Neurosurgery and Psychiatry. London, 401.  
 Journal of Neurosurgery. Springfield, Illinois, 249, 402, 830.  
 Journal of Parasitology, 29, 122, 250, 403, 578.  
 Journal of Pathology and Bacteriology, 579.  
 Journal of Pediatrics, 123, 831.  
 Journal of Pharmacology and Experimental Therapeutics, 832.  
 Journal of Pharmacy and Pharmacology. London, 30, 251, 833.  
 Journal of the Philippine Medical Association, 834.  
 Journal of Postgraduate Medicine. Bombay, 835.  
 Journal de Radiologie et d'Electrologie, 836.  
 Journal of the Royal Army Medical Corps, 580.  
 Journal of the Soil Science Society of the Philippines, 124.  
 Journal of the Tennessee Academy of Science, 581.  
 Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, 31, 125, 404.  
 Journal of Tropical Pediatrics. Calcutta, 837.  
 Journal d'Urologie Médicale et Chirurgicale, 838.  
 Journal of the Washington Academy of Sciences, 126.  
 Journal of the Zoological Society of India, 405, 839.
- Karakulevodstvo i Zverovodstvo, 406, 582.  
 Khirurgiya. Moscow, 407, 583.  
 Khirurgiya. Sofia, 408, 840.

- Kieler Meeresforschungen, 127.  
 Kinderärztliche Praxis, 409, 584.  
 Kitakanto Medical Journal, 841.  
 Klinicheskaya Meditsina. Moscow, 585.  
 Kongelige Norske Videnskabers Selskabs Forhandlinger, 842.  
 Kurume Medical Journal, 586.  
 Kyushu Agricultural Research, 843.
- Laboratorio. Granada, 844.  
 Laboratory Practice. London, 32.  
 Lancet, 128, 410, 587, 845.  
 Laval Médical, 846.  
 Leaflet. Ministry of Agriculture, Northern Ireland, 588.  
 Lighter. Experimental Farms Service Tobacco Division, Ottawa, 252.  
 Lucrările Sesiunii Științifice. Institutul Agronomic "Nicolae Bălcescu", Bucharest, 847.  
 Lyon Chirurgical, 848.
- M.S.U. Veterinarian. Michigan State University, 129, 849.  
 Magyar Allatorvosok Lapja, 589, 850.  
 Månedsskrift for Praktisk Laegegerning og Social Medicin, 253.  
 Manufacturing Chemist. London, 851.  
 Maroc Médical, 852.  
 Médecine Tropicale, 590.  
 Mededelingen. Directie van de Tuinbouw. 's-Gravenhage, 591.  
 Mededelingen van het Instituut voor Rationele Suikerproductie. Bergen-op-Zoom, 592, 853.  
 Mededelingen van de Landbouwhogeschool en de Opzoekingsstations van de Staat te Gent, 411.  
 Medical Annals of the District of Columbia, 854.  
 Medical Journal of Australia, 412, 593.  
 Medical Journal of Malaya, 33.  
 Medical Press. London, 855.  
 Medical Technicians Bulletin. [Supplement to U.S. Armed Forces Medical Journal], 254.  
 Medicina. Madrid, 856.  
 Medicina Colonial. Madrid, 414, 857.  
 Medicina Española, 858.  
 Medicina. Revista Mexicana, 255, 413.  
 Medicine Illustrated. London, 859.  
 Meditsinskaya Parazitologiya i Parazitarnie Bolezni. Moscow, 256, 415, 594.  
 Medizinische. Stuttgart, 416, 595.  
 Medizinische Klinik, 860.  
 Medizinische Monatsschrift. Stuttgart, 596.  
 Medycyna Weterynaryjna, 130, 257.  
 Mémoires de l'Académie de Chirurgie. Paris, 417, 861.  
 Memoirs of the College of Medicine, National Taiwan University, 862.  
 Memoirs of the Faculty of Agriculture, Hokkaido University, 597.  
 Memorias do Instituto Oswaldo Cruz, 598.  
 Memorias de la Sociedad de Ciencias Naturales La Salle, 258, 599.  
 Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey", 259, 600.  
 Mikrokosmos, 260, 601.
- Military Medicine, 863.  
 Minerva Pediatrica. Turin, 864.  
 Mitteilungen aus der Biologischen Bundesanstalt für Land- und Forstwirtschaft, 261.  
 Mitteilungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereines für Steiermark, 865.  
 Monatshefte für Tierheilkunde, 262, 602.  
 Monatshefte für Veterinärmedizin, 263, 603.  
 Monatsschrift für Kinderheilkunde, 866.  
 Monitore Zoologico Italiano, 867.  
 Monthly Agricultural Report. Ministry of Agriculture, Northern Ireland, 604.  
 Montpellier Médical, 868.  
 Münchener Medizinische Wochenschrift, 605.  
 Mycologia, 131, 869.
- N.A.A.S. Quarterly Review. London, 418.  
 Nachrichtenblatt des Deutschen Pflanzenschutzdienstes. Stuttgart, 132, 870.  
 National Medical Journal of China, 871.  
 Naturalia. Lisbon, 872.  
 Nature. London, 34, 133, 419.  
 Naturwissenschaften. Berlin, 606.  
 Nauchnie Trudi. Ukrainski Institut Eksperimentalnoi Veterinarii, 873.  
 Nebraska Experiment Station Quarterly, 134.  
 Nederlandsch Tijdschrift voor Geneeskunde, 607.  
 New England Journal of Medicine, 135.  
 New York State Journal of Medicine, 874.  
 New Zealand Journal of Agriculture, 35.  
 New Zealand Medical Journal, 264, 875.  
 New Zealand Veterinary Journal, 420.  
 Nigerian Field, 421.  
 Nordisk Veterinaermedicin, 608.  
 North American Veterinarian, 136, 265, 422.  
 North Carolina Medical Journal, 266.  
 Notiziario sulle Malattie delle Piante. Milan, 137.  
 Nuova Veterinaria, 609.  
 Nuovi Annali d'Igiene e Microbiologia. Rome, 267, 610.  
 Nytt Magazin for Zoologi. Oslo, 876.
- Ohio Journal of Science, 138.  
 Okayama Igakkai Zasshi, 877.  
 Olearia. Rome, 423.  
 Orvosi Hetilap, 878.  
 Oyo-Dobutsugaku-Zasshi. Tokyo, 424.
- Pakistan Journal of Science, 268.  
 Pakistan Journal of Scientific Research, 425.  
 Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania, 611.  
 Parasitica. Gembloux, 426.  
 Parasitologische Schriftenreihe. Jena, 427.  
 Parasitology, 36, 269.  
 Pediatria Polska, 879.  
 Pediatria Prática. São Paulo, 880.  
 Pediatric Clinics of North America, 881.  
 Pediatrics. Springfield, Ill., 882.  
 Pédiatrie. Lyons, 883.  
 Pediatriya. Moscow, 612.  
 Pflanzenarzt. Vienna, 428, 613.  
 Pflanzenschutz. Munich, 614.  
 Pharmacological Reviews, 884.



# INDEX OF PERIODICALS

- Physiologia Comparata et Oecologia. The Hague, 615.
- Phytopathology, 37, 139, 270, 429.
- Plant Disease Reporter, 38, 140, 271, 430.
- Plant Pathology. London, 272, 431, 616.
- Policlinico (Sezione Pratica). Rome, 885.
- Polski Tygodnik Lekarski. Warsaw, 273, 886.
- Polskie Archiwum Medycyny Wewnętrznej, 887.
- Poultry Science, 141, 617.
- Practitioner, 274.
- Praxis. Berne, 888.
- Prensa Médica Argentina, 275, 618.
- Presse Médicale, 432, 619.
- Priroda. Moscow, 276.
- Proceedings of the Alumni Association, Malaya, 142, 433.
- Proceedings of the American Veterinary Medical Association, 620.
- Proceedings. Association of Southern Agricultural Workers, 277.
- Proceedings of the British Society of Animal Production, 889.
- Proceedings of the Entomological Society of Washington, 621.
- Proceedings of the Florida State Horticultural Society, 622.
- Proceedings of the Hawaiian Academy of Science, 890.
- Proceedings of the Helminthological Society of Washington, 39, 143.
- Proceedings of the Indian Academy of Sciences. Section B, 40, 434.
- Proceedings of the Indian Science Congress, 623.
- Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science, 624.
- Proceedings of the Iowa Academy of Science, 625.
- Proceedings of the North Dakota Academy of Science, 891.
- Proceedings of the Oklahoma Academy of Science, 892.
- Proceedings of the Oregon State Horticultural Society, 893.
- Proceedings of the Pennsylvania Academy of Science, 894.
- Proceedings of the Royal Physical Society of Edinburgh, 626.
- Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine, 278.
- Proceedings of the Society for Experimental Biology and Medicine, 627.
- Proceedings. Soil Science Society of America, 435.
- Proceedings of the West Virginia Academy of Science, 895.
- Profilassi, 628.
- Progresso Veterinario. Turin, 144, 279, 629.
- Przegląd Epidemiologiczny. Warsaw, 896.
- Ptisevodstvo, 897.
- Public Health. Johannesburg, 436.
- Public Health Reports. Washington, 898.
- Publicaciones del Instituto de Biología Aplicada. Barcelona, 145, 437.
- Publicaciones. Misión de Estudios de Patología Regional Argentina, Buenos Aires, 899.
- Publicações Avulsas do Instituto Aggeu Magalhães. Recife, 630.
- Publications of the Institute of Marine Science, University of Texas, 438.
- Publications of the Seto Marine Biological Laboratory, 631.
- Quarterly Journal of the Florida Academy of Sciences, 146, 280.
- Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science, 147, 439.
- Quarterly Journal of the Royal Meteorological Society, 632.
- Radiation Research. New York, 633.
- Radiology, 900.
- Recueil des Travaux des Laboratoires de Botanique Géologie et Zoologie de la Faculté des Sciences de l'Université de Montpellier. Série Zoologique, 634.
- Redia. Florence, 635.
- Refuah Veterinarith. Jerusalem, 440, 636.
- Report of the Australian and New Zealand Association for the Advancement of Science, 901.
- Report of the Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organization, Australia, 902.
- Report. Department of Agriculture, New Zealand, 903.
- Report of the Department of Agriculture and Stock, Queensland, 904.
- Report. East African Medical Survey and Research Institute, 905.
- Report. East African Veterinary Research Organization, 637.
- Report of the Hokkaido National Agricultural Experiment Station, 281.
- Report of the Indian Veterinary Research Institute, Mukteswar and Izatnagar, 638.
- Report of the Minister for Agriculture. Dublin, 639.
- Reports on the Progress of Applied Chemistry, 906.
- Report of the Rothamsted Experimental Station, 441.
- Report. West of Scotland Agricultural College, 907.
- Research Bulletin of the Hokkaido National Agricultural Experiment Station, 148.
- Research Bulletin of the Panjab University, Hoshiarpur, 149.
- Revista de Agricultura. São Paulo, 282.
- Revista de la Asociación Médica Argentina, 908.
- Revista de Biología Tropical. Universidad de Costa Rica, 909.
- Revista Brasileira de Biologia, 150, 283, 442.
- Revista Brasileira de Gastroenterologia, 640.
- Revista Brasileira de Malariologia e Doenças Tropicais, 641.
- Revista Brasileira de Medicina, 284, 642.
- Revista Brasileira de Tuberculose, 910.
- Revista de Ciências Veterinárias. Lisbon, 643.
- Revista Clínica Española, 644.
- Revista Colombiana de Pediatría y Puericultura, 645.
- Revista Española de las Enfermedades del Aparato Digestivo y de la Nutrición, 911.

# INDEX OF PERIODICALS

- Revista de Faculdade de Medicina Veterinária. São Paulo, 646.  
 Revista de la Facultad de Ciencias Médicas de Buenos Aires, 912.  
 Revista do Hospital das Clínicas. São Paulo, 913.  
 Revista Ibérica de Parasitología, 41, 151, 285, 914.  
 Revista do Instituto Adolfo Lutz. São Paulo, 915.  
 Revista del Instituto de Salubridad y Enfermedades Tropicales. Mexico, 647.  
 Revista de Investigación Clínica. Mexico, 916.  
 Revista Kuba de Medicina Tropical y Parasitología, 443, 648.  
 Revista Médica Hondureña, 917.  
 Revista Médica do Sul de Minas, 444.  
 Revista de Medicina Experimental. Lima, 649.  
 Revista de Medicina Veterinaria. Montevideo, 918.  
 Revista de Medicina Veterinaria y Parasitología. Caracas, 650.  
 Revista Paulista de Medicina, 919.  
 Revista de Sanidad e Higiene Pública. Madrid, 651.  
 Revista do Serviço Especial de Saúde Pública. Rio de Janeiro, 920.  
 Revista de la Sociedad Mexicana de Historia Natural, 652.  
 Revista de Veterinaria Militar. Buenos Aires, 921.  
 Revue d'Élevage et de Médecine Vétérinaire des Pays Tropicaux, 286, 653.  
 Revue de Médecine Navale (Métropole et Outre-Mer), 287.  
 Revue de Médecine Vétérinaire, 654.  
 Revue Médicale du Moyen-Orient, 922.  
 Revue de Pathologie Générale et Comparée, 288, 655.  
 Revue Suisse de Zoologie, 656, 923.  
 Revue de Zoologie et de Botanique Africaines, 289, 924.  
 Rhodesia Agricultural Journal, 445.  
 Rhodesian Tobacco, 446.  
 Riso. Milan, 290.  
 Rivista di Anatomia Patologica e di Oncologia, 925.  
 Rivista Italiana d'Igiene, 657.  
 Rivista di Parassitologia, 42, 152, 291.  
 Rivista di Zootechnia, 926.  
 Roczniki Nauk Rolniczych. Seria A. Roślinna, 658.  
 Roczniki Nauk Rolniczych. Seria E. Weterynarii, 292, 927.  
 Rural Research in C.S.I.R.O. Melbourne, 447.  
 Sad i Ogorod. Moscow, 153, 659.  
 Säugetierkundliche Mitteilungen, 928.  
 Sborník Československé Akademie Zemědělských Věd. Zivočišná Výroba a Veterinární Medicina, 929.  
 Sbornik Nauchnikh Trudov. Leningradski Institut Usovvershenstvovaniya Veterinarnikh Vrachei, 660.  
 Sborník Vysoké Školy Zemědělské a Lesnické Fakulty v Brně. Řada A. Spisy Fakulty Agronomické a Zootechnické, 930.  
 Sborník Vysoké Školy Zemědělské a Lesnické Fakulty v Brně. Řada B. Spisy Fakulty Veterinární, 661.  
 Scandinavian Journal of Clinical and Laboratory Investigation, 931.  
 Schweizer Archiv für Tierheilkunde, 154, 932.  
 Science. Lancaster, Pa., 43, 293.  
 Science and Culture. Calcutta, 662.  
 Science Reports of the Azabu Veterinary College, Japan, 933.  
 Scottish Agriculture, 44, 155.  
 Semaine des Hôpitaux de Paris, 294, 934.  
 Semana Médica. Buenos Aires, 448.  
 Shikoku Acta Medica, 295, 449, 663.  
 Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections, 450.  
 Soil Science, 451.  
 South African Journal of Medical Sciences, 664.  
 South African Journal of Science, 665.  
 South African Medical Journal, 156, 935.  
 Southern Medical Journal, 45.  
 Sovetskaya Meditsina, 157, 296, 666.  
 Speculum, 936.  
 Srpski Arhiv za Tselokupno Lekarstvo. Belgrade, 937.  
 Stain Technology, 938.  
 Station Bulletin. Oregon Agricultural Experiment Station, 158.  
 Station Progress Notes. Hawaii Agricultural Experiment Station, 667.  
 Studii și Cercetări de Infamicrobiologie, Microbiologie și Parazitologie. Bucharest, 939.  
 Surgery, Gynecology and Obstetrics. Chicago, 940.  
 Suvremenna Meditsina. Sofia, 941.  
 Svensk Frötidning, 297.  
 Svenska Läkartidningen, 942.  
 Tasmanian Journal of Agriculture, 668.  
 Tea Quarterly. Tea Research Institute of Ceylon, 298.  
 Texas Reports on Biology and Medicine, 943.  
 Thérapie. Paris, 669.  
 Therapie der Gegenwart, 670.  
 Tidsskrift for den Norske Laegeforening, 159.  
 Tidsskrift for Planteavl, 160, 299, 452.  
 Tierärztliche Umschau, 161, 671.  
 Tijdschrift voor Diergeneeskunde, 300, 672.  
 Tijdschrift over Plantenziekten, 162, 453.  
 Tórax. Montevideo, 944.  
 Trädgårdstidningen, 454.  
 Transactions of the American Microscopical Society, 46, 163, 301.  
 Transactions of the Idaho State Horticultural Society, 945.  
 Transactions of the Kansas Academy of Science, 946.  
 Transactions of the North American Wildlife Conference, 947.  
 Transactions of the Royal Society of South Australia, 673.  
 Transactions of the Royal Society of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, 47, 164, 302.  
 Trudi Armyanskogo Nauchno-Issledovatel'skogo Veterinarnogo Instituta, 674.  
 Trudi Gruzinskogo Nauchno-Issledovatel'skogo Veterinarnogo Instituta, 948.

# INDEX OF PERIODICALS

- Trudi Instituta Veterinari. Akademiya Nauk Kazakhskoi SSR, 949.  
 Trudi Instituta Zoologii. Akademiya Nauk Kazakhskoi SSR, 455.  
 Trudi Leningradskogo Sanitarno-Gigienicheskogo Meditsinskogo Instituta, 950.  
 Trudi Zoologicheskogo Instituta. Akademiya Nauk SSSR, 675.  
 Tuinbouwberichten, 951.  
 Tunisie Médicale, 952.  
 Türk Tıp Cemiyeti Mecmuası, 953.  
 Türk Veteriner Hekimleri Derneği Dergisi, 303, 676.  
 Ugeskrift for Laeger, 48, 304.  
 Ukrainski Biokhimichni Zhurnal, 954.  
 Ulster Medical Journal, 955.  
 United States Armed Forces Medical Journal, 49, 956.  
 University of California Publications in Zoology, 456, 957.  
 Urologiya. Moscow, 958.  
 Växtskyddsnotiser, 305.  
 Verhandlungen der Deutschen Zoologischen Gesellschaft. (Zoologischer Anzeiger, Supplementband 19), 677, 959.  
 Verhandlungen der Internationalen Vereinigung für Theoretische und Angewandte Limnologie, 306.  
 Verslag van het Centraal Instituut voor Landbouwkundig Onderzoek. Wageningen, 678.  
 Verslagen en Mededelingen van de Plantenziektenkundige Dienst te Wageningen, 457.  
 Věstník Československé Zoologické Společnosti, 960.  
 Vestnik Khirurgii Imeni Grekova, 961.  
 Vestnik Leningradskogo Universiteta. Seriya Biologii, Geografii i Geologii, 962.  
 Vestnik Rentgenologii i Radiologii. Moscow, 963.  
 Veterinär-Medizinische Nachrichten. Marburg, 964.  
 Veterinaria. Sarajevo, 458.  
 Veterinaria Italiana, 307, 679.  
 Veterinariya, 165, 308, 680.  
 Veterinarski Arhiv, 166, 459.  
 Veterinarski Glasnik. Belgrade, 167, 681.  
 Veterinársky Casopis. Bratislava, 965.  
 Veterinářství. Brno, 966.  
 Veterinary Medicine, 50, 168, 309.  
 Veterinary Record, 51, 169, 310.  
 Veteriner Fakültesi Dergisi. Ankara Üniversitesi, 967.  
 Veteriner Fakültesi Yayınları. Ankara Üniversitesi, 52.  
 Vie et Milieu. Paris, 460, 682, 968.  
 Virginia Journal of Science, 683.  
 Vojnosanitetski Pregled. Belgrade, 969.  
 Voprosi Neirokhirurgii, 970.  
 Wasmann Journal of Biology, 971.  
 West African Medical Journal, 53, 684.  
 West Indian Medical Journal, 461, 685.  
 Wiadomości Lekarskie, 972.  
 Wiadomości Parazytologiczne. Warsaw, 973.  
 Wiener Medizinische Wochenschrift, 170.  
 Wiener Tierärztliche Monatsschrift, 171, 311, 686.  
 Wisconsin Medical Journal, 312, 974.  
 Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Friedrich-Schiller-Universität Jena, 975.  
 Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Humboldt-Universität zu Berlin, 976.  
 Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Universität Rostock, 977.  
 World Health Organization. Technical Report Series, 687.  
 Yearbook. California Avocado Society, 978.  
 Yokohama Medical Bulletin, 313.  
 Yonago Acta Medica, 172.  
 Zashtita Bilja. Belgrade, 688.  
 Zeitschrift für Ärztliche Fortbildung, 173.  
 Zeitschrift für Angewandte Zoologie, 689.  
 Zeitschrift für Hygiene und Infektionskrankheiten, 314.  
 Zeitschrift für Landwirtschaftliches Versuchs- und Untersuchungswesen. Berlin, 690.  
 Zeitschrift für Parasitenkunde, 174, 691.  
 Zeitschrift für Pflanzenkrankheiten (Pflanzenpathologie) und Pflanzenschutz, 462.  
 Zeitschrift für Tierpsychologie, 979.  
 Zeitschrift für Tropenmedizin und Parasitologie, 315, 463.  
 Zeitschrift für Wissenschaftliche Zoologie, 175.  
 Zentralblatt für Bakteriologie, Parasitenkunde, Infektionskrankheiten und Hygiene. Abteilung 1. Originale, 464.  
 Zentralblatt für Chirurgie, 316.  
 Zentralblatt für Gynäkologie, 980.  
 Zhurnal Obshchei Biologii, 981.  
 Zooiatria. Santiago de Chile, 982.  
 Zooleo. Leopoldville, 317.  
 Zoological Magazine. Tokyo, 983.  
 Zoologicheskii Zhurnal, 318, 692.  
 Zoologické a Entomologické Listy, 984.  
 Zoologische Jahrbücher. Abteilung für Allgemeine Zoologie und Physiologie der Tiere, 985.  
 Zoologische Jahrbücher. Abteilung für Systematik, Ökologie und Geographie der Tiere, 465, 693.  
 Zoologischer Anzeiger, 466, 694.  
 Zooprofilassi, 986.  
 Zucker, 987.



## INDEX OF SUBJECTS

(The reference is to the serial number: numbers in **bold type** indicate abstracts)

- Acanthatrium oregonense*, life-history **122c**.  
*Acanthobothrium* emended **581c**.  
— *brachyacanthum* n.sp. in *Raja montereyensis* **581c**.  
— *hispidum* n.sp. in *Tetronarce californica* **581c**.  
— *maculatum* n.sp. in *Aetobatus californicus* **581c**.  
Acanthocephalans, technique for calculating volume of **757a**.  
— in vertebrates in Antarctic region **673b**.  
*Acanthocephalus diploporus* to *Atrophecoecum diploporum* n.comb. **710**.  
— *gymnarchi* to *Gymnatrema* n.g. **710**.  
*Acanthocheilonema persans* in man in Mozambique, hetrazan **333e**.  
— — — — Venezuela **801b**.  
— — — — microfilarial uptake by *Chrysops* **8e**.  
*Acantholyda nemoralis*, *Neoplectana janickii* in **546j**.  
*Acanthonchus setoi* n.sp. **631a**.  
*Acanthostomum caballeri* in *Caiman fuscus*, redescribed **493a**.  
— *minimum* to *Atrophecoecum minimum* n.comb. **710**.  
— *scyphocephalum* in *Caiman fuscus*, redescribed **493a**.  
*Acanthorhodus asmussi*, *Acolpenteron* n.sp. on **675f**.  
*Acarinocola claviger* to *Howardula claviger* n.comb. **427a**.  
— *cuneifer* to *Howardula cuneifer* n.comb. **427a**.  
— *hirsutus* to *Howardula hirsutus* n.comb. **427a**.  
— *terribilis* to *Howardula terribilis* n.comb. **427a**.  
*Acilius semisulcatus*, *Allocreadium* sp. in **578bo**.  
*Acolpenteron* revised **675i**.  
— (s.l.) *ignotus* n.sp. on *Acanthorhodus asmussi* **675f**.  
*Actinolaimus chappiusi* n.sp. **694a**.  
*Acuaria hamulosa* in fowl, pathology **174d**.  
— *uncinata* in *Cygnus olor* **18b**.  
— — — swan **672a**.  
Acuariinae for Echinuriinae **174a**.  
—, key to genera **174a**.  
*Adinosoma* for *Lecithochirium* spp. **710**.  
*Aedes aegypti*, *Dirofilaria immitis* in **164u**.  
*Aegialoalaimus amphibulbosus* n.sp. **175a**.  
*Aelurostrongylus abstrusus* in cat, sodium iodide **28a**.  
*Aethomys walambae*, *Hepaticola hepatica* in **289b**.  
*Aetobatus californicus*, *Caulobothrium* n.spp. in **581c**.  
— — — *Inermiphyllidium* n.sp. in **581c**.  
— *narinari*, *Heterocotyle* n.sp. on **914a**.  
— — — *Thaumatoctyle* n.sp. on **163d**.  
Africa, see also specific territories.  
—, cestodes in pangolins **536b**.  
—, *Coenurus cerebralis* **587b**.  
—, *Culicoides* spp. **47g**.  
—, filariasis **544b**.  
—, helminths in animals **164k**.  
—, *Inermicapsifer arvicanthidis* **56a**.  
Africa, nematodes in birds **502a**.  
—, schistosome intermediaries **317a**.  
—, schistosomes **164h**.  
—, schistosomiasis **540a**, **856a**.  
—, trematode intermediaries **164j**.  
*Afrotis afra*, *Habronema* n.sp. in **502a**.  
*Agameris cobbi* n.sp. in *Melolontha melolontha* **6d**.  
— *couturieri* n.sp. **6d**.  
*Agamofilaria boophaga* n.sp. in cattle **336h**.  
*Agamomermis* sp. larva in *Apis mellifera* **250o**.  
*Agriolimax laevis*, intermediary for *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* **47j**.  
— *reticulatus*, intermediary for *Filaroides bronchialis* **406b**.  
*Agropyrum repens*, *Paranguina* n.g., n.sp. on **675c**.  
*Ajaia ajaja*, *Cyclotera capito* in **301d**.  
Alaska, see also North America, U.S.A.  
—, cestodes in *Clangula hyemalis* **39i**.  
—, *Echinococcus sibiricensis* **578y**.  
—, *Hymenolepis* spp. **403a**.  
*Albula vulpes*, *Botulisaccus* n.g., n.sp. on **187b**.  
*Alces*, helminths in **555a**.  
—, *Parafasciolopsis fasciolaemorphia* in **555a**.  
*Alectoris rufa*, *Raillietina micracantha* in **914i**.  
*Aleochara spadicea*, *Parasitylenchoides* n.sp. in **427a**.  
Alfalfa, see Lucerne.  
Algeria, ancylostomiasis **361k**.  
—, hydatid **206i**, **486f**.  
—, nematodes in sheep **206i**.  
*Aliptrema ribeiroi* n.g., n.sp. in *Liophis miliaris* **516a**.  
*Allantonema matthesi* n.sp. in *Ochthebius* sp. **427a**.  
— *philonthi* n.sp. in *Philonthus* spp. **427a**.  
— *pini* n.comb. for *Tylenchus sulphureus pini* & *T. sulphureus piceae* **427a**.  
*Allassogonoporus* for *Myotitrema* **578t**.  
— *marginalis* for *Allassogonoporus vespertilionis* **578t**.  
— *vespertilionis* to *Allassogonoporus marginalis* **578t**.  
— — — life-history **122c**.  
*Allocreadium* sp. in *Dytiscus fasciventris* & *Acilius semisulcatus*, morphology & progenesis **578bo**.  
*Alopoche aegyptiacus*, *Trichobilharzia* n.sp. in **924a**.  
*Alutera scripta*, *Paratetrochetus* n.g., n.sp. in **143f**.  
*Amazona amazonica*, *Ascaridia* n.sp. in **464b**.  
*Amidostomum* in goose, phenothiazine **308o**.  
— *anseris* in *Branta canadensis*, life-history **578cm**.  
— — — *Streptopelia decaocto* in Czechoslovakia **231a**.  
*Amnicola limosa*, intermediary for *Asymphylogora* sp. **914w**.  
*Amphibelloides narcine* n.sp. on *Narcine brasiliensis* **522a**.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Amphibians, *Haemopsis sanguisuga* on 979a.  
 —, helminths in 5b, 39k, 578dh.  
 —, nematodes in 460a.  
 —, trematodes in 5d.  
*Amphimallon*, *Pseudomermis* n.sp. in 6d.  
*Amplicaeum brumpti* to *Amplicaeum numidicum* 460a.  
 — *numidicum* for *Amplicaeum brumpti* 460a.  
 — — — *Angusticaecum numidicum* 460a.  
 — — — n.comb. for *Porrocaecum numidicum* 460a.  
*Anafilaroides rostratus* in cat, life-history 216b.  
*Anarhichas lupus*, *Steganoderma* n.sp. in 675e.  
*Anas platyrhynchos*, *Aploparaksis* n.sp. in 55a.  
 — *undulata undulata*, *Trichobilharzia* n.spp. in 924a.  
*Ancylodiscoides poljanskyi* n.sp. on *Pseudobagrus fulvidraco* 675f.  
*Ancylostoma*, see also Hookworm.  
 — in man in Italy 382a.  
 — *caninum* extracts, effect on coagulation of blood 578cg.  
 — —, proteolytic enzyme inhibited by immune serum 578cf.  
 — *duodenale* larvae, effect of temperature on development 256 l.  
 — — in man in Angola 333a.  
 — — — — Sicily 657a.  
 — — — —, tetrachlorethylene 85c.  
 — *tubaeforme* in cat in Austria 686a.  
*Ancylostomiasis*, see also Creeping eruption.  
 — & anaemia in man 62e.  
 — — cardiac insufficiency in man 852a.  
 — — in man 64a, 352a, 728a, 822a.  
 — — — in Algeria 361k.  
 — — — — Cape Verde Islands 333c.  
 — — —, carbon tetrachloride with chenopodium oil 348a.  
 — — —, cardiac changes 885b.  
 — — —, control 256c.  
 — — —, diagnosis 267c.  
 — — —, general account 575e.  
 — — —, haematology 62b, 62d, 885a.  
 — — — in India 575d.  
 — — — — Italy 610a.  
 — — — — Morocco 852e.  
 — — — — Paraguay, control 200a.  
 — — — — Spain, treatment 725a.  
 — — —, treatment 443g, 860b.  
*Ancyrocephalus* spp. on fish in U.S.A., new records 29u.  
 — *assimilis* n.sp. on *Chilogobio czerskii* 675f.  
 — *balisticus* n.sp. on *Balistes carolinensis* 29u.  
 — *felis* n.sp. on *Galeichthys felis* 29u.  
 — *mogurndae* n.comb. for *Haliotrema mogurndae* 675f.  
 — (s.l.) *pavlovskiyi* n.sp. on *Hemibarbus maculatus* & *H. labeo* 675f.  
 — *perplexus* n.sp. on *Erythroculter mongolicus* 675f.  
 — *polymorphus* n.sp. on *Gnathopogon chankaensis* 675f.  
 — *skrabini* n.sp. on *Hemibarbus labeo* 675f.  
 — *van benedemi* in *Mugil* spp., distribution & morphology 318c.  
 Aneurysm simulating hydatid 583b.  
*Angelica archangelica*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* on 457e.  
*Angiostrongylus cantonensis* in rat, life-history 10a, 47j.  
 Angola, *Ancylostoma duodenale* 333a.  
 —, helminths in man 333b.  
 —, onchocerciasis 62a, 62f.  
 —, *Schistosoma haematobium* 333a.  
*Anguilla rostrata*, *Azygia sebago* in 578bl.  
*Anguillonema rhizomorphoides* n.sp. on *Xyleborus dryographus* 466i.  
*Anguina* Scopoli, 1777, added to Official List of Generic Names in Zoology 1000.  
 — *tritici* in wheat in Germany 561a.  
*Angusticaecum numidicum* to *Amplicaeum numidicum* 460a.  
*Anhinga rufa*, *Contracaecum* n.sp. in 502a.  
 Animals, alveolar hydatid in 374a.  
 —, ascarids in 285a.  
 —, — — central nervous system 36b.  
 —, cestode larvae in 949d.  
 —, cestodes in 695.  
 —, *Echinococcus* in 374a.  
 — — *sibiricensis* in 578y.  
 —, filariasis in 302g.  
 —, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* in 108b.  
 —, helminthiasis in 474, 537a.  
 —, helminths in 164k, 189c, 206j, 206 l, 206n, 206o, 206q, 206t, 224b, 257a, 303e, 503a, 578cu, 620b, 681a, 681b, 681c, 733a, 816a, 817a, 873a, 949a, 949b, 949c.  
 —, — & cancer in 61b.  
 —, — eosinophilia in 655b, 655d.  
 —, — metabolic disturbances in 993.  
 —, — in (text-book) 998.  
 —, — & tumours in 603c.  
 —, hydatid in 65a, 206a, 206i, 279a, 518d, 753b, 947a.  
 —, microfilariae in 578cw.  
 —, nematode larvae in nervous tissue 914bk.  
 —, nematodes in central nervous system 36a.  
 —, nematolyt 671c.  
 —, parasites in 257g, 677a, 966a.  
 —, — & bacteria in 692d.  
 —, phenothiazine 926a.  
 —, *Schistosoma haematobium* in 22a.  
 —, — *japonicum* in 330 l.  
 —, — *mansoni* in 336k.  
 —, schistosomiasis in 229c, 293a.  
 —, technique for collecting helminths from 578bt.  
 —, trematodes in 259a, 600b.  
 —, *Trichinella* in 165a, 165b, 256n, 308x, 914m.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus axei* in 250g.  
 —, domestic, cestodes in 570a.  
 —, —, fascioliasis in 1007.  
 —, filariae in 650c.  
 —, helminthiasis in 165f.  
 —, helminths in 136a, 206k, 206m, 206p, 206r, 206s, 310c, 310d, 440a, 555a, 674d, 681h, 681k, 898d, 904a, 964a, 1001.  
 —, —, hydatid in 206b, 918b.  
 —, —, nematodes in 206g, 505b.  
 —, —, parasites in 231b, 309a, 698, 704, 708, 716.  
 —, —, phenothiazine 903a.  
 —, —, piperazine citrate 578cd.  
 —, —, — derivatives 495a, 495b.  
 —, —, pseudo-helminths in 303c.  
 —, fur-bearing, helminths in 403j.  
 —, —, trichinellosis in 785a.  
 —, laboratory, diaminodiphenoxyalkanes 202a.

- Animals, laboratory, *Schistosoma japonicum* in 244a.  
 —, marine, helminths in 675h.  
*Anisakis* larvae in *Clupea pallasii* in Canada 396c.  
 — *pegreffii* n.sp. in *Monachus albiventer* 335b.  
*Anisandrus dispar*, *Aphelenchoides* n.sp. on 466i.  
*Anisorchis opisthorchis* n.g., n.sp. in *Leptagonus decagonus* & *Cottunculus microps* 675c.  
*Anisotremus virginicus*, *Stephanostomum* n.sp. in 914p.  
*Anobium* spp., *Parasitylenchoides* n.sp. in 427a.  
*Anomala* sp., *Cephalobdellus* n.sp. in 968a.  
 — *dubia* var. *aenea*, *Thelastoma* n.sp. in 968a.  
*Anopheles ballator* transmitting *Wuchereria bancrofti* in Brazil 641c.  
 — *funestus*, intermediary for *Wuchereria bancrofti* 359d, 359e.  
 — *gambiae*, intermediary for *Wuchereria bancrofti* 359d, 359e.  
 — *pharoensis*, intermediary for *Wuchereria bancrofti* 359e.  
*Anophryocephalus ochotensis* n.sp. in *Eumetopias jubata* 467.  
 Anoplocephalidae reviewed 41b.  
 Antarctic, acanthocephalans in vertebrates 673b.  
 —, free-living eelworms 260a.  
 Anthelmintics, AB 5 207c, 767b.  
 —, ACTH 135b.  
 —, acetyl saponin from *Anagallis arvensis* 110b.  
 —, acridine 296c, 296d.  
 —, compounds 415 l, 666a.  
 —, Aloxyn 888a.  
 —, aminoacridine 415k.  
 —, antibiotics 619a.  
 —, antimony 164bf, 302k.  
 —, — trichloride antibiotic complexes 627a.  
 —, antrypol 556a.  
 —, Aralen 920c.  
 —, areca nut decoction 87ii.  
 —, arecoline hydrobromide 518f, 721a.  
 —, *Artemisia* spp. extracts 914bh.  
 —, ascaridole 833a.  
 —, —, purification 30a.  
 —, Aska-rid 28c.  
 —, Askaridol (Knoll) 223b.  
 —, atebrin 4b, 584a, 647g, 670a.  
 —, Badil 20b.  
 —, banocide 376a.  
 —, barium antimony tartrate 629a.  
 —, benzene 612e, 661f.  
 —, benzothiazoles 510b.  
 —, cadmium anthranilate 850a.  
 —, camoquin 4b.  
 —, carbon tetrachloride 165e, 166b, 206i, 257j, 308e, 308f, 308g, 308s, 674e, 676a, 680b, 680g, 772a, 929g.  
 —, — — with chenopodium oil 348a.  
 —, — — hexachlorethane 680a.  
 —, caricide 216c.  
 —, chemical synthesis 508a.  
 —, chemicals tested 79a, 251a, 510a.  
 —, chenopodium oil 106a.  
 —, chloroquine 217a.  
 —, — phosphate 330q.  
 —, Citral 594e.  
 —, copper sulphate with arsenic 308j.  
 —, cortisone 330h.  
 Anthelmintics, cortisone & ACTH 90a.  
 —, *Cucumis melo* seeds 794a.  
 —, diaminodiphenoxyalkanes 202a.  
 —, diethylcarbamazine 164bb, 413a, 528b, 528c, 531c.  
 —, — acid citrate 51b.  
 —, diethylene diamine dilaurate 207j.  
 —, difluorotetrachlorethane 308a.  
 —, 1:7-bis (*p*-dimethylaminophenoxy) heptane 302a.  
 —, Distomosan 237a.  
 —, Ditrizin 712i.  
 —, effect of divided doses 269d.  
 —, egressin 500b.  
 —, emetine 948c.  
 —, — hydrochloride 577i, 850e.  
 —, — — with chloroquine diphosphate 443b.  
 —, Enterovioform 531d.  
 —, enzymes 482a.  
 —, *Ficus carica* latex 914bl.  
 —, filix mas 760a, 845b.  
 —, — — with acridine 256h.  
 —, filixan 308a.  
 —, foudadin 330e, 501a.  
 —, gammexane 338a.  
 —, garlic 308n.  
 —, gentian violet 831a.  
 —, Glauber's salt 308k.  
 —, heterocyclic sulphur compounds, preparation 824a.  
 —, hetrazan 85f, 333e, 641a, 641b, 647f.  
 —, hexachlorethane 51j, 169a, 308t.  
 —, hexachlorethane-bentonite 674f.  
 —, hexachlorethane-fascioline 308c.  
 —, hexachlorophene 199c.  
 —, hexylresorcinol 644a, 820a, 920b, 920c, 920f.  
 —, hydrogen peroxide 646a.  
 —, iodine 680c.  
 —, iodized thymol 346b.  
 —, JGS-110 342a.  
 —, lysol 308y.  
 —, male fern 410c, 410d.  
 —, Mapha-Vermexan 173a.  
 —, mepacrine 48a, 81b, 274a, 410b, 845e.  
 —, 3-methyl-1-pentyn-3-yl-acid phthalate 169g.  
 —, metoquina 920f.  
 —, miracil-D 247b, 315c, 463a, 463c.  
 —, nematolyt 596b, 671c.  
 —, nilodin 15a, 336e.  
 —, notezine 655e, 739a.  
 —, Omniverm 734a.  
 —, oxytetracycline 341a.  
 —, paludrine 4b.  
 —, petroleum emulsion 161c, 303a.  
 —, phenothiazine 4c, 18c, 20b, 35a, 82c, 95a, 110a, 155b, 168a, 169d, 183b, 206f, 206i, 277a, 303b, 308c, 308i, 308o, 309b, 310e, 322c, 420b, 455h, 603b, 680d, 699i, 712c, 903a, 926a, 948d, 949f, 982a.  
 —, — analogues 749a.  
 —, — — tested 528a.  
 —, — with carob flour 542a.  
 —, — derivatives 510b.  
 —, — —, preparation 824b.  
 —, —, effect of particle size 699b.  
 —, phenothiazine-salt mixture 183a, 949g.



- Anthelmintics, phloroglucine derivatives 196b.  
 —, phthalofyne 578bw, 832a.  
 —, piperazine 81e, 85b, 95b, 275b, 414c, 443d, 443i, 443j, 443k, 443m, 531k, 605b, 605c, 737a, 777b, 939a, 939b, 965c.  
 —, — adipate 51a, 51b, 81d, 159a, 169c, 169e, 189b, 309b, 443a, 531 l, 550d, 550e, 572b, 594c, 596a, 85ob.  
 —, — citrate 3g, 3h, 33a, 50a, 59c, 168b, 330j, 330r, 374b, 403b, 578cc, 578cd, 578de, 605a, 827a, 854a, 882a.  
 —, — compounds 750a, 765a.  
 —, — derivatives 128a, 495a, 495b, 727a.  
 —, — dilaurate 669a.  
 —, — hexahydrate 59b, 170a.  
 —, — hydrate 81g, 152a, 267d, 448b, 500b, 517c, 595a, 880a, 915h.  
 —, — hydrochloride 183c.  
 —, — salts 81a, 81c, 845c, 845d.  
 —, pumpkin seed extract 647e.  
 —, — seeds 922a.  
 —, quinacrine hydrochloride 330q.  
 —, reviewed 310c, 884a.  
 —, Su 2434 342b.  
 —, salts of fatty acids tested 669a.  
 —, santonin 612b, 914bf.  
 —, sodium antimony tartrate 27a, 243c.  
 —, — borate 578dg.  
 —, — fluoride 130a, 929d.  
 —, — iodide 28a.  
 —, — silicofluoride 929d.  
 —, — vanadyl tartrate 884a.  
 —, stannous oxide 207d, 767a.  
 —, stibophen 330m.  
 —, Strongylin 169b.  
 —, suramin sodium 3i, 200c.  
 —, tartar emetic 2a, 250k, 573b.  
 —, Tasnon 595c.  
 —, technique for injecting 257k.  
 —, — testing 269a, 269b, 269c, 349a, 517a, 517b, 578q.  
 —, — — — *in vivo* 463b.  
 —, Terit 75b, 650d.  
 —, terramycin 266a, 341b, 349b.  
 —, tested 308 l.  
 —, tetrachlorethylene 85c, 199a, 310e, 310f.  
 —, thionocarbanilates 342b.  
 —, thyme oil 479a, 851a.  
 —, thymol 346c.  
 —, tin arsenate 948b, 948e, 948f.  
 —, — oxide 913a.  
 —, toluene 245a.  
 —, Uvilon 595b.  
 —, various 67d, 294a, 620c, 805a, 914bc, 1008.  
 —, —, tested 11c.  
 —, vegetable oils & constituents tested 288a.  
 —, — substances tested 196a, 256g.  
 —, Vermiplex 849b.  
 —, Vermizym 263b, 837a.  
 —, Whipcide 28b, 849b.  
 —, Wurm-Agen 416a.  
*Anthobothrium* emended 581c.  
 — pro parte to *Inermiphyllidium* n.g. 581c.  
 — *pulvinatum* to *Inermiphyllidium pulvinatum* n.comb. 581c.  
*Aphanis fasciatus*, 2nd intermediary for *Stictodora tridactyla* 122u.  
*Apharyngostrigea flexilis* to *Parastrigea flexilis* n.comb. 536c.  
 — *ibis* in *Florida caerulea*, redescribed 652a.  
*Aphelenchoides* in strawberry, hot-water treatment 299b.  
 — sp. in *Ips confusus* 571c.  
 — *besseyi* in rice in Pakistan 268a.  
 — — —, resistant varieties 290a.  
 — *cocophilus* in coconut in Mexico 797a.  
 — *ferrandini* n.sp. 513a.  
 — *fragariae* & disease in *Lilium* spp. 457d.  
 — — in *Scabiosa caucasica*, first record 272b.  
 — *martinii* n.sp. on *Anisandrus dispar* 466i.  
 — *oryzae* in rice 843b.  
 — *parietinus* redescribed 248j.  
 — *ritzemi-bosi* in *Callistephus chinensis* seed 34a.  
 — — — *chrysanthemum*, Systox 137a.  
*Aphelenchulus* sp. in *Drosophila* spp. 34d.  
 — — — *Ips confusus* 571c.  
*Apis mellifera*, *Agamomermis* sp. larva in 250o.  
*Aploparakis dujardini* *neoarcticus* n.subsp. in *Icoreus naevius* 46f.  
 — *polystictae* n.sp. in *Polysticta stelleri* 29h.  
 — *rauschi* n.sp. in *Erolia alpina* 46f.  
 — *schilleri* n.sp. in *Erolia alpina* 46f.  
 — *stefanskii* n.sp. in *Anas platyrhynchos* 55a.  
*Apodemus flavicollis*, *Heligmosomum skrjabini* in 984a.  
*Aponurus bowersi* to *Genolinea bowersi* n.comb. 711.  
*Aporcelainus ferrugineus* n.sp. 150b.  
 — minor Altherr, 1954 to *A. parvus* nom.nov. 150b.  
 — *parvus* nom.nov. for *A. minor* Altherr, 1954 150b.  
*Aporchis massiliensis* n.sp. in *Larus argentatus* 335a.  
*Aporina delafondi* in *Zenaidura macroura carolinensis* 143p.  
 Apple, *Xiphinema* & "pout" in 270b, 270f.  
*Aprocta turgida*, head & female genitalia described 460b.  
*Aquila rapax*, *Philophthalmus* n.sp. in 623ba.  
*Arachis hypogaea*, eelworms in 683b.  
 Archaeological remains, helminth ova in 51e.  
 Arctic, marine eelworms 842a.  
*Ardea herodias*, *Cyclotera* n.sp. in 39d.  
*Ardeola idae*, *Gigantobilharzia* n.sp. in 924b.  
*Arenaria interpres*, *Cloeophora* n.sp. in 675b.  
 Argentina, schistosome dermatitis 618b.  
 —, *Stephanurus dentatus* 494a.  
*Arostellina reticulata* n.g., n.sp. in *Phaeochroa cuvierii* 250e.  
*Arthrobotrys oligospora*, eelworm-trapping mechanism 895a.  
*Artigasia geopetiti* n.sp. in *Semicycilus grayi* 968a.  
 — *pauliani* n.sp. in *Semicycilus grayi* 968a.  
*Arvicanthis niloticus*, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 3e.  
 Ascariasis in buffalo, treatment 530a.  
 — — cattle, treatment 530a.  
 — & hepatic abscess in man 821b.  
 — — intestinal obstruction in man 810c, 961c.  
 — & jaundice in man 398a.  
 — in man 121a, 864a, 886a, 941d.  
 — — —, Citral 594e.  
 — — —, diagnosis 612a, 969a.  
 — — — in Egypt 573c.

- Ascariasis* in man, general account 287a.  
 ———, *Omniverm* 734a.  
 ———, oxygen treatment 795a, 883a.  
 ——— in Philippines, vermizym 837a.  
 ———, piperazine 414c.  
 ———, — adipate 81d, 531 l, 594c.  
 ———, — citrate 3h, 33a, 882a.  
 ———, *santonin* 612b.  
 ———, treatment 109a, 443f.  
*Ascarid* antigens, technique for preparing 844a.  
 — ova in soil, control 107a.  
*Ascaridia* in fowl, carbon tetrachloride 680g.  
 ———, piperazine adipate 550e.  
 — *columbae* in pigeon, piperazine adipate 189b.  
 — *galli*, *Artemisa* spp. extracts tested *in vitro* & *in vivo* 914bh.  
 ———, biology & life-history 623b.  
 ———, cell constancy 175b.  
 ———, control of water absorption 914bd.  
 ———, digestion of carbohydrate 914u.  
 ———, effect of *Ficus carica* latex *in vitro* 914bl.  
 ———, European & Indonesian forms compared 175b.  
 ——— in fowl, effect of diet 617a, 624c.  
 ——— fowl's egg 29n.  
 ——— fowl in Egypt 141a.  
 ———, immunity 229a.  
 ———, life-history 122a.  
 ———, piperazine citrate 50a, 168b.  
 ———, resistance 623n.  
 ———, poultry, benzene 661f.  
 ——— in Egypt 578cv.  
 ——— reviewed 174b.  
 — *javanensis* n.subsp. 174b.  
 — *ornata* n.sp. in *Amazona amazonica* 464b.  
*Ascariasis* in poultry 1003.  
*Ascarids* in animals, nematolyt 671c.  
 ——— central nervous system in animals, experimental 36b.  
 ——— domestic animals, piperazine derivatives 495a, 495b.  
 ——— man & animals, diagnosis 285a.  
*Ascaris* antigen, technique for preparing 285a.  
 — in bile-duct of man 407a, 407b, 483a.  
 ——— pig 918a.  
 — body-fluid in guinea-pig, allergic reactions 105a.  
 — cuticle, histology & gall-stone formation 811b, 811c.  
 —, effect of age on morphology 256a.  
 —, — piperazine *in vitro* 965e.  
 — extract 577h.  
 — in dog, intoxication 256i.  
 — in gall-bladder of dog, experimental 811d.  
 — & gall-stones in man 811c.  
 — granuloma in man 478b.  
 — intestinal occlusion in man 443 l, 594a.  
 ———, ———, piperazine 443j, 443k, 443m.  
 ——— perforation 87ig.  
 — larvae in lung of man in Spain 914r.  
 — in man 87ih.  
 ———, allergic reactions 193b.  
 ———, control 313a, 415j.  
 ———, diethylcarbazine 531c.  
 ———, effect on intestinal vitamin C 590a.  
 ———, hexylresorcinol 920b.  
 ———, oxygen treatment 296b, 384a.  
*Ascaris* in man, piperazine 443d, 443i, 605b, 777b.  
 ———, — adipate 443a.  
 ———, — citrate 330r, 845c.  
 ———, — hexahydrate 170a.  
 ———, — hydrate 81g, 915h.  
 ———, treatment 304a, 647c, 920c.  
 — ova in dog, experimental 811a.  
 ———, effect of irradiation & low temperatures 633a.  
 — in faeces, effect of protein content on rate of decomposition 841a, 841b.  
 ———, survival 256m.  
 ———, — in compost 552a.  
 ———, — dust 841c.  
 ———, — at low temperatures 256b.  
 ———, technique for collecting 443a.  
 — in pig 723a.  
 ———, Aska-rid 28c.  
 ———, cadmium anthranilate 850a.  
 ———, control 748b.  
 ———, phenothiazine 948d.  
 ———, piperazine adipate 850b.  
 ———, sodium fluoride 130a.  
 — & *Trichuris* in man, *santonin* 914bf.  
 — *cuspidatum*, morphology 968a.  
 — Rudolphi to *Thelastoma cuspidatum* n.comb. 968a.  
 — *lumbricoides*, acetylcholine demonstrated 269e.  
 ———, amino-acid metabolism 87b.  
 ———, carbohydrate metabolism 76a.  
 ———, chemicals tested against *in vitro* 510b.  
 ——— in dog in Portugal 643a.  
 ———, effect of ethereal oils on dehydrogenase activity 954a.  
 ———, — piperazine salts *in vitro* 81a.  
 ———, egg-shell formation 387d.  
 ———, extracts, antigenic properties 256j.  
 ———, histochemistry 531j.  
 ——— & intestinal obstruction in man 575c.  
 ——— larvae, technique for culturing 578da.  
 ———, lipids in female organs 17a.  
 ——— in man, oxygen treatment 563a.  
 ———, — piperazine citrate 330j.  
 ——— mouse, piperazine hydrochloride 183c.  
 ———, nitrogen distribution 87a.  
 ——— ova, effect of environment on development 505c.  
 ———, — ethionids 46g.  
 ———, — hexylresorcinol *in vitro* 644a.  
 ———, — irradiation on development 633b.  
 ———, inhibition of development 22c, 22g.  
 ———, lipid content 17b.  
 ———, oxygen consumption 364a.  
 ———, survival in compost 505a.  
 ———, oxidative metabolism 751a.  
 ——— in pig in New Zealand 35b.  
 — of pig, statistical study of survival *in vitro* 718a.  
 — & priapism in man 53b.  
 ———, protein metabolism 288b.  
 ———, succinoxidase system 520a.  
 ——— in urethra in man 778a.  
 ——— vitelline membrane, lipid content 17c.  
 — *quadrata* to *Paramisakis quadrata* n.comb. 205a.  
*Ascarops strongylina* in *Geotrupes stercorarius* 968a.

- Ascocotyle diminuta*, life-history 522c.  
*Ascometra guttae* n.comb. for *Octopetalum guttae* 656a.  
 — *numida* n.comb. for *Rhabdometra numida* 656a.  
 Asia, cestodes in pangolins 536b.  
 —, helminths in animals 206j.  
 —, marine eelworms 631a.  
*Aspiculuris lahoriga* n.sp. in mouse 425b.  
 — *pakistanica* n.sp. in *Rattus rattus* 425b.  
 — *tetraptera* in mouse, larval migration 250i.  
 — (*Anaspiculuris*) n.subg. 425b.  
 — (*Aspiculuris*) n.subg. 425b.  
 — (*Paraspiculuris*) n.subg. 425b.  
 — (*Pseudaspiculuris*) n.subg. 425b.  
 — (*Subaspiculuris*) n.subg. 425b.  
*Asymphyllodora* reviewed 914w.  
 — sp. in fish in U.S.A., life-history 914w.  
 — —, gametogenesis & cleavage 149c.  
 — *tincae* in *Tinca tinca* in Czechoslovakia 960b.  
*Atalostrophion biovarium* n.sp. for *Atalostrophion* sp. of Ishii, 1935 711.  
 — (*Atalostrophion*) nom.nov. for *Atalostrophion* (*Atalostrophion*) 711.  
*Atalostrophion* sp. of Ishii, 1935 to *Atalostrophion biovarium* n.sp. 711.  
*Ateles ater*, nematodes in 347a.  
*Atheta incana*, *Entaphelenchus* n.sp. in 427a.  
 — *sordida*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Proparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
*Atlantoxerus getulus*, *Dermatoxys getula* in 63f.  
*Atrophecoecum diploporum* n.comb. for *Acanthocephalus diploporus* 710.  
 — *minimum* n.comb. for *Acanthostomum minimum* 710.  
 Australia, eelworms in plants 326a, 389a.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 179a.  
 —, fascioliasis 11a, 11b, 199b.  
 —, helminthology 902a.  
 —, helminths in domestic animals 904a.  
 — — — vertebrates 673a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. 389a.  
 —, schistosome dermatitis 72a, 593a.  
*Australorbis* in Brazil 915e.  
 — spp., oecology 641d.  
 — *centimetralis*, morphology 283b.  
 — — & validity 442a.  
 — *glabratus*, albino strain susceptible to *Schistosoma mansoni* 250h.  
 — —, antibiotics tested against 342c.  
 — —, bionomics 630e.  
 — —, geographical strain 101c.  
 — —, physiology 630g.  
 — —, survival in soil 920a.  
 — *immunis*, bionomics 641u.  
 — *tenagophilus*, cercaria in 915i.  
 Austria, *Ancylostoma tubaeforme* 686a.  
 —, helminths in fish 818a.  
 —, *Parafilaria multipapillosa* 171a.  
 —, *Setaria* spp. 691a.  
*Avifilaris fringillidarum* n.g., n.sp. in *Rhodithraupis celaeo* & *Passerina cyanea* 46e.  
 — *tyramidarum* n.sp. in *Pitangus sulphuratus* & *Empidonax minimus* 46e.  
 Avocado, eelworms in 212a, 271f, 978a.  
 —, *Pratylenchus brachyurus* on 622g.  
 —, *Radopholus similis* on 622g.  
 —, *Trichodorus* sp. in 212a.  
*Axine belones* larva, morphology 536e.  
*Azygia lucii* in *Lota lota* in Czechoslovakia 965g.  
 — *sebago* in *Anguilla rostrata*, life-history 578bl.  
*Bacillus pinottii* attacking snails 573a, 598a.  
*Bagarius bagarius*, *Procamallanus* n.sp. in 334c.  
*Bagre marinus*, *Hamatopeduncularia* n.sp. on 29u.  
*Bairdiella chrysura*, *Pedocotyle* n.sp. on 301f.  
 — —, *Rhannocercus* n.sp. on 146a.  
*Balaenoptera borealis*, *Lecithodesmus* n.sp. in 396b.  
 — —, *Tetrabothrius* n.sp. in 467.  
 — — *physalus*, *Crassicauda* n.sp. in 396b.  
*Balantidium coli* ingesting *Trichuris trichiura* ova 403g.  
*Balistes capistratus*, *Hysterogonia* n.g., n.sp. in 143f.  
 — *carolinensis*, *Ancyrocephalus* n.sp. on 29u.  
 — *polylepis*, *Pseudomazocraes* n.g., n.sp. on 187a.  
*Bastiania gracilis* var. *octopapillata* n.var. 513a.  
*Batillaria minima*, *Cercaria* n.spp. in 46b.  
*Baylisnumidia petrodromi* to *Parasubulura petrodromi* n.comb. 269m.  
 Bear, trichinellosis in 256o.  
 Beet, *Heterodera schachtii* in 325a, 356a.  
 Beetles, eelworms associated with 466i.  
 —, intermediaries for *Raillietina cesticillus* 308r.  
 —, *Thelastoma macramphidum* var. *gallica* n.var. in 968a.  
*Begonia*, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 411a.  
 — *multiflora*, *Meloidogyne* in 426a.  
 Belgian Congo, cestodes in animals 695.  
 — —, *Chordodes capensis* 289c.  
 — —, cysticerciasis 336 l.  
 — —, filariae & skin lesions in cattle 336f, 336g.  
 — —, *Gongylonema* n.sp. 289a.  
 — —, *Onchocerca armillata* 336i.  
 — —, — *gutturosa* 336i.  
 — —, *Schistosoma bovis* 357a.  
 — —, — *rodhaini* 336d.  
 — —, *Setaria cervi* 336i.  
 — —, *Trichobilharzia* 336b.  
 Belgium, *Fasciola hepatica* 762a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. 426a.  
*Belonolaimus gracilis* in plants in U.S.A., distribution 38b.  
 — —, population dynamics 790a.  
*Bembidion* spp., *Heterotylenchus* n.spp. in 427a.  
*Benedenia girillae* n.sp. on *Girella nigricans* 29c.  
 — *posterocolpa* n.sp. on *Rhinoptera quadriloba* 163d.  
 Bent-grass, eelworms in 139k, 277h.  
 — — & "yellow tuft" in 38g.  
*Bertia pinguis* to *Otidotaenia pinguis* n.comb. 656a.  
*Bertiella lopez-neyrai* n.sp. in *Nasua narica* 219a.  
*Bianum lecanoccephalum* n.sp. in *Osbeckia scripta* 600a.  
*Bibio* sp., *Bradynerema* n.sp. in 427a.  
 Bibliography, Lutz, A. 915a.  
 Biocoenosis in parasitology 973a.  
 Biology, *Ascaridia galli* 623b.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 996.  
 —, *Hirudinea* 362b, 985a.  
 —, *Limnatis nilotica* 594h.  
 —, marine eelworms 693a.



- Biology, *Oncomelania* 182f, 182g.  
 —, *Orientobilharzia dattai* 623q.  
 —, *Schistosoma* spp. 182b.  
 —, — *indicum* 623w.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries 182e, 383a.  
 —, *Taenia* spp. 340c.  
 —, *Trichobilharzia oregonensis* 163h.  
*Biomphalaria alexandrina*, morphology 47bb.  
 — *boissyi*, morphology 332c.  
 Bionomics, *Ancylostoma duodenale* 256 l.  
 —, *Ascaris* ova 256b, 256m.  
 —, *Australorbis glabratus* 630e, 920a.  
 —, — *immunis* 641u.  
 —, *Belonolaimus gracilis* 790a.  
 —, *Bulinus* sp. 532b.  
 —, *Chrysops silacea* 67e, 340b.  
 —, *Cystobranchus respirans* 736c.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus filaria* larvae 392c.  
 —, — *viviparus* 51f.  
 —, — — larvae 47 l, 133a, 310a.  
 —, eelworms in soil 790a.  
 —, — — tobacco 271a.  
 —, *Habronema* larvae 515a.  
 —, *Haemonchus contortus* larvae 637a, 699h.  
 —, helminth ova 256k.  
 —, — — & larvae 1010.  
 —, *Heterodera göttingiana* 431a.  
 —, — *rostochiensis* 261h, 373b, 977a.  
 —, — — larvae 337b.  
 —, — *schachtii* cysts 248b.  
 —, — — larvae 337a.  
 —, *Hymenolepis nana* ova 68a.  
 —, *Limnaea cubensis* 526a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* 358a.  
 —, *Moniezia* 308b.  
 —, nematode larvae 163f, 699n.  
 —, nematodes of poultry 1009.  
 —, — in rabbit 34b.  
 —, *Nematodirus spathiger* 699a.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* ova 387a.  
 —, *Simulium damnosum* 67c.  
 —, *Strongyloides ratti* larvae 914o.  
 —, *Trichuris* ova 256b.  
 —, *Tropicorbis centimetralis* 630f.  
 —, — *paparyensis* 506a.  
 Birds, barium antimony tartrate 629a.  
 —, *Centrorhynchus* spp. in 578bs.  
 —, cestodes in 41c, 208c, 990.  
 —, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* in 663a.  
 —, helminths in 331a, 381a, 722d.  
 —, microfilariae in 29t, 46e.  
 —, nematodes in 502a.  
 —, *Parorchis acanthus* in 890a.  
 —, schistosomiasis in 336b.  
 —, strigeids in 914j.  
 —, *Syngamus* spp. in 546k.  
 —, technique for collecting helminths from 469.  
 —, trematodes in 675k.  
 —, aquatic, *Echinuria* in 897a.  
 —, game, *Syngamus trachea* in 679a.  
*Bithynia tentaculata*, 1st intermediary for *Plagiorchis arcuatus* 308d.  
*Bivittobilharzia nairi* n.comb. for *Ornithobilharzia nairi* 623c.  
*Blabera fusca*, intermediary for *Subulura jacchi* 221a.  
 Blackberry, *Pratylenchus vulnus* in 430b.  
*Blarina brevicauda*, *Protogynella* n.sp. provis. in 138a.  
*Bledius opacus*, *Entaphelenchus* n.sp. in 427a.  
 Blueberry, eelworms in 430d.  
 Bolivia, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 140g.  
 Borna disease not transmitted by strongylid larvae 505d.  
*Botaurus stellaris*, *Eurycephalus* n.g., n.sp. in 791f.  
*Bothriocephalus* sp. Stiles & Hassall, 1899 to *Diphyllobothrium krotovi* n.sp. 467.  
 — *achilognathi* for *B. opsarrichthydis* 324c.  
 — *gowkongensis* n.sp. in *Ctenopharyngodon idellus* 324c.  
 — *indicus* n.sp. in *Saurida tumbil* 839b.  
 — *opsarrichthydis* to *B. achilognathi* 324c.  
 — *penetratus* n.sp. in *Saurida tumbil* 40a.  
 — *sciuri* n.sp. in *Sciurus niger* 122d.  
*Bothynoderes punctiventris*, *Neaplectana* n.sp. in 675d.  
*Botulisaccus pisceus* n.g., n.sp. on *Albula vulpes* 187b.  
 Boxwood, *Helicotylenchus* n.sp. in 270c.  
 Brachylaemidae, germ cell cycle 46c.  
*Brachylaemus* in *Passer domesticus* 285b.  
 — sp. cercariae in *Limax* & *Helix* in Spain, life-history 914v.  
 — *erinacei*, life-history 285b.  
*Brachylecithum microtesticulatum* n.sp. in *Larus argentatus* 335a.  
 — *rodentini* n.sp. in *Clethrionomys rufocanus* 455g.  
 Brachyphallea n.tribe 710.  
 Brachyphallinae n.subf. 710.  
*Brachyphallus acutus* n.comb. for *Lecithochirium acutum* 710.  
 — *musculus* n.comb. for *Sterrhurus musculus* 710.  
 — *parvus* n.comb. for *Lecithochirium parvum* 710.  
*Brachyrrhaphis episcopi*, *Fellodistomum* n.sp. in 403e.  
*Bradynema bibionis* n.sp. in *Bibio* sp. 427a.  
 — *rigidum*, new geographical records 968a.  
 — *trixagi* n.sp. in *Throsocus dermestroides* 427a.  
*Branta canadensis*, *Amidostomum anseris* in 578cm.  
 Brazil, *Australorbis* 915e.  
 —, eelworms 915g.  
 —, — in plants 282a.  
 —, enterobiasis 821a.  
 —, *Enterobius* 920d.  
 —, helminths in man 444a, 641v, 915d, 920e.  
 —, hydatid 753b.  
 —, *Mansonella ozzardi* 641 l.  
 —, *Meloidogyne incognita* 915f.  
 —, parasites 578ct.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* 641e, 641h, 642b.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries 641q.  
 —, schistosomiasis 641k.  
 —, — *mansoni* 641p, 744a.  
 —, *Strongyloides stercoralis* 641n.  
 —, *Thysanosomea actinoides* 753a.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 641c, 641 l, 641m.  
*Brevortia gunteri*, *Dichidophora* n.sp. on 438b.  
 — *patronus*, *Clupeocotyle* n.g., n.sp. on 301e.  
 — —, *Kuhnia* n.sp. on 301e.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Britain, *Cysticercus bovis* 47h, 340g.  
 —, eelworms in plants 475b.  
 —, — — sugar-beet 14a.  
 —, helminths in duck 248c.  
 —, — — rabbit 626b.  
 —, *Heterodera major* 431b.  
 —, — *rostochiensis* 792a, 907a.  
 —, Hirudinea 306a, 823a.  
 —, lungworms 51h.  
 —, *Meloidogyne hapla* 34c.  
 —, *Metastrongylus* 203b.  
 —, *Nematodirus* 44b.  
 —, nematology 441a.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* 58a, 340g.  
*Bubalus bubalis*, *Paramphistomum gotoi* in 242c.  
*Bucephaloides trichiuri* n.sp. in *Trichiurus lepturus* 403e.  
*Bucephalus cuculus* in *Crassostrea virginica*, effect on growth rate 122s.  
*Buckleyenterobius* for *Odontorobius* 347a.  
 — *atelis* & *Oxyuronema atelephora* discussed 347a.  
 Buffalo, ascariasis in 530a.  
 —, carbon tetrachloride 674e.  
 —, *Fasciola* spp. in 535b.  
 —, *Paramphistomum* n.sp. in 562d.  
 —, sodium antimony tartrate 27a.  
*Bufo marinus*, *Foleyella vellardi* in 801c.  
 Bulbs, eelworms in 429a.  
 Bulgaria, helminthology 680e.  
*Bulinus* sp. in Iraq, bionomics 532b.  
 — spp., differentiation 164p.  
 — *contortus*, effect of nitrogen content of water 361c.  
 — *forskali* resistant to *Schistosoma haematobium* in Gold Coast 419b.  
 — *striatulus* var. *japonicus* in Japan 877a.  
 — *truncatus* in Iraq, oecology & control 84a.  
 —, seasonal variation in development 6c.  
*Bunodera eucaliae* in *Eucalia inconstans*, life-history 625b.  
*Bunostomum phlebotomum* in cattle, treatment 310e.  
 — *trigonocephalum* in sheep in Turkey 303d.  
*Buteo buteo*, *Neodiplostomum attenuatum* in 694c.  
 — *rufofuscus*, *Parastrigea* n.sp. in 536c.
- Cactus, eelworms in 210a, 557a.  
*Caenorhabditis elegans*, effect of temperature on oogenesis 764a.  
 —, oogenesis 218a.  
*Caiman fuscus*, *Acanthostomum caballeri* in 493a.  
 —, — *scyphocephalum* in 493a.  
 —, — *Pachysolus sclerops* in 493a.  
*Calamus bajonado*, *Stephanostomum* n.sp. in 914p.  
*Calliobothrium pellucidum* n.sp. in *Mustelus californicus* 581c.  
*Callistephus chinensis* seed, *Aphelenchoides ritzemabosi* in 34a.  
*Callorhynchicola multitesticulatus* n.sp. on *Callorhynchus milii* 705.  
*Callorhynchus* spp., *Squalonchocotyle* n.sp. on 705.  
 — *milii*, *Callorhynchicola* n.sp. on 705.  
*Cambarus affinis* attacking snails 207e.  
 Camel, filariid in 164d.  
 Camel, helminths in 949i.  
 —, *Schistosoma bovis* in 164c.  
 Camerons, *Chrysops* spp. 47s, 47t.  
 Canada, see also North America.  
 —, *Anisakis* larvae 396c.  
 —, hydatid 947a.  
 —, *Paragonimus* 422a.  
 Cancer & *Clonorchis sinensis* in man 217b.  
 — — helminths in man & animals 61b.  
 — — *Opisthorchis* in man 181a.  
*Canis latrans*, *Dirofilaria immitis* in 946a.  
 —, helminths in 122 l, 946a.  
 —, *Trichuris vulpis* in 946a.  
*Cantherines pardalis*, *Pseudopocoeilus* n.sp. in 143f.  
 Cape Verde Islands, ancylostomiasis 333c.  
 — —, filariasis bancrofti 186a.  
*Capillaria columbae* in fowl & turkeys in Portugal 755b.  
 — — — pigeon, piperazine adipate 189b.  
 — *plica* in dog 113a.  
*Capsala caballeri* n.sp. on *Sarda orientalis* 150a.  
*Caracharhinus leucas*, *Heteronchocotyle* n.sp. on 301e.  
*Carassius auratus gibelio*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 675f.  
 Carnivores, *Trichinella* in 692e.  
 Carp, *Diplostomum* in 623j.  
 —, gammexane 338a.  
*Carpiodes carpio*, helminths in 301c.  
 — —, *Neoechinorhynchus prolixus* in 301c.  
*Carpocapsa pomonella*, *Neoaplectana carpocapsae* n.sp. in 960a.  
 Carrot, *Heterodera carotae* in 457f.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* in 358a.  
*Caryophyllaeus terebans* in *Catostomus commersoni* 29bb.  
 Cat, *Anafilaroides rostratus* in 216b.  
 —, *Ancylostoma tubaeforme* in 686a.  
 —, *Clonorchis sinensis* in 877a.  
 —, *Dracunculus medinensis* in 948a.  
 —, helminths in 216b, 267b, 334b, 403i.  
 —, nematodes in 75a.  
 —, *Opisthorchis felineus* in 256f.  
 —, piperazine citrate 403b.  
 —, sodium iodide 28a.  
 —, *Toxascaris leonina* in 578bz.  
 —, *Toxocara cati* in 578ca.  
 —, trematodes in 741a.  
 —, *Wuchereria* spp. in 302 l.  
*Catadiscus rodriguezi* n.sp. in *Leptodactylus pentadactylus* 914c.  
*Catoptroides lacustris*, morphological variation & growth rate 29k.  
*Catostomus commersonii*, *Caryophyllaeus terebans* in 29bb.  
 Cattle, *Agamofilaria* n.sp. in 336h.  
 —, anthelmintics tested 308 l.  
 —, ascariasis in 530a.  
 —, *Bunostomum phlebotomum* in 310e.  
 —, cerebrospinal filariasis in 372b.  
 —, cestode larvae in 603a.  
 —, *Coenurus cerebralis* in 154a.  
 —, *Cooperia oncophora* in 676b.  
 —, *Cysticercus bovis* in 13a, 47h, 99a, 300a, 340g, 340h, 976b.  
 —, — & arteriosclerosis in 530b.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus* in 680f.

- Cattle, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* in 51f, 51i, 116b, 143o, 164bd, 310a, 699m.  
 —, *Dipetalonema* n.sp. in 336h.  
 —, Distomosan 237a.  
 —, *Fasciola* spp. in 535b.  
 —, — *hepatica* in 179a, 597b.  
 —, — & tuberculin reaction in 674a.  
 —, fascioliasis in 535c, 577a.  
 —, filariae & skin lesions in 336f, 336g.  
 —, Glauber's salt 308k.  
 —, *Haemonchus contortus* in 73a, 197a, 236a, 245b.  
 —, helminths in 20a, 161b, 699j, 965k, 967b, 973d.  
 —, hexachlorethane-fascioline 308c.  
 —, hydatid in 681d.  
 —, iodine 680c.  
 —, lungworms in 51g, 850g.  
 —, — & husk in 155a.  
 —, lysol 308y.  
 —, nematodes in 115a.  
 —, *Neoascaris* in 243b.  
 —, — *vitulorum* in 609a.  
 —, *Onchocerca armillata* in 336i.  
 —, — *gutturosa* in 336i.  
 —, *Ostertagia orloffi* in 541c.  
 —, — *ostertagia* in 668a.  
 —, *Paramphistomum cervi* in 257f.  
 —, — *hiberniae* in 248a.  
 —, parasites in 966b.  
 —, phenothiazine 168a, 308c.  
 —, — with carob flour 542a.  
 —, piperazine adipate 51a.  
 —, *Schistosoma bovis* in 357a.  
 —, — *nasalis* in 111a, 111c.  
 —, schistosomes in 164e, 164h.  
 —, *Setaria cervi* in 243d, 336i, 340f.  
 —, sodium antimony tartrate 243c.  
 —, *Stephanofilaria assamensis* in 243a.  
 —, — *stilesi* in 136d.  
 —, — & dermatitis in 245e.  
 —, Strongylin 169b.  
 —, tetrachlorethylene 199a.  
 —, *Thelazia rhodesii* in 986b.  
 —, toxicity of hexachlorethane to 51j, 169a.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* & myositis in 93a, 679b.  
 —, trichostrongylids & disease in 620a.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus axei* in 61a.  
 —, — *colubriformis* & *T. axei* in 39j.  
 —, *Trichuris discolor* in 774a.  
*Caulobothrium opisthorchis* n.sp. in *Aetobatus californicus* 581c.  
 — *tetrascaphium* n.sp. in *Aetobatus californicus* 581c.  
*Cebus apella*, *Dipetalonema gracile* in 269k.  
 Celery, *Paratylenchus hamatus* on 38k.  
*Centrorhynchus* spp. in birds in Egypt 578bs.  
*Cephalobdellus* sp. in *Oryctes nasicornis* 968a.  
 — *brevicaudatus* var. *cetomicola* n.var. in *Cetonia* sp. & *Potosia cuprea* 968a.  
 — *dollfusi* n.sp. in *Anomala* sp. 968a.  
*Geramonema salicicum* n.sp. 682b.  
*Ceratotrema* n.tribe 710.  
*Cercaria* in *Australorbis tenagophilus* 915i.  
 — *beaveri* n.sp. in *Indoplanorbis exustus* 623h.  
 — *bermudensis* n.sp. in *Batillaria minima* 46b.  
 — *columbiensis* n.sp. in *Physa* 89d.  
*Cercaria digitalis* n.sp. in *Batillaria minima* 46b.  
 — *herini* n.sp. in *Limnaea natalensis* 336j.  
 — *minima* n.sp. in *Batillaria minima* 46b.  
 — *mudaliari* n.sp. in *Limnaea luteola* f. *succinea* 242a.  
 — *multiplicata* n.sp. in *Melanoides tuberculata* 405a.  
 — *nairi* n.sp. in *Indoplanorbis exustus* 242b.  
 — *prehensa* n.sp. in *Batillaria minima* 46b.  
 — *ramanujani* n.sp. in *Limnaea luteola* 385a.  
 — *ratnagiriensis* n.sp. in *Paludomus obesa* 623g.  
 — *reniforma* n.sp. in *Melanoides flavidus* 623i.  
 — *turritellae* n.sp. in *Turritella communis* 120a.  
 — *variglandis pyrazi* n.subsp. in *Pyrazus australis*, life-history 593a.  
 — *wabashensis* n.sp. in *Sphaerium transversum* 143b.  
*Cercariae* in snails in India 242a.  
 —, technique for collecting 122q.  
 —, — observing 6f.  
*Cervus elaphus*, *Fascioloides magna* in 322a.  
*Ceryle alcyon*, *Crassiphalia bulboglossa* in 578c.  
*Cestoda*, longevity 845a.  
*Cestode* larvae in animals, resistance 949d.  
 — — — suckling calf 603a.  
*Cestodes* in animals in Belgian Congo 695.  
 — & appendicitis in man 69a.  
 — in appendix of man 519a.  
 — birds in France 208c.  
 — — —, host specificity & oecology 990.  
 — — — in Mexico, new records 41c.  
 — in cetaceans 553a.  
 — — *Glangula hyemalis* in Alaska, new records 39i.  
 —, cuticular structure 791a.  
 — in dog, arecoline hydrobromide 518f.  
 — — — in Russia 455e.  
 — — — domestic animals 570a.  
 — — — elasmobranchs, taxonomy 581c.  
 — — — fowl in Japan 983b.  
 — — — —, life-history 504a.  
 — — — mammals in U.S.A. 332d.  
 — — — man, acridine 296c, 296d.  
 — — — —, compounds 666a.  
 — — —, atebirin, prevention of vomiting 647g.  
 — — —, filix mas 845b.  
 — — —, male fern 410c, 410d.  
 — — —, mepacrine 274a, 845e.  
 — — —, pumpkin seed extract 647e.  
 — — —, treatment 594f.  
 — — — pangolins in Africa & Asia 536b.  
 — — — rat & mouse, effect on metabolism 92c.  
 —, technique for culturing *in vitro* 914g.  
 — in vertebrates in Venezuela 599a.  
 — — *Vulpes vulpes* in Italy 610b.  
 — — — wolf in Russia 455d.  
*Cetaceans*, cestodes in 553a.  
 —, helminths in 396b, 467.  
*Cetonia* sp., *Cephalobdellus brevicaudatus* var. *cetomicola* n.var. in 968a.  
 Ceylon, helminths 91a.  
 —, — in cat 216b.  
 —, — — poultry 216a.  
 —, *Pratylenchus* 298a.  
*Chabertia ovina*, morphology of infective larva 223a.  
 — — & *Oesophagostomum venulosum* in sheep, differential diagnosis 706.



- Chaetonema oxystomoides* to *Fenestrolaimus vestitus* n.sp. 682b.  
Channel Islands, *Paramphistomum hiberniae* 248a.  
*Chapmania* revised 656a.  
*Chelone mydas*, *Pleurogonius* n.sp. in 187c.  
—, trematodes in 187c.  
Chemistry, *Haemonchus contortus* cuticle 43a.  
—, nematode cell inclusions 790b.  
Chile, *Diphyllbothrium latum* 77a.  
—, helminths in dog 524a.  
—, *Hymenolepis nana* 77b, 78a.  
*Chilogobio czerskii*, *Ancyrocephalus* n.sp. on 675f.  
—, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
Chimpanzee, *Dipetalonema vanhoofi* in 85f.  
—, hetrazan 85f.  
China, enterobiasis 871b.  
—, filariasis 826a.  
—, *Gongylonema pulchrum* 367b.  
—, *Oncomelania hupensis* 547b.  
—, schistosomiasis japonica 367a.  
—, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 548a.  
Chinchilla, helminths in 620d.  
Chiroptera, trematodes in 923a.  
*Choanotaenia iola*, embryology 578bh.  
—, *orioli* n.sp. in *Oriolus oriolus* 208c.  
—, *spinoscapite* n.sp. in *Sturnus vulgaris* 208c.  
*Chordodes capensis* in Belgian Congo 289c.  
*Choricotyle aspinachorda* n.sp. on *Orthopristis chrysopterus* 301f.  
—, *cynoscion* for *C. reynoldsi* 301f.  
—, *louisianensis* n.sp. on *Menticirrhus americanus* 301f.  
—, *reynoldsi* to *C. cynoscion* 301f.  
*Chromadorina inversa* n.sp. 631a.  
*Chromadorita* n.sp. [not named] 191a.  
*Chrysanthemum*, *Aphelenchoides ritzema-bosi* in 137a.  
—, *morifolium*, *Meloidogyne incognita* & disease in 622i.  
*Chrysops*, development of *Loa loa* in 47v.  
—, spp. in Cameroons 47s, 47t.  
—, — transmitting *Loa loa* 47u.  
—, *silacea*, bionomics 340b.  
—, biting habits 67e, 340d.  
—, dispersal 340e.  
*Cionella lubrica*, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in 996.  
*Citellus beecheyi*, *Hymenolepis citelli* in 578bg.  
*Citrus*, *Radopholus similis* in 140c, 212b, 549a, 549b, 622b, 622c, 622d.  
—, *limonia*, *Tylenchulus semi-penetrans* in 430e.  
*Cittotaenia pectinata* in *Sylvilagus floridanus* in Venezuela 258a.  
—, *wittei* n.sp. in *Lepus crawshayi* 695.  
*Clangula hyemalis*, cestodes in 39i.  
*Claparèdiella* spp., morphology 842b.  
*Cleptodiscus bulbosus* n.sp. in *Melichthys buniwa* 143f.  
*Clethrionomys rufocanus*, *Brachylecithum* n.sp. in 455g.  
*Clinostomum attenuatum* metacercariae, glycogen content 122e.  
*Clivina fossor*, *Heterotylenchus* n.sp. in 427a.  
*Cloeophora maris-albi* n.sp. in *Arenaria interpres* 675b.  
Clonorchiasis in man, diagnosis & treatment 217a.  
Clonorchiasis in man, pathology 579a.  
—, —, treatment 47n.  
*Clonorchis* & gall-stones in man 811c.  
—, *sinensis* & cancer in man 217b.  
—, — in cat & dog in Japan 877a.  
—, — in man 314a.  
—, —, — in Korea, epidemiology 192a.  
Clover, eelworms in 299c.  
—, red, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 299a, 613a.  
—, —, eelworms in seed 297a.  
*Clupea pallasi*, *Anisakis* larvae in 396c.  
*Clupeocotyle brevoortia* n.g., n.sp. on *Brevoortia patronus* 301e.  
—, *megaconfibula* n.sp. on *Brevoortia patronus* 301e.  
*Cochlearius cochlearius*, *Parvitaenia* n.sp. in 143c.  
Coconut, *Aphelenchoides cocophilus* in 797a.  
Codling moth, *Neoplectana* sp. in 621a.  
Coenuriasis, cerebral, in man 432a.  
*Coenurus* in ruminants, control 712e.  
—, — sheep, diagnosis 712f.  
—, —, immunological diagnosis 712g.  
—, *cerebralis* in cattle in Switzerland 154a.  
—, — man in Africa 587b.  
—, — sheep, treatment 406a, 847a.  
—, *multiceps* in brain of man 6a.  
—, *serialis* in *Lepus europaeus* in Yugoslavia 681g.  
Coffee, eelworms in 527b.  
Coleoptera, helminths associated with 968a.  
*Colisa lalia*, metacercaria in 601a.  
Colombia, *Physaloptera* sp. 403h.  
*Colossoma* spp., *Spectatus spectatus* in 914bj.  
*Colymbus auritus*, *Schistotaenia* n.sp. in 301b.  
*Comesoma heterosetosa* n.sp. 175a.  
Comoro Islands, filariasis bancrofti 361i.  
Conger conger, *Dolichoenterum* n.sp. in 756a.  
*Contortylenchus diplogaster* in *Ips typographus*, popular account 260b.  
*Contracaecum lawrencei* n.sp. in *Anhinga rufa* 502a.  
—, *septentrionale* n.sp. in *Phalacrocorax aristotelis* 174c.  
Control, see also Anthelmintics, Molluscicides, Nematicides, Repellents, Treatment.  
—, ancylostomiasis 200a, 256c.  
—, *Aphelenchoides* 299b.  
—, ascarid ova 107a.  
—, *Ascaris* 313a, 415j, 748b.  
—, *Bulinus truncatus* 84a.  
—, cerebrospinal filariasis 577f.  
—, *coenurus* 712e.  
—, *Cysticercus bovis* 13a.  
—, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 370c.  
—, *Dictyocaulus* 712h.  
—, *Diphyllbothrium* 950a.  
—, — *latum* 415i.  
—, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 613a.  
—, *Dracunculus medinensis* 302e.  
—, eelworms in gladiolus 622h.  
—, — plants 24a, 557b, 893a, 906a.  
—, — potato 102a, 454a.  
—, — red clover seed 297a.  
—, — soil 201a.  
—, — & soil tiredness in plants 261d.  
—, — — — trees 261c.  
—, — in soya bean 713.  
—, — on strawberry 37d.  
—, — in tobacco 23b.

- Control, eelworms in vine **16a, 488a**.  
 —, enterobiasis **594j, 612c**.  
 —, *Fasciola gigantica* **667a, 712d**.  
 —, — *hepatica* intermediaries **660b**.  
 —, fresh-water snails **308p**.  
 —, helminthiasis **415a, 415b, 458a, 594i, 687a**.  
 —, — in domestic animals **165f**.  
 —, — — sheep **712a, 712b**.  
 —, — — & goat **371a**.  
 —, helminths in animals **206t, 257a, 620b, 681c, 873a**.  
 —, — — domestic animals **674d**.  
 —, — — fish **468**.  
 —, — — man **239b, 296a, 545a**.  
 —, — — & animals **681a, 681b**.  
 —, *Heterodera* spp. **137a**.  
 —, — *rostochiensis* **140k, 230a, 373b, 377a, 616b, 714, 792a**.  
 —, — *schachtii* **356a**.  
 —, *Heterophyes heterophyes* **573d**.  
 —, hydatid **486f**.  
 —, hydatidosis **77c, 167a, 267a, 535d, 85of**.  
 —, *Limnaea cubensis* **526a**.  
 —, — *truncatula* **678a**.  
 —, *Loa loa* **636a**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* **360a**.  
 —, — *incognita* **622i**.  
 —, — *javanica* **446a**.  
 —, *Moniezia* **308b, 712h**.  
 —, nematode larvae on pasture **307a**.  
 —, nematodes in goat **20b**.  
 —, — — man **819a**.  
 —, — — sheep **246a, 447a, 447b, 530d, 889a**.  
 —, *Nematodirus* **44b**.  
 —, onchocerciasis **207m, 413a**.  
 —, *Oncomelania* **182f**.  
 —, parasites in animals **257g, 966a**.  
 —, — domestic animals **231b, 704**.  
 —, — — pig **966d**.  
 —, parasitic diseases **415c**.  
 —, *Paratylenchus hamatus* **38k**.  
 —, *Pratylenchus* **298a**.  
 —, — spp. **462a**.  
 —, *Radopholus similis* **212b, 549b, 622b, 622c, 715**.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries **182d, 207e, 207f, 404a, 573a, 641g, 641t, 642a**.  
 —, schistosomiasis **393c, 800c**.  
 —, — *japonica* **367a**.  
 —, *Simulium* **571a, 571b**.  
 —, — *damnosum* **207m**.  
 —, snails **598a**.  
 —, *Syngamus trachea* **204a**.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* **13a**.  
 —, trematode intermediaries **110c, 164j, 308p**.  
 —, *Trichinella* **96a, 265a, 786a**.  
 —, — in pig carcass **263a**.  
 —, trichinelliasis **671b, 936a**.  
 —, trichostrongylids **620a**.  
 —, *Wuchereria malayi* intermediaries **209a**.  
*Cooperia oncophora* in cattle in Turkey, first record **676b**.  
 —, morphology **949j**.  
*Coregonus albula*, *Proteocephalus exiguus* & *Echino-rhynchus salmonis* in **675g**.  
 Corvidae, microfilariae **29x**.  
*Corynosoma hadweni* & *C. wegneri* compared **122m**.  
 — *wegneri* & *C. hadweni* compared **122m**.  
*Cosmocerca banyulensis* n.sp. in *Rana ridibunda* **460a**.  
 Costa Rica, hookworms **909a**.  
 —, *Trichuris* **909a**.  
 Cotton, eelworms in **796a**.  
 —, *Hoplolaimus coronatus* in **139f, 277c**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* in **527a, 565b**.  
 —, — *incognita* var. *acrita* in **211a**.  
 —, — — & *Fusarium* wilt in **139g, 277d**.  
 —, — — — root rot in **38d**.  
*Cottunculus microps*, *Anisorchis* n.g., n.sp. in **675e**.  
*Cotylospis* sp. in mussels **581a**.  
*Cotylophoron elongatum*, spermatogenesis **149a**.  
*Craspedosoma alemannicum*, *Hymenolepis* n.sp. in **677b**.  
*Craspedema* nom.nov. for *Kraspedonema* Gerlach nec *Craspedonema* Richters **682b**.  
*Crassicauda pacifica* n.sp. in *Balaenoptera physalus* **396b**.  
*Crassiphala amulai* n.sp. in *Halcyon smyrnensis* **562c**.  
 — *bulboglossa* in *Ceryle alcyon*, life-history **578c**.  
*Crassostrea virginica*, *Bucephalus cuculus* in **122s**.  
 Creeping eruption in man, treatment **648c**.  
*Crepidobothrium saphena*, glycogen content **122e**.  
*Crepidostomum farionis* in *Salmo trutta* in Czechoslovakia **752c**.  
 — *metoecus* in *Salmo trutta* in Ireland **36f**.  
*Cricetomys dissimilis*, *Hepaticola hepatica* in **289b**.  
*Cricocephalus americanus* n.sp. for *C. delitescens* of Linton, 1910 **259a**.  
 — *delitescens* of Linton, 1910 to *C. americanus* n.sp. **259a**.  
*Criconemoides* sp. in tobacco & peanut **139d, 277b**.  
 — *boettgeri* n.sp. **513a**.  
*Crocidura* spp., *Gongylonema* n.sp. in **63c**.  
 Crustacea, Hirudinea on **971a**.  
*Cryphalus abietis*, *Sychnotylenchus* n.sp. on **466c**.  
*Cryptophagus umbratus*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Metaparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in **427a**.  
*Ctenopharyngodon idellus*, *Bothriocephalus* n.sp. in **324c**.  
 Cuba, helminths in man **648b**.  
 —, trematodes in animals **259a, 600b**.  
*Culex fatigans*, filariid larvae in **770a**.  
*Culicoides* spp. in Africa, distribution **47g**.  
 — — transmitting onchocerciasis **692a**.  
 — — in West Africa **340i**.  
*Culter alburnus*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on **675f**.  
*Cyanocitta stelleri*, *Oligorchis* n.sp. in **143m**.  
 Cyclophyllidae, asexual reproduction **677b**.  
 Cyclophyllidae, evolution of excretory system **791g**.  
 —, importance of host specificity in taxonomy **538b**.  
*Cyclastera* for *Dendroterina* **39d**.  
 — *ardeae* n.sp. in *Ardea herodias* **39d**.  
 — *capito* in *Ajaia ajaja*, redescribed **301d**.  
*Cygnus cygnus*, *Dendritobilharzia* sp. in **578bp**.  
 — *olor*, *Acuaria uncinata* in **18b**.  
 —, *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* in **530c**.  
*Cylindrophorus* emended **581c**.  
 — *cervinus* n.comb. for *Platybothrium cervinum* **581c**.  
 — *hypoprioni* n.comb. for *Platybothrium hypoprioni* **581c**.  
 — *posteroporus* n.sp. in *Prionace glauca* **581c**.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

*Cynoglossus arel*, *Pseudodiplectanum* n.g., n.sp. on 562a.  
*Cynoscion nebulosus*, *Diplectanum* n.sp. on 146a.  
*Cyprinodon variegatus*, *Gyrodactylus* sp. on 522a.  
*Cyprinus carpio*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 675f, 752f.  
 —, — *minutus* on 752e.  
 —, — *phoxini* on 752e.  
 —, — *Pseudocolpenteron* n.g., n.sp. on 675i.  
 Cyprus, helminths in domestic animals 206k.  
 Cysticerco in *Myocastor coypus* 603d.  
 Cysticerciasis, cerebral, in man 321a, 414b, 746a, 871f, 925a, 941f.  
 —, —, — in Indonesia 224a.  
 —, —, —, notezine 739a.  
 —, —, —, symptoms 15c.  
 — in man 524c, 644b, 720a, 830a, 836b, 887b, 934b, 970a.  
 — — — in Belgian Congo 336 l.  
 —, ocular, in man, hetrazan 647f.  
 — in rabbit 949e.  
 Cysticercoid in *Eisenia rosea* 865a.  
 — — *Morica favieri* 968a.  
 — — *Phylan abbreviatus* 968a.  
 — — *Tentyria mucronata* 968a.  
 Cysticercus in *Fundulus bermudae* 46b.  
 — — rabbit, antibody production 257b.  
 — — *bovis* & arteriosclerosis in cattle 530b.  
 — — in cattle in Britain 47h, 340g.  
 — — —, control 13a.  
 — — —, epizootiology 340h.  
 — — — in Germany 976b.  
 — — — Holland 300a.  
 — — — Kenya 99a.  
 — *cellulosae* in brain of man 766a.  
 — — pig in Peru 649c.  
 — *pisiformis*, cuticle formation 740b.  
 — *tenuicollis* in sheep, pathology 18a.  
 Cystidicola farionis for *C. stigmatura* 63g.  
 — stigmatura to *C. farionis* 63g.  
 Cystobranchnus respirans, bionomics 736c.  
 — — in Germany, distribution 689e.  
 Cystocaulus nigrescens in sheep, immunization 674b.  
 — — —, pathology 674h.  
 — *ocreatus* in sheep in Poland 257e.  
 — — — Portugal, first record 755a.  
 Cytology, *Asymphyllodora* sp. 149c.  
 —, Brachylaemidae 46c.  
 —, *Caenorhabditis elegans* 218a, 764a.  
 —, *Cotylophoron elongatum* 149a.  
 —, *Diphyllobothrium latum* 981a.  
 —, *Diplodiscus* spp. 324a.  
 —, eelworms 89e.  
 —, *Eubothrium crassum* 133d.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 92d, 747a.  
 —, *Gastrothylax crumenifer* 149b.  
 —, *Gigantobilharzia huronensis* miracidium 46d.  
 —, *Haemonchus contortus* from sheep & cattle 197a.  
 —, *Heronimus chelydrae* 163c.  
 —, *Neoascaris vitulorum* 372a.  
 —, *Neorenifer* 578o.  
 —, *Paramphistomum microbothrioides* 790c.  
 —, *Parascaris equorum* 92a.  
 —, *Schistosomatum douthitti* 578k, 578 l.  
 —, *Taenia taeniaeformis* 163a.

Czechoslovakia, *Amidostomum anseris* 231a.  
 —, *Asymphyllodora tincae* 960b.  
 —, *Azygia lucii* 965g.  
 —, *Crepidostomum farionis* 752c.  
 —, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. 752d.  
 —, — *minutus* 752e.  
 —, — *phoxini* 752e.  
 —, *Echinorhynchus salmonis* 752a.  
 —, *Gongylonema pulchrum* 965i.  
 —, *Heligmosomum skrjabini* 984a.  
 —, helminths in cattle & sheep 965k.  
 —, — duck 965b.  
 —, — fish 752b, 776a, 984d.  
 —, — man 215a, 546a, 546i.  
 —, — Passeriformes 960c.  
 —, — rodents 984b.  
 —, — ruminants 546c.  
 —, — sheep 661d.  
 —, lungworms 929e.  
 —, Monogenea 929c.  
 —, nematodes in *Ips typographus* 960e.  
 —, — pig 661a.  
 —, parasites in cattle 966b.  
 —, — fish 661c.  
 —, parasitology 415d.  
 —, *Phyllodistomum bychowskii* 960d.  
 —, *Raphidascaris acus* 929f.  
 —, *Setaria equina* 661e.  
 —, *Syngamus* spp. 546k.  
 —, — *merulae* 546k, 929a.  
 —, *Taenia taeniaeformis* 930a.  
 Dactylogyrinae reviewed 624b.  
 Dactylogyrus spp. nom.nud. 184c.  
 —, geographical & host distribution 184c.  
 — *achmerowi* n.sp. on *Cyprinus carpio* 675f.  
 — *achmerowianus* n.sp. on *Elopichthys bambusa* 675f.  
 — *alatocirrus* n.sp. on *Erythroculter oxycephalus* 675f.  
 — *alatoideus* n.sp. on *Hemiculter leucisculus lucidus* 675f.  
 — *banghami* redescribed 184c.  
 — *baueri* n.sp. on *Carassius auratus gibelio* 675f.  
 — *branchialis* n.sp. on *Erythroculter oxycephalus* 675f.  
 — *branchius* n.sp. on *Hemiculter leucisculus lucidus* 675f.  
 — *charbinensis* n.sp. on *Squaliobarbus curriculus* 675j.  
 — *chinensis* n.sp. on *Squaliobarbus curriculus* 675j.  
 — *clavaeformis* n.sp. on *Hemiculter eigenmanni* 675f.  
 — *clypeatus* n.sp. on *Gnathopogon chankaensis* 675f.  
 — *columbiensis* n.sp. on *Ptychocheilus oregonensis* 184c.  
 — *contortus* n.sp. on *Erythroculter erythropterus* 675f.  
 — *czerskii* n.sp. on *Phoxinus czekanowskii czerskii* 675f.  
 — *dubius* n.sp. on *Gnathopogon chankaensis* 675f.  
 — *duplus* n.sp. on *Squaliobarbus curriculus* 675j.  
 — *eigenmanni* n.sp. on *Hemiculter eigenmanni* 675f.  
 — *erythroculteris* n.sp. on *Erythroculter erythropterus*, *E. mongolicus* & *E. oxycephalus* 675f.



- Dactylogyrus facetus* n.sp. on *Pseudogobio rivularis* & *Saurogobio dabryi* 675f.  
*flagellcirrus* n.sp. on *Culter alburnus* 675f.  
*floricirrus* n.sp. on *Erythroculter mongolicus* 675f.  
*follicirrus* n.sp. on *Erythroculter erythropterus* 675f.  
*fragilis* n.sp. on *Erythroculter mongolicus* 675f.  
*gobioninum* n.sp. on *Pseudogobio rivularis* & *Saurogobio dabryi* 675f.  
*grandicirrus* n.sp. on *Hemibarbus maculatus* 675f.  
*gvosdevi* n.sp. on *Phoxinus phoxinus* mantschuricus & *P. czekanowskii* czerskii 675f.  
*hovorkai* n.sp. on *Cyprinus carpio* in Czechoslovakia 752d.  
*hybognathus* n.sp. on *Hybognathus placita* 184c.  
*kurenkowi* n.sp. on *Opsariichthys uncirostris amurensis* 675f.  
*latituba* n.sp. on *Hemiculter eigenmanni* 675f.  
*laymanianus* n.sp. on *Chilogobio czerskii* 675f.  
*leucisculus* n.sp. on *Hemiculter leucisculus lucidus* 675f.  
*magnicirrus* n.sp. on *Squaliobarbus curriculus* 675j.  
*malewitzkajae* n.sp. on *Phoxinus phoxinus* mantschuricus 675f.  
*markewitschii* n.sp. on *Pseudogobio rivularis* & *Saurogobio dabryi* 675f.  
*maximus* n.sp. on *Chilogobio czerskii* 675f.  
*minutus* on *Cyprinus carpio* in Czechoslovakia 752e.  
*montschadskyi* n.sp. on *Culter alburnus* 675f.  
*moorei* n.sp. on *Notropis* spp. 184c.  
*mylocheilus* n.sp. on *Mylocheilus caurinus* 184c.  
*navicularis* n.sp. on *Chilogobio czerskii* & *Sarcocheilichthys sinensis lacustris* 675f.  
*nikolskyi* n.sp. on *Hemiculter eigenmanni* 675f.  
*obscurus* n.sp. on *Pseudorasbora parva* 675f.  
*palliatu* n.sp. on *Megalobrama terminalis* & *Parabramis pekinensis* 675f.  
*pannosus* n.sp. on *Hemiculter eigenmanni* 675f.  
*peculiaris* n.sp. on *Hemiculter leucisculus lucidus* & *H. eigenmanni* 675f.  
*pellucidus* n.sp. on *Erythroculter erythropterus* & *E. oxycephalus* 675f.  
*peltatus* n.sp. on *Culter alburnus* 675f.  
*percobromus* n.sp. on *Notropis percobromus* 184c.  
*petruschewskyi* n.sp. on *Parabramis pekinensis* 675f.  
*phoxini* on *Cyprinus carpio* in Czechoslovakia 752e.  
*primarius* n.sp. on *Opsariichthys uncirostris amurensis* 675f.  
*proprius* n.sp. on *Hemiculter eigenmanni* 675f.  
*pterocheilus* n.sp. on *Erythroculter oxycephalus* 675f.  
*pterygialis* n.sp. on *Erythroculter oxycephalus* 675f.  
*ptychocheilus* n.sp. on *Ptychocheilus oregonensis* 184c.  
*pusillus* n.sp. on *Hemiculter leucisculus lucidus* 675f.  
*rarus* n.sp. on *Hemibarbus maculatus* 675f.  
*Dactylogyrus richardsonius* n.sp. on *Richardsonius balteatus* 184c.  
*rimsky-korsakowi* n.sp. on *Plagiognathops microlepis* & *Xenocypris macrolepis* 675f.  
*rostrum* n.sp. on *Hemibarbus maculatus* & *H. laleo* 675f.  
*scalpelliformis* n.sp. on *Erythroculter mongolicus* 675f.  
*securiformis* n.sp. on *Hemibarbus maculatus* & *H. laleo* 675f.  
*simplex* Mizelle, 1937 to *D. simplex* nom.nov. 184c.  
*simplex* nom.nov. for *D. simplex* Mizelle, 1937 184c.  
*singularis* n.sp. on *Chilogobio czerskii* 675f.  
*slastnikowi* n.sp. on *Plagiognathops microlepis* 675f.  
*sparsus* n.sp. on *Rostrogobio amurensis* 675f.  
*spirocirrus* n.sp. on *Hemibarbus maculatus* & *H. laleo* 675f.  
*squameus* n.sp. on *Pseudorasbora parva* 675f.  
*strelkowi* n.sp. on *Megalobrama terminalis* 675f.  
*sungariensis* n.sp. on *Squaliobarbus curriculus* 675j.  
*tendiculus* n.sp. on *Plagiognathops microlepis* & *Xenocypris macrolepis* 675f.  
*tridactylus* n.sp. on *Ptychocheilus oregonensis* 184c.  
*tridigitatus* n.sp. on *Hemiculter leucisculus lucidus* & *H. eigenmanni* 675f.  
*trullaeformis* n.sp. on *Paraleucogobio strigatus* 675f.  
*vancleavei* n.sp. on *Ptychocheilus oregonensis* 184c.  
*zachvatkini* n.sp. on *Gnathopogon chankaensis* 675f.  
*zalesskyi* n.sp. on *Plagiognathops microlepis* 675f.  
*Dasyatis* sp., *Heterocotyle* n.sp. on 914a.  
*spp.*, *Monocotyle* n.sp. on 914a.  
*—*, *Entobdella* n.sp. on 163d.  
*—*, *americana*, *Heterocotyle* n.sp. on 914a.  
*—*, *Liomopapillosum* n.g., n.sp. on 163d.  
*—*, *Thaumatocotyle* n.sp. on 163d.  
*—*, *sabina*, *Dasyonchocotyle* n.g., n.sp. on 301e.  
*—*, *say*, *Dendromonocotyle* n.g., n.sp. on 163d.  
*—*, *Thaumatocotyle* n.sp. on 163d.  
*Dasyonchocotyle spiniphallus* n.g., n.sp. on *Dasyatis sabina* 301e.  
*Dasyus novemcinctus*, *Lauroia* n.sp. in 178a.  
*Deer*, helminths in 671a.  
*—*, lungworms in 671a.  
*—*, protostrongylid in 578ci.  
*Delafondia* in horse 308v.  
*— — —*, phenothiazine 308i.  
*Dendritobilharzia* sp. & encephalitis in *Cygnus cygnus* 578bp.  
*Dendromonocotyle octodiscus* n.g., n.sp. on *Dasyatis say* 163d.  
*Dendromonocotylinae* n.subf. 163d.  
*Dendrouterina* to *Cyclustera* 39d.  
*Denmark*, eelworms in plants 452a.  
*—*, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 160a, 377a, 452b.  
*Dentitruncus truttae* n.g., n.sp. in *Salmo trutta* 808a.  
*Deradena acuta* to *Schikhobalotrema* n.g. 710.  
*Dermatoxys getula* in *Atlantoxerus getulus* 63f.  
*—* *proboscidiophora* n.sp. in *Xerus rutilus* 63f.

- Derogenes tropicus* to *Halipegus tropicus* n.comb. 403e.
- Derogenetidae to Halipegidae 711.
- Desmiodora* spp., Suctorina associated with 466a.
- *nybelini* n.sp. 989.
- Desmoscolecidae, morphology 842c.
- Desmoscolex parafalklandiae* n.sp. 694e.
- Development, *Hymenolepis nana* 894a.
- , *Skjrabinoptera phrynosoma* 578co.
- Diagnosis, ancylostomiasis 267c.
- , ascariasis 612a, 969a.
- , ascarids 285a.
- , *Chabertia ovina* & *Oesophagostomum venulosum* 706.
- , clonorchiasis 217a.
- , coenurus 712f, 712g.
- , enterobiasis 548b, 871c.
- , *Fasciola hepatica* 315d, 628a, 934a.
- , fascioliasis 577g, 1002.
- , filariasis 461a.
- , — malayi 302f.
- , helminths in animals 189c.
- , — dog 144b.
- , — man 648a, 972a.
- , hydatid 264a, 486a, 681d, 789a.
- , hydatidosis 414a, 85of.
- , liver-flukes 628c.
- , nematodes in domestic animals 505b.
- , paragonimiasis 97a, 217c, 217d, 476a, 862a, 900a.
- , parasites in domestic animals 704.
- , *Schistosoma haematobium* 330o.
- , — *mansoni* 233a, 800 l, 800m, 800o.
- , schistosomiasis 800i, 800n, 803a.
- , — & cor pulmonale 247d.
- , — japonica 586a.
- , — *mansoni* 393e.
- , *Trichinella* 914m.
- , — *spiralis* 41a.
- , trichinellosis 151b, 180a, 896a.
- Diclidophora caudalis* n.sp. on *Leiostomus xanthurus* 438b.
- *denticulata* on *Gadus virens*, life-history 269g.
- *lintoni* n.sp. on *Brevoortia gunteri* 438b.
- Dicrocoeliidae, life-history 959a.
- Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in *Cionella lubrica*, biology 996.
- , control 370c.
- , & *Fasciola hepatica* in man in France, mixed infection 735a.
- , in sheep & goat, hexachlorethane-ben-tonite 674f.
- , — in Sweden 608a.
- Dictyocaulus* in cattle, seasonal variation 680f.
- , sheep, control 712h.
- , —, immunization 674c.
- , *filaria* larvae, bionomics 392c.
- , in sheep, percutaneous infection 165d.
- , *viviparus* in cattle 51f.
- , —, epidemiology 310a.
- , —, inhibition of development 116b.
- , —, iodine 680c.
- , —, passive immunization 51i, 143o, 164bd.
- , —, resistance 699m.
- , —, Strongylin tested 169b.
- , — larvae, longevity on pasture 47 l.
- Dictyocaulus viviparus* larvae on pasture 51f.
- , —, —, distribution 133a.
- , —, —, survival on pasture 310a.
- Dictysarcinae n.subf. 711.
- Didelphis paraguayensis*, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 630a.
- Didymozoidae, life-history & relations 578n.
- Digenaea, nervous system 578bn.
- Digitaria ciliaris*, *Heterodera major* on 281a.
- Dilepis maxima* to *Paradilepis kempi* 36d.
- *minima* to *Paradilepis scolecina* 36d.
- Dinobdella ferox* in *Rattus mülleri* in Malaya 578bi.
- Dinobothrium* emended 581c.
- reviewed 63a.
- *paciferum* to *Reesium* n.g. 63a.
- Diocophyme renale* in dog 136b.
- , —, — in North America 28d.
- Diodontolaimus tenuispiculum* n.sp. 175a.
- Dionchus hopkinsi* n.sp. on *Rachycentron canadus* 438b.
- *rachycentris* n.sp. on *Rachycentron canadus* 163d.
- Dipetalonema* for *Molinema* 143d.
- reviewed 67d.
- for *Tetrapetalonema* spp. 67b.
- sp. in elephant 47i.
- *bifida* n.comb. for *Filaria bifida* 143d.
- *digitatum* in *Macaca speciosa*, morphology 269k.
- *gracile* in *Cebus apella*, morphology 269k.
- *petteri* n.sp. in *Lepilemur ruficaudatus* 63e.
- *procyonis* n.sp. in *Procyon lotor* 39h.
- *ruandae* n.sp. in cattle 336h.
- *vanhoofi* in chimpanzee 85f.
- , — *Pan satyrus*, localization of adult 361f.
- Diphyllbothrium* anaemia in man 585a.
- , —, glandular mucoprotein in gastric juice 931a.
- , epidemiology & control 950a.
- , in man in Russia 415e, 415f, 415g, 415h.
- , —, — U.S.A. 974a.
- , sp. in *Ursus americanus*, in pancreatic duct 143j.
- *cordiceps* in *Pelecanus erythrorhynchos*, life-history 914h.
- , — validated 914h.
- *krotovi* n.sp. for *Bothriocephalus* sp. Stiles & Hassall, 1899 467.
- *latum* in dog 463d.
- , — fish in Italy 550a.
- , —, susceptibility 463d.
- , —, man in Chile 77a.
- , —, — U.S.A. 489a.
- , —, plerocercoids in pike, control 415i.
- , —, spermatogenesis 981a.
- *salvelini* n.sp. in *Salvelinus alpinus* 248f.
- *ventropapillatum* n.sp. in *Hydrurga leptonyx* 467.
- Diplectaninae emended 146a.
- Diplectanum bilobatus* n.sp. on *Cynoscion nebulosus* 146a.
- *echeneis* to *Lamellodiscus ignoratus* 562a.
- *lateti* n.sp. on *Lates calcarifer* 562a.
- *maculatum* n.sp. on *Otolithus maculatum* 562a.
- *minutum* n.sp. on *Sciaena glauca* 562a.
- *polynemus* n.sp. on *Polydactylus indicus* 562a.
- *purienis* n.sp. on *Sillaginopsis panijus* 562a.
- *sillagonum* n.sp. on *Sillago sihama* 562a.
- *umbrinum* n.sp. on *Umbrina dussumieria* 562a.

- Diplo-discus* spp., cytology 324a.  
*Diplogaster* reviewed 465a.  
 — *aphodii*, new geographical records 968a.  
 — *dendrophilus* n.sp. 465a.  
 — *elegans* n.sp. 465a.  
 — *histophorus* n.sp. 465a.  
 — *leptospiculum* n.sp. 465a.  
 — *levidentus* n.sp. 465a.  
 — *microcercus* n.sp. 465a.  
 — *paesleri* n.sp. 465a.  
 — *parastriatus* in *Geotrupes mutator* in France 968a.  
 — —, technique for culturing dauerlarvae 968a.  
 — *pylophilus* n.sp. 465a.  
 — (*Fuchsia*) to *Diplogaster* (*Mikoletzkyia*) n.subg. 465a.  
 — (*Mikoletzkyia*) n.subg. for *Diplogaster* (*Fuchsia*) 465a.  
*Diplogasteroides longispiculus* n.sp. 513a.  
*Diplopylidium acanthotreta* & *D. triseriale* differentiated by hook length 914f.  
 — *triseriale* & *D. acanthotreta*, differentiated by hook length 914f.  
*Diplostomulum phoxini*, life-history 208a, 269f.  
 — *pelmatoideis* in duck, life-history 269f.  
 — *truttae* in *Salmo trutta* 626a.  
*Diplostomum* in carp in India 623j.  
 — *baeri* (?), life-history 578b.  
*Diplo-triaena boulangeri* nom.nov. for *Diplo-triaena monticelliana* of Boulanger, 1928 682a.  
 — *monticelliana* of Boulanger, 1928 to *Diplo-triaena boulangeri* nom.nov. 682a.  
 — — in *Sylvia atricapilla*, redescribed 682a.  
*Dipodomys merriami*, *Oochoristica* n.sp. in 122v.  
*Dipylidium caninum* & *Hymenolepis diminuta* in man, mixed infection 941g.  
 — — in man 152b.  
 — — —, treatment 90b.  
*Dirofilaria* reviewed 67b.  
 — *aethiops*, larval development 269j.  
 — —, life-history 269i.  
 — —, morphology 269h.  
 — *immitis* in *Aedes aegypti*, microfilarial intake 67f, 164u.  
 — — — dog, experimental 22i.  
 — — — in France 655a.  
 — — —, larval migration 82b.  
 — — —, treatment 849a.  
 — — — fowl embryo, rat & mouse, experimental 29y.  
 — *repens* in dog, experimental 22i.  
 — — — lion 47i.  
 — — — microfilariae, acetylcholine demonstrated 269e.  
*Discogasteroides hawaiiensis* n.sp. in *Ostracion seabae* 143f.  
*Discolaimus auritus* n.sp. 39e.  
*Disculicipitidae* emended 581c.  
*Dispharynx* to *Synhimantus* 174a.  
 — *alata* n.sp. in *Tochus birostris* 521a.  
 — *soricis* to *Stammerinema* n.g. 174a.  
*Dissosaccus* for *Lecithochirium* spp. 710.  
*Ditoma crenata*, *Parasitylenchoides* n.sp. in 427a.  
*Ditylenchus* & disease in mushroom 139a.  
 — in potato, formalin 153a.  
 — *dipsaci* on *Anglica archangelica* 457e.  
*Ditylenchus dipsaci* & bacterial wilt in lucerne, resistant varieties 534a.  
 — — in *Hydrangea opuloides*, Systox 232a.  
 — — on *Kniphofia* 457e.  
 — — in lucerne, Aldrin & parathion 139e.  
 — — —, diethyl-1-chlorovinyl phosphate 271b.  
 — — — in U.S.A. 140i.  
 — — — *Narcissus*, nematocides tested against 271b.  
 — — — oats, resistant varieties 272c.  
 — — — onion 802a.  
 — — — red clover, control 613a.  
 — — — —, resistant varieties 299a.  
 — — — rye 452a.  
 — — & tulip root in oats 44a.  
 — — — vegetables, general account 481a.  
 — — — *Vicia faba* in Germany 614c.  
 — *rarus* n.sp. 513a.  
 — *triformis* n.sp., intersexes 143n.  
*Dixenidea* n.superordo 581c.  
Dog, arecoline hydrobromide 518f, 721a.  
 —, *Ascaris* in gall-bladder 811d.  
 — — extract in 256i.  
 — — ova in 811a.  
 — — *lumbricoides* in 643a.  
 —, *Capillaria plica* in 113a.  
 —, cestodes in 455e.  
 —, *Clonorchis sinensis* in 877a.  
 —, *Diocotophyme renale* in 28d, 136b.  
 —, *Diphyllobothrium latum* in 463d.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* in 22i, 82b, 655a, 849a.  
 — — *repens* in 22i.  
 —, *Echinococcus granulosus* in 518d, 566a, 597a.  
 —, *Filaroides* n.sp. in 334b.  
 —, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* in 94b, 449a.  
 —, helminths in 144b, 267b, 334b, 403i, 518a, 524a, 646b, 654b, 679c, 939c.  
 —, hydrogen peroxide 646a.  
 —, *Mesocestoides lineatus* in 914i.  
 —, 3-methyl-1-pentyn-3-yl-acid phthalate 169g.  
 —, *Multiceps paki* in 29p.  
 —, nematodes in 75a.  
 —, *Opisthorchis felinus* & cancer in 498a.  
 —, *Paragonimus* in 422a.  
 —, petroleum emulsion 161c, 303a.  
 —, phthalofyne 578bw, 832a.  
 —, piperazine 939a.  
 —, citrate 403b.  
 —, *Rhabditis strongyloides* & dermatitis in 245d.  
 —, salmon poisoning in 29o.  
 —, *Spirocerca lupi* in 748a.  
 — — & malignant tumour in 4a.  
 —, *Spiroptera sanguinolenta* in 550c.  
 —, *Taenia* sp. in 222a.  
 —, Terit 75b, 650d.  
 —, *Trichinella* in 410a, 555c.  
 —, *Trichuris* in 136c.  
 — — & hookworms in 849b.  
 —, Whipcide 28b.  
 —, *Wuchereria* spp. in 302 l.  
*Dolichoenterum manteri* n.sp. in *Conger conger* 756a.  
*Dolichotis patagonum*, *Graphidioides affinis* in 899a.  
 — —, *Trichuris* n.sp. in 899a.  
*Dolfjustrrema gravidum* to *Mordvilkovia gravida* n.comb. 259a.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

Domestic animals, see Animals, domestic.  
*Dorylaimus andrássyi* n.sp. 191a.  
 — *cavalcantii* n.sp. 150b.  
 — *lourdesae* n.sp. 143c.  
 — *obtusicaudatus* var. *vulvapapillatus* n.var. 513a.  
 — *piracicabensis* n.sp. 150b.  
 Dracontiasis in man in India 531n.  
 — — Tanganyika 47ba.  
*Dracunculus medinensis* calcified in man 70a.  
 — — in cat in Russia 948a.  
 — — — man 85e.  
 — — — —, control 302c.  
 Dragon-fly, 2nd intermediary for *Plagiorchis arcuatus* 308d.  
*Drepanidotaenia* in goose, garlic 308n.  
*Drosophila* spp., *Aphelechulus* sp. in 34d.  
 Duck, *Diplostomum palmatoides* in 269f.  
 —, helminths in 248c, 473, 965b.  
 —, *Hypoderaeum conoideum* in 676c.  
 —, *Ornithofilaria fallisensis* in 578cr.  
 —, *Trichobilharzia* in 336b.  
 —, — n.sp. in 89d.  
*Dujardinascaris* (*Paradujardinia*) for *Paradujardinia* 205a.  
 Dutch Guiana, see Guiana, Dutch.  
*Dytiscus fasciventris*, *Allocreadium* sp. in 578bo.

Earthworms, acetyl saponin tested against 110b.  
 —, technique for culturing 82c.  
 East Africa, see also Africa, specific territories.  
 — —, filariasis 905a.  
 — —, onchocerciasis 905a.  
 — —, schistosome intermediaries 31a.  
*Echeneibothriidae* n.fam. 581c.  
*Echeneibothrium* emended 581c.  
 — *bi-lobatum* n.sp. in *Urobatis halleri* 163g.  
 — *dolichocephalum* n.sp. in *Raja rhina* 581c.  
 — *macrascum* n.sp. in *Raja montereyensis* 581c.  
 — *octorchis* n.sp. in *Raja montereyensis* 581c.  
 — *urobatiidum* n.sp. in *Urobatis halleri* 163g.  
*Echinococcus* in fox in Germany 928a.  
 — — man & animals in Europe 374a.  
 — scoleces, technique for differentiating living & dead 914ba.  
 — *alveolaris* in *Microtus arvalis* & *Vulpes vulpes* in Germany 914q.  
 — *granulosus* in dog in Ireland 566a.  
 — — — — Italy 518d.  
 — — — — Japan 597a.  
 — — ova, transmission by flies 664a.  
 — *sibiricensis* in animals in Alaska 578y.  
 — — mouse, growth rate 578x.  
 — — ova, physical characters 250m.  
 — — —, resistance to low temperatures 403c.  
*Echinoparyphium recurvatum* in *Cygnus olor* 530c.  
 — —, life-history 929b.  
*Echinorhynchus salmonis* & *Proteocephalus exiguus* in *Coregonus albula* 675g.  
 — — in *Salmo trutta* in Czechoslovakia 752a.  
*Echinostoma revolutum* cercaria in India, first record 242b.  
*Echinostome* redia, strigeid metacercaria in 625a.  
*Echinuria* in aquatic birds 897a.  
*Echinuriinae* to *Acuariinae* 174a.  
*Eclipta alba*, *Meloidogyne* in 372c.

Ecology, see Oecology.  
 Eelworm larvae, effect of ultra-violet irradiation 606a.  
 — ova in man 546f.  
 Eelworms, see also Nematodes.  
 — in *Arachis hypogaea*, ethylene dibromide 683b.  
 — associated with beetles 466i.  
 — attacked by *Arthrobotrys oligospora* 895a.  
 — — — *Euryancale obliqua* n.sp. 869a.  
 — — — fungi 234a, 354a, 429b, 475d.  
 — — — *Stylopaga* n.sp. 131a.  
 — in avocado 212a, 271f.  
 — — —, popular account 978a.  
 — — bent-grass, treatment 139k, 277h.  
 — & black root rot in strawberry 271h.  
 — in blueberry 430d.  
 — — bulbs, treatment 429a.  
 — — cacti, hot-water treatment 210a.  
 — — cactus & succulents 557a.  
 — — clover, resistant varieties 299c.  
 — — coffee in Peru 527b.  
 — — cotton in Peru 796a.  
 — & disease in legumes in U.S.A. 140a, 277k.  
 — — — — plants, reviewed 101e.  
 — — — — strawberry, 591a.  
 — — — — in Holland 140m.  
 — in ensilage in U.S.A. 946b.  
 —, factors predisposing to parasitism 677c.  
 — in gladiolus, control 622h.  
 — — grass, V-C 13 140e, 683a.  
 — — Iris 763b.  
 — — lily 103a.  
 — — maize 271g.  
 —, oogenesis & chromosomes 89c.  
 — in plants 472, 662a, 809a.  
 — — —, Aaventa 139c, 277i.  
 — — — in Australia 389a.  
 — — — —, new records 326a.  
 — — — — Brazil 282a.  
 — — — — Britain 475b.  
 — — — —, control 24a, 557b, 893a.  
 — — — —, reviewed 906a.  
 — — —, D-D 411b.  
 — — — in Denmark 452a.  
 — of plants, effect of oxygen tension 578cz.  
 — in plants, general account 261a, 373a, 428b, 614b, 870a, 870b.  
 — — —, host specificity & resistance 66c.  
 — — — in Ireland 639a.  
 — — — — Philippines 124b.  
 — — — —, need for research 124a.  
 — on plants, reviewed 418a.  
 — in plants in Rhodesia & Nyasaland, catalogued 445a.  
 — — — — Russia 659a.  
 — — — — U.S.A. 38a, 194a.  
 — — — potato, control 454a.  
 — — — —, regulations in South Africa 102a.  
 — — —, dimethyl dithiocarbamate acid methyl ester 261f.  
 — — —, dinitro-*o*-cresol 261f.  
 — — — red clover seed, control 297a.  
 — — — rice in U.S.A. 38h.  
 — & root rot in sweet-potato 843c.  
 — in slime-flux on walnut 466f.  
 — & slow decline in orchard trees 945a.  
 — in soil 987a.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

Belworms in soil, anhydrous ammonia 435a.

— in Brazil 915g.

—, control 201a.

—, effect of crop on populations 790a.

—, general account 475a.

—, not killed by electric current 140d.

—, technique for collecting 37g, 453b, 475e, 475f.

—, —, — extracting 790a.

— & soil tiredness 104a.

— in plants 261b.

—, —, —, control 261d.

—, —, — trees, control 261c.

— in soya bean, control 713.

— — strawberry 951a.

— on strawberry, control 37d.

— in strawberry, D-D 430c.

—, —, hot-water treatment 225a.

— sugar-beet in Britain 14a.

— — — Holland 14a.

— sweet-corn, control 25a.

—, technique for counting 261e, 616a.

—, —, — culturing aseptically 39 l.

—, —, — working with 475j.

— in tobacco 139h, 277j.

—, —, control 23b.

—, —, —, nematocides tested 139i, 277f.

—, —, — varieties, population & resistance 271a.

— — vine, control 16a, 488a.

— & "yellow tuft" in bent-grass 38g.

—, free-living, from Antarctic 260a.

—, —, in gall of *Meloidogyne* sp. 843a.

—, —, from Germany 127b, 191a.

—, —, in Italy 615a.

—, —, —, new records 513a.

—, —, from Kerguelen Island 248m.

—, —, in lake benthos 5f.

—, —, in Mediterranean 513b, 513c.

—, —, — salt-meadow in Germany 466e.

—, —, from Salvador 175a.

—, —, — Spain 145a.

—, —, —, new records 437a.

—, —, — Switzerland 227a.

—, —, technique for moulting 133b.

—, marine, biology 693a.

—, —, in East Asia 631a.

—, —, in France 682b.

—, —, morphology 842e, 842f.

—, —, in Norway & Arctic 842a.

—, —, Egypt, ascariasis 573c.

—, *Ascaridia galli* 141a, 578cv.

—, *Centrorhynchus* spp. 578bs.

—, helminths in animals 206 l.

—, *Schistosoma mansoni* 393b.

—, schistosomiasis 393c, 1004.

—, *Tylenchulus semi-penetrans* 430e.

*Eisemia foetida*, intermediary for *Stephanurus dentatus* 29q.

— *rosea*, cysticeroid in 865a.

*Elaeophora schneideri* & dermatitis in sheep 245c.

— in sheep 699e.

*Elagatis bipinnulatus*, *Stephanostomum* n.sp. in 914p.

*Elaphotoxon ruber*, *Stephanostomum* n.spp. in 914p.

Elasmobranchs, cestodes in 581c.

Elephant, *Dipetlonema* sp. in 471.

Elephantiasis in man, cortisone 330h.

*Elopichthys bambusa*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 675f.

Embryology, *Choanotaenia iola* 578bh.

—, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* 94b.

*Empidonax minimus*, *Avifilaris* n.sp. in 46e.

*Encotyllabe pricei* n.sp. on *Scorpaena plumieri* 438b.

*Entaphelenchus aliantae* in *Atheta incana* 427a.

— *bledii* n.sp. in *Bledius opacus* 427a.

— *oxyteli* n.g., n.sp. in *Oxytelus piceus* 427a.

— *philonthi* n.sp. in *Philonthus* spp. 427a.

— *platystethi* n.sp. in *Platystethus* spp. 427a.

— *xantholina* n.sp. in *Xantholinus* spp. 427a.

Enterobiasis in man 121b, 123b, 545b, 798a, 980a.

— — —, Aloxy 888a.

— — —, antibiotics 619a.

— — —, in Brazil 821a.

— — —, China 871b.

— — —, control 594j.

— — —, diagnosis 548b, 871c.

— — —, general account 857a.

— — —, gentian violet 831a.

— — —, incidence in infant 866a.

— — —, Mapha-Vermexan 173a.

— — —, piperazine 85b, 95b, 414c, 531k.

— — —, adipate 159a, 594c.

— — —, citrate 3g, 59c, 827a, 854a.

— — —, hexahydrate 59b.

— — —, hydrate 880a.

— — —, treatment 123a, 294a, 365a, 612d, 618c, 942a.

— — —, — & control 612c.

— — —, in U.S.A. 49a.

— — —, Uvilon 595b.

— — —, Wurm-Agen 416a.

—, technique for diagnosing 578ce.

*Enterobius* & appendicitis in man 247e, 253a.

— in man in Brazil 920d.

— — —, diethylene diamine dilaurate 207j.

— — —, egressin 500b.

— — —, Enterovioform 531d.

— — —, incidence in infants 914be.

— — —, in India 240a.

— — —, Italy 42a.

— — —, Mexico 647b.

— — —, pathogenicity 559a.

— — —, piperazine 275b.

— — —, adipate 596a.

— — —, citrate 374b.

— — —, hydrate 267d, 500b, 595a.

— — —, terramycin 266a, 341b, 349b.

— *vermicularis* in man, index of infestation 543a.

— — —, oxytetracycline 341a.

— — —, piperazine hydrate 152a.

— — —, in Poland 322b.

— — —, Puerto Rico 122r.

*Entobdella corona* n.sp. on *Dasyatis* spp. 163d.

*Enyalus catenatus*, *Oswaldocruzia subauricularis* in 283a.

Eosinophilia, tropical, in man 207i.

*Epacanthion flagellicauda* n.sp. 682b.

Epidemiology, *Clonorchis sinensis* 192a.

—, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* 310a.

—, *Diphylllobothrium* 950a.

—, filariasis 1d.

—, hydatid 787a.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Epidemiology, *Loa loa* 8c, 47y.  
 —, lungworms 51g.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* 58a, 300a.  
*Epinephelus mystacinus*, *Stephanostomum* n.sp. in 914p.  
 Epizootiology, fascioliasis 166c.  
*Eptesicus* sp., *Metadelphis* n.sp. in 491a.  
 Equines, helminths & eosinophilia in 967a.  
 —, hydatid in 518g.  
 —, liver-flukes in 628b.  
 —, nematodes in 758a.  
*Eretmochelys imbricata*, *Pleurogonius* n.sp. in 259a.  
 Eritrea, *Onchocerca gibsoni* 307b.  
 —, *Parafilaria* 518b.  
*Ernobius abietis*, *Sphaerulariopsis* n.g., n.sp. in 427a.  
*Erolia alpina*, *Aploparaksis* n.spp. in 46f.  
*Erpobdella* (*Erpobdella*) n.subg. 362a.  
 — (*Mooreobdella*) n.subg. 362a.  
*Erythroculter erythropterus*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
 — *mongolicus*, *Ancyrocephalus* n.sp. on 675f.  
 — —, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
 — *oxycephalus*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
*Eubothrium crassum*, oogenesis & fertilization 133d.  
 — *salvelini* in *Oncorhynchus nerka*, effect on growth 396a.  
*Eucalia inconstans*, *Bunodera eucaliae* in 625b.  
*Euchromadora tokiokai* n.sp. 631a.  
*Eumetopias jubata*, *Anophryocephalus* n.sp. in 467.  
 Europe, alveolar hydatid 374a.  
 —, *Echinococcus* 374a.  
 —, *Fascioloides magna* 322a.  
 —, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 701.  
 —, *Skrjabinylus nasicola* 914t.  
 —, trematodes in Chiroptera 923a.  
*Euryancale obliqua* n.sp. attacking eelworms 869a.  
*Eurycephalus dogieli* n.g., n.sp. in *Botaurus stellaris* 791f.  
*Eurytrema pancreaticum* in Mauritius, life-history 164f.  
*Eutricoma nanella*, morphology 842d.  
  
*Falcaustra mascula* in *Leimadophis poecilgyrus* 283a.  
 Far East, see also specific territories.  
 —, helminths in marine animals 675h.  
*Fasciola* in man 822b.  
 — — in Morocco 768a.  
 —, technique for making permanent preparations 872a.  
 — spp. in cattle & buffalo in Thailand 535b.  
 — *gigantica* in buffalo, carbon tetrachloride 674c.  
 — — — Kenya, life-history 637c.  
 — — — man in Hawaii, control 667a.  
 — — — sheep, carbon tetrachloride with hexachlorethane 680a.  
 — — — —, control 712d.  
 — — — —, experimental 674g.  
 — *hepatica*, anomalous specimens 578bk.  
 — — antigens 933b.  
 — — in cattle & sheep in Japan 597b.  
 — —, chemicals tested against *in vitro* 510b.  
 — —, cytology 92d, 747a.  
  
*Fasciola hepatica*, diagnosis by complement fixation reaction 315d.  
 — — & *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in man in France, mixed infection 735a.  
 — —, effect of isoamyl ester of amygdalic acid *in vitro* 166d.  
 — — — intermediaries, control 660b.  
 — — — in *Limnaea truncatula* in Japan 577c.  
 — — — — man 878a, 908b.  
 — — — — in Belgium 762a.  
 — — — —, diagnosis & treatment 934a.  
 — — — —, emetine hydrochloride with chloroquine diphosphate 443b.  
 — — — — in Germany 866b.  
 — — — — Mexico, life-history 647a.  
 — — — — rabbit, blood loss 164bc.  
 — — — —, immunity 578m.  
 — — — — in Peru 649a.  
 — — — — ruminants in Spain 206c.  
 — — — — sheep, carbon tetrachloride 165e.  
 — — — —, — — subcutaneously 166b.  
 — — — — & cattle in Australia, general account 179a.  
 — — — —, difluorotetrachlorethane 308a.  
 — — — —, filixan 308a.  
 — — & spontaneous pneumothorax in man 852b.  
 — — Stiles & Hassall, 1894 to *Fasciola skrjabini* n.sp. 467.  
 — —, technique for diagnosing 628a.  
 — — & tuberculin reaction in cattle 674a.  
 — *skrjabini* n.sp. for *Fasciola hepatica* Stiles & Hassall, 1894 467.  
 Fascioliasis in Australia, general account 199b.  
 — — cattle, serology 577a.  
 — —, diagnosis 577g.  
 — — in domestic animals 1007.  
 — —, general account 850d.  
 — — in Japan, distribution 933a.  
 — — — man 916a.  
 — — *Myocastor coypus*, hexachlorethane 308t.  
 — — Northern Ireland 604a.  
 — — ruminants, carbon tetrachloride subcutaneously 929g.  
 — — — sheep in Australia 11a, 11b.  
 — — — —, carbon tetrachloride 308e, 308f, 308g.  
 — — — —, — — intramuscularly 680b.  
 — — — — & cattle in Japan 535c.  
 — — — —, diagnosis 1002.  
 — — — — & goat, carbon tetrachloride subcutaneously 676a.  
 — — — —, historical document 681f.  
 — —, transmission in frontier areas 1005.  
 — — in Yugoslavia, epizootiology 166c.  
*Fascioloides* rejected 322a.  
 — *magna* in *Cervus elaphus* in Europe 322a.  
 — —, life-history 29m.  
 — — — miracidium, behaviour 301a.  
 — — —, metamorphosis *in vitro* 163e.  
*Fellostomum mendezi* n.sp. in *Brachyrhaphis episcopi* 403e.  
*Fenestrolaimus vestitus* n.sp. for *Chaetonema oxytomoides* 682b.  
*Ferrissia tenuis*, intermediary for *Schistosoma haematobium* 383b, 563b.  
*Fibricola cratera*, life-history 122n.  
 — —, morphology & host specificity 250a.  
 — *texensis*, morphology & host specificity 250a.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Fiji, filariid intermediaries 164b.  
*Filaria bifida* to *Dipetalonema bifida* n.comb. 143d.  
 Filariæ in domestic animals in Venezuela 650c.  
 — & skin lesions in cattle in Belgian Congo 336f, 336g.  
 —, technique for mounting 29ba.  
 Filariasis, cerebrospinal, in cattle in India 372b.  
 —, —, & kumri in horse 203a.  
 —, —, in sheep & goat, control 577f.  
 —, —, —, —, treatment 577b.  
 —, —, —, —, histopathology 82d.  
 — & elephantiasis in man 21b.  
 — eosinophilia in man 655c, 775a.  
 — lymphangitis in man 345a.  
 — in man 859a.  
 — — in Africa 544b.  
 — — & animals, host-parasite relationships 302g.  
 — — in China 826a.  
 — —, clinical symptoms 125d.  
 — —, diagnosis by intradermal test 461a.  
 — — in Dutch Guiana 509a.  
 — — East Africa 905a.  
 — — French Oceania, epidemiology 1d.  
 — — Israel 320a.  
 — — Liberia 330g.  
 — —, notezine 655e.  
 — — in Pacific, research reviewed 47w.  
 — — Samoa 47p, 60a.  
 — —, suramin sodium 3i.  
 — — in Tanganyika 21a.  
 — — —, survey 8b, 302d.  
 — — Tokelau Islands 359a.  
 — —, treatment 575b.  
 —, treatment reviewed 884a.  
 — & urticaria in man 623 l.  
 — bancrofti in man, banocide 376a.  
 — — in Cape Verde Islands 186a.  
 — — — Comoro Islands 361i.  
 — — — Tanganyika 164a.  
 — — —, survey 359c.  
 — — Tanganyika, transmission 359d, 359e.  
 — malayi in man, diagnosis 302f.  
 Filariid in camel 164d.  
 — intermediaries in Fiji 164b.  
 — larvae in *Culex fatigans* in India 770a.  
 Filariids in primates 340a.  
*Filaroides bronchialis* in polecat, life-history 406b.  
 — *parastroatus* n.sp. in dog in Mexico 334b.  
 Filing, technique for 122t.  
 Fish, *Ancyrocephalus* spp. on 29u.  
 —, *Asymphylodora* sp. in 914w.  
 —, *Diphyllbothrium latum* in 463d, 550a.  
 —, helminths in 5c, 403e, 468, 471, 546e, 675e, 752b, 776a, 818a, 984d.  
 —, Hirudinea on 471.  
 —, Monogenea on 150a, 163d, 438a, 675f, 914a, 929c.  
 —, nematodes in 205a.  
 —, *Neoechinorhynchus cristatus* in 122k.  
 —, parasites in 661c, 973c.  
 —, Tetraonchinae on 624a.  
 —, trematodes in 22f.  
 Flies transmitting *Echinococcus granulosus* ova 664a.  
*Florida caerulea*, *Apharyngostriega ibis* in 652a.  
 —, *Hyperosomum sinuosum* in 652a.  
 —, *Maritrema* n.sp. in 250j.  
*Foleyella vellardi* in *Bufo marinus* 801c.  
 Formosa, helminths in man 578dd.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* 330 l.  
 Fowl, *Acuaria hamulosa* in 174d.  
 —, *Artemisia* spp. extracts 914bh.  
 —, *Ascaridia* in 550e.  
 —, — galli in 122a, 141a, 229a, 617a, 623n, 624c.  
 —, *Capillaria columbae* in 755b.  
 —, carbon tetrachloride 308s, 680g.  
 —, cestodes in 504a, 983b.  
 —, egg, *Ascaridia galli* in 29n.  
 — embryo, *Dirofilaria immitis* in 29y.  
 —, *Gongylonema* n.sp. in 289a.  
 —, helminths in 650b, 733b.  
 —, piperazine citrate 50a, 168b.  
 —, *Plagiorchis arcuatus* in 308d.  
 —, *Railletia* in 660c.  
 —, — cesticillus in 983c.  
 —, *Stictodora* n.sp. in 122u.  
 —, *Syngamus* in 257 l.  
 —, — merulae in 929a.  
 —, *Tetrameres* sp. in 466d.  
 —, tin arsenate 948e.  
 Fox, *Echinococcus* in 928a.  
 —, *Tetrathyridium bailleti* in 681j.  
 France, cestodes in birds 208c.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 735a.  
 —, *Diplogaster parastriatus* 968a.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* 655a.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 735a.  
 —, *Habronema megastoma* & summer sores 206h.  
 —, helminths in animals 206n.  
 —, — dog 654b.  
 —, liver-fluke 206d.  
 —, marine eelworms 682b.  
 —, nematodes in amphibians 460a.  
 —, trematodes in *Larus argentatus* 335a.  
 French Guiana, see Guiana, French.  
 — Oceania, filariasis 1d.  
 — West Africa, onchocerciasis 784b.  
 — —, Simuliidae 361l.  
*Funambulus pennanti*, *Syphacia* n.sp. in 425a.  
*Fundulus bermudae*, cysticercus in 46b.  
 —, metacercariae in 46b.  
 — *diaphanus*, 2nd intermediary for *Crassiphiala bulboglossa* 578c.  
 — *grandis*, *Gyrodactylus* n.sp. on 522a.  
 — —, — *stephanurus* on 522a.  
 — *heteroclitus*, intermediary for *Ascocotyle diminuta* 522c.  
 — *similis*, *Gyrodactylus* n.sp. on 522a.  
 Fungal spores simulating microfilariae 330b.  
 Fungi attacking eelworms 234a, 354a, 475d.  
 — — — in citrus orchards 429b.  
*Gadus* spp., *Lepidapedon gadi* in 318b.  
 — *virens*, *Dichidophora denticulata* on 269g.  
*Galeichthys felis*, *Ancyrocephalus* n.sp. on 29u.  
 Gambia, *Setaria cervi* 340f.  
*Gammanema cancellatum* n.sp. 175a.  
*Gammarinema cambari* n.comb. for *Monhystrera cambari* 694d.  
 Gastroleicithidae n.fam. 63a.  
*Gastrothylax crumenifer*, spermatogenesis 149b.  
 Gazelle, *Gazellofilaria* n.g., n.sp. in 164r.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Gazellosiphia tanganyikae* n.g., n.sp. in gazelle 164r.  
*Genarchopsis* to *Genarchopsis* 711.  
— sp. of Linton, 1940 to *Genolinea lintoni* n.sp. 711.  
*Genarchinae* n.subf. 711.  
*Genarchopsis* to *Genarches* 711.  
— *chinensis* to *Tangiopsis* n.g. 711.  
— *shanghaiensis* n.sp. in *Macrobrachium nipponensis* 324b.  
*Genolinea bowersi* n.comb. for *Aponurus bowersi* 711.  
— *lintoni* n.sp. for *Genarches* sp. of Linton, 1940 711.  
*Geotrupes mutator*, *Diplogaster parastriatus* in 968a.  
— *stercorarius*, *Ascarops strongylina* in 968a.  
Germany, alveolar hydatid 914q.  
—, *Anguina tritici* 561a.  
—, *Cysticercus bovis* 976b.  
—, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 614c.  
—, *Echinococcus* 928a.  
—, — *alveolaris* 914q.  
—, *Fasciola hepatica* 866b.  
—, free-living eelworms 127b, 191a, 466e.  
—, helminths in cattle 20a.  
—, — — deer 671a.  
—, — — mammals 677b.  
—, — — *Myocastor* 96b.  
—, — — pig 262a.  
—, — — poultry 992.  
—, — — *Rana esculenta* 975a.  
—, *Hemicyclophora typica* 132a.  
—, *Heterodera schachtii* 560b.  
—, *Hirudinea* 689e.  
—, lungworms 671a.  
—, *Muspicea borreli* 315h.  
—, nematodes in domestic animals 505b.  
—, *Stammerinema soricis* 174a.  
—, trematodes in *Lutreola vison* 689d.  
—, trichineliasis 602a.  
*Gigantobilharzia ardeolae* n.sp. in *Ardeola idae* 924b.  
— *huronensis* miracidium, cytology 46d.  
— *huttoni* in parakeet, life-history 122f.  
— *tantali* n.sp. in *Ibis ibis* 63d.  
*Giraffa* spp., *Trichuris* spp. in 774a.  
—, — *giraffae* in 774a.  
*Girella nigricans*, *Benedenia* n.sp. on 29c.  
*Gladiolus*, eelworms in 622h.  
*Glossiphonia complanata*, metabolism 147a.  
—, superficial glands 740a.  
*Gloxinia*, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 411a.  
*Glycine ussuriensis*, *Heterodera glycines* on 281a.  
*Glyphonycteris behni*, *Parametadelphis* n.g., n.sp. in 491a.  
*Gnathopogon chankaensis*, *Ancyrocephalus* n.sp. on 675f.  
—, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
*Gnathostoma* spp., morphology 378b.  
— *spingerum* in birds in Japan 663a.  
— — — dog, embryology 94b.  
— — — —, life-history 449a.  
— — — emulsion in animals, toxicity 108b.  
— — — larva, morphology 108a.  
— — — in man 67a.  
— — — — in Japan 378a.  
Goat, Badil 20b.  
—, carbon tetrachloride 676a.  
—, cerebrospinal filariasis in 577b, 577f.  
—, helminthiasis in 371a.  
—, helminths in 949h.  
—, hexachlorethane-bentonite 674f.  
—, hydatid in 986a.  
—, lungworms in 206f.  
—, nematodes in 114a, 697, 748c.  
—, *Oesophagostomum* in 717.  
—, — *venulosum* in 286a.  
—, *Ostertagia pinnata* in 628d.  
—, phenothiazine 20b, 110a.  
—, *Pneumostromylus* n.sp. in 269 l.  
—, *Schistosoma* sp. in 164 l.  
—, strongyloidiasis in 699k.  
—, trichostrongyles in 206f.  
Gold Coast, *Meloidogyne* 397b.  
—, onchocerciasis 421a.  
—, *Schistosoma haematobium* 53a.  
—, — — intermediaries 419b.  
*Gongylonema* in man 871e.  
— spp. reviewed 63c.  
— *congolense* n.sp. in fowl & other birds in Belgian Congo 289a.  
— *pulchrum* in man in China 367b.  
— — — — Italy 291a.  
— — — sheep in Czechoslovakia 965i.  
— *soricis* n.sp. in *Sylvisorex* spp. & *Crocidura* spp. 63c.  
*Gonocercinae* n.subf. 711.  
Goose, garlic 308n.  
—, helminths in 473.  
—, phenothiazine 308o.  
—, *Theromyzom tessulatum* in 51d.  
—, *Trichobilharzia* in 336b.  
*Gordius bilobatus* n.sp. 675 l.  
*Gordius albopunctatus*, synonymy 867a.  
— *georgiensis* n.sp. 675 l.  
— *pavlovskii* n.sp. 675 l.  
— *tenuifibrosus*, synonym of *Gordius albopunctatus* 867a.  
*Gorgoderia amplicava*, glycogen content 122e.  
—, transplantation 229b.  
*Gorgoderia attenuata*, glycogen content 122e.  
—, transplantation 229b.  
*Gorilla*, *hetrazan* 85f.  
— *gorilla*, *Proboscidea* n.sp. in 932b.  
*Graphidioides affinis* in *Dolichotis patagonum* 899a.  
Grass, eelworms in 140e, 683a.  
Grasshoppers, intermediaries for *Hymenolepis farcinosa* 623d.  
*Greeffia oxycaudatum*, morphology 842d.  
Greenland, *Trichinella* 410a.  
Guam, nematodes in *Rattus rattus* 29v.  
—, *Rictularia* sp. 29v.  
Guatemala, *Onchocerca* intermediaries 450a.  
—, onchocerciasis 200b.  
—, Simuliidae 450a.  
Guiana, Dutch, filariasis 509a.  
—, French, nematodes in pig 286a.  
—, —, *Oesophagostomum venulosum* 286a.  
Guinea, Portuguese, *Schistosoma haematobium* 333d.  
*Gymnatremia* n.g. for *Acanthocephalus gymnarchi* 710.  
*Gymnophallidae* n.fam. for *Gymnophallinae* 710.

- Gymnophallinae* to *Gymnophallidae* n.fam. **710**.  
*Gynaecotyla adunca*, oxygen consumption **22e**, **229e**.  
*Gyrodactylus* sp. on *Cyprinodon variegatus* **522a**.  
— *curiosus* n.sp. on *Lefua costata* **675f**.  
— *dogieli* n.sp. on *Limanda limanda* **675e**.  
— *funduli* n.sp. on *Fundulus similis* **522a**.  
— *gobioninum* n.sp. on *Pseudogobio rivularis* & other fish **675f**.  
— *lefua* n.sp. on *Lefua costata* **675f**.  
— *monstruosus* n.sp. on *Misgurnus fossilis anguilli-caudatus* & other fish **675f**.  
— *ophiocephali* n.sp. on *Ophicephalus argus warpachowskii* **675f**.  
— *paralatus* n.sp. on *Misgurnus fossilis anguilli-caudatus* **675f**.  
— *prolongis* n.sp. on *Fundulus grandis* **522a**.  
— *stephanurus* on *Fundulus grandis*, redescribed **522a**.  
— *unicopula* n.sp. on *Pleuronectes flesus* **675a**.
- Habronema* larvae in faeces, survival **515a**.  
— *buckleyi* n.sp. in *Afrodisia afra* **502a**.  
— *mansoni*, morphology & life-history **174e**.  
— *megastoma* & summer sores in horse in France **206h**.  
*Haemadipsa montana* in Nepal **391b**.  
— *zeylanica agilis* in India **623k**.  
*Haematoloechus*, culture *in vitro* **122p**.  
— spp., glycogen content **122e**.  
*Haematology*, ancylostomiasis **62b**, **62d**, **885a**.  
—, *Fasciola hepatica* in rabbit **164bc**.  
—, filariasis **655c**.  
—, helminths **655b**, **655d**.  
—, — in dog **646b**.  
—, — — man **188a**, **193a**, **336a**.  
—, hydatid **986a**.  
—, *Nematospirides dubius* **229h**.  
—, *Neoscaris vitulorum* **609a**.  
—, *Schistosoma mansoni* **800j**.  
—, trichostrongyles **578c**.  
*Haemonchus* & *Nematodirus* in sheep, phenothiazine-salt mixture **183a**.  
— *contortus* in cattle, effect of diet on egg count **245b**.  
— — —, resistance **73a**.  
— — —, host specificity **73a**.  
— — —, larvae, chemistry of cuticle **43a**.  
— — —, survival on pasture **699h**.  
— — —, — — in Kenya **637a**.  
— — —, production of ova **29z**.  
— — — in sheep & cattle **236a**.  
— — — from sheep & cattle, cytology **197a**.  
— — — in sheep, effect of diet **578ck**, **699 l**.  
— — —, — — — on larval length **250 l**, **891a**.  
— — —, — — — pasture rotation **578cl**.  
— — —, placei, host specificity **73a**.  
*Haemopsis sanguisuga* on amphibians, mode of removal **979a**.  
*Haemoxenicon chelonenecon* to *H. stunkardi* **187c**.  
— *stunkardi* for *H. chelonenecon* **187c**.  
*Hagedashia hagedash*, *Trichobilharzia* n.sp. in **924a**.  
*Halalaimus supercirrhatus* n.sp. **175a**.  
*Halcyon smyrnensis*, *Crassiphiala* n.sp. in **562c**.  
*Halichoanolaemus chordiurus* n.sp. **175a**.  
*Haliotrema mogurndae* to *Ancyrocephalus mogurndae* n.comb. **675f**.  
*Halipegidae* for *Derogenetidae* **711**.  
*Halipegus tropicus* n.comb. for *Derogenes tropicus* **403e**.  
*Hamatopeduncularia bagre* n.sp. on *Bagre marinus* **29u**.  
Hamster, *Schistosoma mansoni* in **85a**.  
—, *Trichinella spiralis* in **578bu**.  
*Hapale jacchus*, *Subulura jacchi* in **221a**.  
*Haplometra cylindracea* & *Rhabdias bufonis* in *Rana temporaria*, interrelationship **375a**.  
*Haplopterus ventralis*, *Lutztrema* sp. in **623a**.  
*Haplospilachninae* n.subf. **710**.  
*Haplospilachnus* for *Laruea* **710**.  
— *adacutus* to *Schikhobalotrema adacuta* n.comb. **710**.  
— *brachyurus* to *Schikhobalotrema brachyura* n.comb. **710**.  
— *caudatus* n.comb. for *Laruea caudatum* **710**.  
— *girellae* to *Schikhobalotrema girellae* n.comb. **710**.  
— *kyphosi* to *Schikhobalotrema kyphosi* n.comb. **710**.  
— *obtusum* to *Schikhobalotrema obtusa* n.comb. **710**.  
— *pomacentri* to *Schikhobalotrema pomacentri* n.comb. **710**.  
— *sparisomae* to *Schikhobalotrema sparisomae* n.comb. **710**.  
Hare, *Protostrongylus pulmonalis* in **722c**.  
—, *Trichostrongylus retortaeformis* in **689b**.  
*Hasstilesia tricolor* in rabbit, life-history **46a**.  
*Hastospiculum digiticaudum* n.sp. in *Phylodryas aestivus* **283a**.  
Hawaii, *Fasciola gigantica* **667a**.  
Hedgehog, *Trichinella* sp. in **391a**.  
*Helicella arenosa*, intermediary for *Pseudhyptiasmus dollfusi* **6b**.  
— — —, — *Urotococcus tholonetensis* **368a**.  
*Helicometra insolita* n.sp. in *Lumpenus* spp. & *Iselus bicornis* **675e**.  
*Helicotylenchus* n.sp. in boxwood **270c**.  
*Heligmosomum skrjabini* in *Apodemus flavicollis* in Czechoslovakia, first record **984a**.  
— *taticum* n.sp. in *Microtus* sp. **984g**.  
*Helisoma anceps*, 1st intermediary for *Crassiphiala bulboglossa* **578c**.  
*Helix*, *Brachylaemus* sp. cercariae in **914v**.  
Helminth extracts, protein fractionation **291b**.  
— immunity, general account **189a**.  
— ova in archaeological remains **51e**.  
— — — faeces, technique for collecting **3a**.  
— — — —, — — detecting **254a**, **815a**, **835a**.  
— — — horse, variation in egg counts **681i**.  
— — — & larvae, survival in dung **709**.  
— — — —, — on pasture & fodder crops **1010**.  
— — — sea water, survival **256k**.  
— — — sewage **623m**.  
— — — — in Spain **914bg**.  
— — — —, survival **13b**.  
— — — — soil in Russia **239a**.  
— — — —, technique for detecting **771a**.  
— — —, technique for concentrating **648d**.  
— — — — counting **550b**.  
— — — physiology **965h**.  
— — — & host-parasite relationships **995a**.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Helminthiasis in animals 537a.  
 —, control 458a, 594i.  
 —, — by meat inspection 687a.  
 — in domestic animals, control 165f.  
 — — man & animals 474.  
 — —, symptomatology 399a.  
 — — Russia, control 415a, 415b.  
 — — sheep, control 712a, 712b.  
 — — & goat, control 371a.  
 —, statistics 256e.  
 Helminthological technique 1011.  
 Helminthology in Australia 902a.  
 — — Bulgaria 680e.  
 —, forensic medicine 722e.  
 — in Poland 130c, 165c.  
 —, research in India 638a.  
 — in Russia 130b, 722a, 973f.  
 — — South Africa, research reviewed 23a.  
 Helminths & abdominal pain in man 135a.  
 — in *Alces* & domestic animals, cross transmission 555a.  
 — — amphibians 39k, 578dh.  
 — — — in U.S.A., new records 5b.  
 — — animals 949c.  
 — — — in Africa 164k.  
 — — — Asia 206j.  
 — —, control 206t, 257a, 620b, 873a.  
 — —, diagnosis by faecal egg counts 189c.  
 — —, effect of diet on resistance 503a.  
 — — — in Egypt 206 l.  
 — — — France 206n.  
 — —, host specificity 949a.  
 — —, —, general account 816a.  
 — — — in Italy 206o.  
 — — & man 303e.  
 — —, oecology 278a.  
 — —, phenothiazine 926a.  
 — — — in Portugal 206q.  
 — —, reservoir hosts 949b.  
 — — — in Rumania 733a.  
 — & appendicitis in man 448a.  
 — associated with Coleoptera, monographed 968a.  
 — in birds, bibliography 331a.  
 — — & mammals in Indonesia, listed 381a.  
 — — camel in Russia 949i.  
 — & cancer in man & animals 61b.  
 — in *Canis latrans* 122 l.  
 — — — in U.S.A., new records 946a.  
 — — *Carpiodes carpio*, new records 301c.  
 — — cat in Ceylon 216b.  
 — — & dog in Mexico 334b.  
 — —, piperazine citrate 403b.  
 — — — in U.S.A. 403i.  
 — — cattle 699j.  
 — —, effect of alpine pasture 161b.  
 — — — in Germany 20a.  
 — —, phenothiazine 168a.  
 — — & sheep in Czechoslovakia, economic loss 965k.  
 — — — — Poland 973d.  
 — — — in Turkey 967b.  
 — — cetaceans 467.  
 — —, new records 396b.  
 — — Ceylon, check list 91a.  
 — — chinchilla 620d.  
 — & chyluria in man 339a.  
 Helminths in deer in Germany 671a.  
 — & deficiency diseases in man, general account 503b.  
 — — disease in sheep, survey methods 310b.  
 — — — (text-book) 470.  
 — in dog & cat in Italy 267b.  
 — — — in Chile 524a.  
 — — — France 654b.  
 — —, haematology 646b.  
 — —, hydrogen peroxide per rectum 646a.  
 — — — in Italy 518a.  
 — —, petroleum emulsion 161c, 303a.  
 — —, piperazine citrate 403b.  
 — — — in Sicily 679c.  
 — — — in U.S.A. 403i.  
 — —, unusual infections 939c.  
 — — domestic animals 681k.  
 — — — in Australia 904a.  
 — —, control 674d.  
 — — — in Cyprus 206k.  
 — —, economic loss 136a.  
 — — — significance & need for research 964a.  
 — — —, effect of environment 310d.  
 — — — — in Israel 440a.  
 — — — — Mongolia 1001.  
 — — — — Morocco 206p.  
 — — — — New Zealand, phenothiazine 903a.  
 — — —, piperazine citrate 578cd.  
 — — — — in Spain 206m.  
 — — —, treatment 310c.  
 — — —, — reviewed 681h.  
 — — — — in Turkey 206r.  
 — — — — U.S.A. 898d.  
 — — — — Yugoslavia 206s.  
 — — duck in Britain, new records 248c.  
 — — — Czechoslovakia 965b.  
 — —, popular account 473.  
 — & dysentery in man 157a.  
 — — —, treatment 296e.  
 —, effect of enzymes as anthelmintics 482a.  
 — & eosinophilia in equines 967a.  
 — — — man 188a, 207g, 580a, 619b, 972b.  
 — — — & animals 655b, 655d.  
 — — eye disease in man 490a.  
 — in fish 5c, 471, 546e.  
 — — — in Austria 818a.  
 — —, control 468.  
 — — — in Czechoslovakia 752b, 776a, 984d.  
 — —, interrelationships 675g.  
 — —, new records 403e.  
 — — — in Russia 675e.  
 — — fowl, tin arsenate 948e.  
 — —, treatment 733b.  
 — — — in Venezuela 650b.  
 — — fur-bearing animals in U.S.A. 403j.  
 — — goose, popular account 473.  
 —, histochemistry 531g.  
 — — horse, piperazine adipate 550d.  
 — — insects 973g.  
 — & intestinal obstruction in man 879b.  
 — — — perforation in man 917a.  
 — in *Lepus* in Yugoslavia 459a.  
 — — *Lyrurus tetrix* in Russia 455b.  
 — — mammals, bibliography 331a.  
 — — — in Germany 677b.

**Helminths in man** 798b, 863a.  
 — in Angola 333b.  
 — & animals, control 681a, 681b.  
 — —, inter- & intra-specific relationships 817a.  
 — — —, interrelationship 224b.  
 — — — (text-book) 998.  
 — in Brazil 444a, 641v, 915d, 920e.  
 —, control 239b, 296a, 545a.  
 — in Cuba 648b.  
 — — Czechoslovakia 215a, 546a, 546i.  
 —, demonstration 47a.  
 —, diagnosis 648a, 972a.  
 —, dilatation of pupil 645a.  
 —, effect on faeces 499a.  
 —, — plasma protein 193a.  
 —, — stomach & duodenum 585b.  
 — in Formosa 578dd.  
 —, general account 443c, 991.  
 —, haematology 336a.  
 —, immunology 443c.  
 — in India 117a, 835b.  
 — — Israel 890b.  
 — — Italy 291d, 382a, 814a, 914x.  
 — — Iraq 532a.  
 — — Korea 578a.  
 — — Lebanon 496a.  
 — — Malaya 433a.  
 — — Morocco 852f.  
 — — Palestine 330k.  
 — — Peru 649b.  
 —, piperazine citrate 578de.  
 —, — compounds 765a.  
 —, — derivatives 128a.  
 —, — hydrate 448b.  
 —, — salts 845d.  
 — in Poland 497a.  
 —, rectosigmoidoscopy 729a.  
 — in Rumania 939d.  
 — — Samoa 47o.  
 — — Southern Rhodesia 544a.  
 — — Spain 857b.  
 — — Sudan 330c.  
 —, Tasnon 595c.  
 — in Thailand 327b.  
 —, treatment 443h, 531m, 988.  
 — — reviewed 860a.  
 — in U.S.A. 184a, 330d, 578cs, 898a, 898c.  
 — — —, historical account 898b.  
 — — — Yugoslavia 344a, 806a.  
 — — marine animals in Far East 675h.  
 — & metabolic disturbances in animals 993.  
 — in *Microtus mirhanreini* 984e.  
 — — migratory birds 722d.  
 — — mule, piperazine adipate 550d.  
 — — muscle of man 963a.  
 — — *Myocastor* in Germany 96b.  
 — — *Nasua narica* in Mexico 122x.  
 — — *Odocoileus hemionus*, new records 541c.  
 — — *Ovis canadensis mexicana*, new records 403d.  
 — — Passeriformes in Czechoslovakia 960c.  
 — — *Phasianus colchicus*, new records 455a.  
 — — pig, carbon tetrachloride subcutaneously 772a.  
 — — —, general account 311a.

**Helminths in pig in Germany** 262a.  
 — — —, treatment reviewed 620c.  
 — — pinnipeds 467.  
 — — poultry in Ceylon 216a.  
 — — —, effect of diet 617b.  
 — — in Germany 992.  
 — — —, treatment 653a.  
 — — rabbit in Britain 626b.  
 — — *Rana esculenta* in Germany 975a.  
 — — — *temporaria*, annual variation 692g.  
 — — rodents in Czechoslovakia 984b.  
 — — — U.S.A. 403k.  
 — — ruminants in Czechoslovakia, new records 546c.  
 — — — — Russia 455c.  
 — — *Salmo trutta* in Yugoslavia 808a.  
 — — sheep in Czechoslovakia 661d.  
 — — & goat in Russia 949h.  
 — — in Italy 518c.  
 — — —, phenothiazine 35a, 712c.  
 — — in U.S.A. 773a.  
 — — —, variation in faecal egg counts 546d, 1006.  
 — & snails, oecological relationships 466g.  
 — — subphrenic abscess in man 879a.  
 — —, technique for collecting 469.  
 — — — from animals 578bt.  
 — — — observing 164w.  
 — — — preparing for photomicrography 569a.  
 — — — studying histochemistry of 531e.  
 — in *Thomomys* in U.S.A. 892a.  
 — & tropical eosinophilia in man 361g, 554a.  
 — — tumours in man & animals 603c.  
 — in vertebrates in Australia 673a.  
 — — — Venezuela 650a.  
 — & vitamin B deficiency in man 62c.  
 — in zoo animals 578cu.  
*Helmis maugei*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Metaparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
*Hemibarbus* spp., *Ancyrocephalus* n.sp. on 675f.  
 — *labeo*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 675f.  
 — *maculatus*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 675f.  
*Hemicleipsis marginata* on carp, gammexane 338a.  
*Hemiculter* spp., *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 675f.  
*Hemicycliophora* spp., hemizonid demonstrated 39a.  
 — *aberrans* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *arcuata* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *brevis* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *conida* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *gigas* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *gracilis* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *membranifer* validated 39a.  
 — *nana* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *obesa* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *obtusa* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *penetrans* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *rotundicauda* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *similis* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *striatula* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *tenis* n.sp. 39a.  
 — *typica* in Germany, morphology & life-history 132a.  
 — — redescribed 39a.  
 — — *uniformis* n.sp. 39a.  
*Hemidactylus flaviviridis*, *Oochoristica* n.sp. in 40c.

- Hemipteris americanus*, *Stephanostomum bac-*  
*catum* in 89b, 89c.  
Hemiuroida n.ordo 710.  
*Hepaticola hepatica* in *Aethomys walambae* 289b.  
— *Cricetomys dissimilis* 289b.  
— *petruschewskii* in *Tinca tinca* 546g.  
*Hepatogarakus malayae* n.g., n.sp. in *Rattus*  
*rattus* 248g.  
*Hepatoxylon trichiuri* in *Squalus acanthias* 112a.  
Herbivores, Strongylata in 921a.  
*Heronimus chelydrae*, gametogenesis 163c.  
*Hesperis matronalis* stimulating larval emergence  
in *Heterodera schachtii* 592a.  
*Heterakis gallinae* in fowl, piperazine citrate 50a.  
— *spumosa* in rat, anthelmintics tested against  
269a.  
*Heteraxine scomberomori* n.sp. on *Scomberomorus*  
*maculatus* 438b.  
*Heterocerus* spp., *Protylenchus* n.g., n.sp. in 427a.  
*Heterocotyle* emended 914a.  
— *aetobatis* n.sp. on *Aetobatus narinari* 914a.  
— *americana* n.sp. on *Dasyatis americana* 914a.  
— *pseudominima* n.sp. on *Dasyatis* sp. 914a.  
*Heterodera* cysts, technique for concentrating  
475g.  
—, — — mounting 475k.  
—, — — producing & collecting 248h.  
—, technique for estimating populations in soil  
475i.  
—, — — studying population changes 475h.  
— spp., anomalous larvae 466j.  
—, diagnosis by hatching tests 7c.  
—, hatching of cysts 441b.  
—, identification of cysts 475c.  
—, larvae, effect of temperature 261i.  
—, in plants, control 137a.  
— *carotae* & disease in carrot in Holland 457f.  
—, male redescribed 457f.  
— *glycines* on *Glycine ussuriensis*, first record  
281a.  
—, — in soya bean 148a.  
—, — — in Japan 386a.  
—, — —, life-history 281a.  
—, — — in U.S.A. 38c.  
— *göttingiana* in legumes, effect of host on  
population 431a.  
—, — yellowing in pea, experimental 162a.  
— *major* in Britain, survey 431b.  
—, — on *Digitaria ciliaris*, first record 281a.  
— *rostochiensis* in *Begonia* & *Gloxina*, chloro-  
bromopropene 411a.  
—, — control 714.  
—, — by irradiation 140k.  
—, — — trap-cropping 616b.  
—, — cysts, Aabulba 38e.  
—, —, Aaventa 38e.  
—, —, & Aabulba 139c, 277i.  
—, —, effect of acridine orange 162b.  
—, —, — storage on hatching 7a.  
—, —, permeability of wall to hatching factor  
7b.  
—, — on potato, control 230a.  
—, — in soil, technique for detecting 690a.  
—, —, stimulation of hatching 37f.  
—, —, technique for estimating content 411c.  
—, —, — sampling soil for 560c.  
—, — in Denmark 452b.  
*Heterodera rostochiensis* in Denmark, control 377a.  
—, — —, survey 160a.  
—, —, general account 305a, 551a.  
—, — & *H. tabacum*, cysts differentiated 271d.  
—, — larvae, emergence stimulated 337b.  
—, —, pattern of emergence 439a.  
—, — in soil, effect of nematocides 248 l.  
—, —, stimulation of hatching 261g.  
—, — ova, technique for extracting 272a.  
—, — in potato 588a.  
—, — —, Aardisan 453a.  
—, — —, Aaventa 453a.  
—, — —, bionomics & control 373b.  
—, — — in Bolivia, first record 140g.  
—, — — — Britain, control 792a.  
—, — — — —, research 907a.  
—, — — —, D-D 234b.  
—, — — —, effect of climate 632a.  
—, — — — in Europe, survey 701.  
—, — — — Poland, general account 658a.  
—, — — —, report of conference 702.  
—, — — —, resistant crosses 238a.  
—, — —, rate of population increase 977a.  
—, — in soil, population build-up 261h.  
—, — — *Solanum* spp. & hybrids, resistance 228a.  
—, — — *andigenum* in Peru, experimental  
565a.  
—, —, technique for infecting plants with 248k.  
—, — in tomato, D-D 234b.  
—, — —, phosphorus content 578by.  
— *schachtii* in beet, control 356a.  
—, — — in Spain, general account 325a.  
—, — cysts, physical factors affecting hatching  
248b.  
—, — larvae, emergence from cysts 337a.  
—, — larval emergence stimulated by *Hesperis*  
*matronalis* 592a.  
—, — in plants in Holland, host range & new  
records 457a.  
—, — —, host range 853a.  
—, — — in Ireland 12b.  
—, — — sugar-beet, general account 428a.  
—, — — in Germany 560b.  
—, — — Ireland 12a.  
— *tabacum* & *H. rostochiensis*, cysts differentiated  
271d.  
—, — in tobacco 37c.  
*Heterohyrax syriacus*, microfilariae in 133c.  
*Heteronchocotyle leucas* n.sp. on *Caracharhinus*  
*leucas* 301e.  
*Heterophyata* n. subordo 710.  
*Heterophyes* in brain of man 361h.  
— *heterophyes* metacercariae killed by brine 573d.  
*Heterotylenchus bovienii* n.sp. in *Bembidion* spp.  
427a.  
— *stammeri* n.sp. in *Clivina fessor* 427a.  
— *wülkeri* n.sp. in *Bembidion articulatum* 427a.  
*Hexameris cornuta* n.sp. in *Leptinotarsa decem-*  
*lineata* 694b.  
*Hexostoma pricei* n.sp. on *Sarda sarda* 438b.  
— *thynni* larva, morphology 536e.  
*Himantopus mexicanus*, *Infula* n.sp. in 122h.  
Hirudinea, biology 362b.  
—, — of feeding 985a.  
—, — in Britain, distribution 306a.  
—, —, oecology 823a.  
—, — on Crustacea in U.S.A., new records 971a.



- Hirudinea on fish **471**.  
 — in Kashmir **623z**.  
 — — Luxembourg **736a**.  
 — — Russia **318a**.  
*Hirudo medicinalis* in Germany, distribution **689e**.  
 — — — Luxembourg **736b**.  
*Hirundo erythrogaster*, *Ornithofilaria* n.sp. in **89a**.  
 Histology, *Ascaris* **811b**, **811c**.  
 —, cestodes **791a**.  
 —, *Cysticercus pistiformis* **740b**.  
 —, *Hypoderaeum conoideum* **791a**.  
 —, platyhelminths **555b**.  
 Holland, *Cysticercus bovis* **300a**.  
 —, eelworms & disease in strawberry **140m**.  
 —, — in sugar-beet **14a**.  
 —, *Heterodera carotae* **457f**.  
 —, — *schachtii* **457a**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* **457b**.  
 —, — spp. **457c**.  
 —, *Taenia* **607a**.  
 —, — *saginata* **300a**.  
 Hookworm in dog, Terit **75b**.  
 — larvae, technique for culturing **172a**.  
 — in man in Costa Rica, treatment **909a**.  
 — —, treatment **920c**.  
 — — in U.S.A. **45a**.  
 — ova, technique for counting **578ch**.  
*Hoplostaimus coronatus* in cotton, first record **139f**, **277e**.  
 Horse, cerebrospinal filariasis & kumri in **203a**.  
 —, *Delafondia* in **308v**.  
 —, diethylcarbazine acid citrate **51b**.  
 —, *Habronema megastoma* & summer sores in **206h**.  
 —, *Onchocerca cervicalis* & eye disease in **850h**.  
 —, — — “Kasen” in **567a**, **577d**, **793a**.  
 —, — *reticulata* in **166a**.  
 —, onchocerciasis in **692a**.  
 —, *Parafilaria multipapillosa* in **171a**.  
 —, phenothiazine **4c**, **308i**, **309b**, **982a**.  
 —, piperazine **939b**.  
 —, — adipate **51b**, **169c**, **169e**, **309b**, **550d**.  
 —, *Setaria equina* in **650c**, **661e**, **865c**.  
 —, strongyles in **308w**, **515b**.  
 —, strongylosis in **88a**.  
 —, *Strongylus edentatus* & meat inspection in **707**.  
 —, toluene **245a**.  
 —, toxicity of phenothiazine to **680d**.  
*Howardula* for *Tylenchinema* **427a**.  
 — *acarinorum* n.sp. in *Parasitus fucorum* & *Poecilochirus necrophori* **427a**.  
 — *aptini* n.comb. for *Tylenchus aptini* **427a**.  
 — *claviger* n.comb. for *Acarinocola claviger* **427a**.  
 — *cuneifer* n.comb. for *Acarinocola cuneifer* **427a**.  
 — *hirsutus* n.comb. for *Acarinocola hirsutus* **427a**.  
 — *oscinellae* n.comb. for *Tylenchinema oscinellae* **427a**.  
 — *terribilis* n.comb. for *Acarinocola terribilis* **427a**.  
 Hungary, lungworms **589a**, **850g**.  
 —, parasitology **965j**.  
*Hybognathus placita*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on **184c**.  
 Hydatid, alveolar, in man **911a**, **911b**.  
 —, —, — & animals in Europe **374a**.  
 —, —, — in Germany **914q**.  
 —, —, — — Uruguay **514b**.  
 Hydatid in animals in Algeria **206i**.  
 — — — — Brazil **753b**.  
 — — — — Canada **947a**.  
 — — — — Italy **518d**.  
 — — brain of man **402b**.  
 — — cattle, diagnosis **681d**.  
 — — domestic animals **918b**.  
 — — — — in Yugoslavia **206b**.  
 — — equines in Italy **518g**.  
 — — extract not inhibiting hyaluronidase **719a**.  
 — — in eye of man **412a**.  
 — — fluid, electrophoresis **518e**.  
 — — in goat, effect on serum protein & leucocytes **986a**.  
 — — lion **928a**.  
 — — *Macaca* in India **111b**.  
 — — man **80a**, **86a**, **142a**, **190a**, **195a**, **198a**, **275a**, **316a**, **329a**, **346a**, **388a**, **398b**, **407c**, **407d**, **408a**, **417a**, **417b**, **417c**, **477a**, **484a**, **484b**, **484c**, **484d**, **486b**, **486c**, **486d**, **486e**, **492a**, **492b**, **514c**, **529a**, **533a**, **533b**, **583a**, **585c**, **618a**, **644c**, **726a**, **759a**, **759b**, **780a**, **782a**, **788b**, **799a**, **825a**, **810a**, **810b**, **834a**, **836a**, **838a**, **840a**, **840b**, **840c**, **840d**, **852c**, **852d**, **855a**, **858b**, **861a**, **875a**, **908a**, **911d**, **922b**, **935a**, **937a**, **937b**, **941b**, **941c**, **952a**, **953a**, **953b**, **956c**, **958a**, **958b**, **961a**, **961b**.  
 — — — — in Algeria, control **486f**.  
 — — — — & animals in Italy, survey **65a**, **206a**, **279a**.  
 — — — —, diagnosis **264a**, **486a**, **789a**.  
 — — — —, epidemiology **787a**.  
 — — — —, iodized thymol **346b**.  
 — — — — in Japan **574a**.  
 — — — — — Mediterranean countries **914z**.  
 — — — — — Northern Ireland **955a**.  
 — — — —, pathology **911c**.  
 — — — —, surgery **742a**, **742b**, **848a**, **912a**, **944a**.  
 — — — —, thymol **346c**.  
 — — — —, treatment **738a**, **934c**.  
 — — — —, reviewed **500a**.  
 — — — — in Spain **651a**.  
 — — — — pig **308q**, **966c**.  
 — —, pulmonary, in man in Spain **914r**.  
 — — in sheep in Japan **577c**.  
 — — — — Spain **651a**.  
 — — simulated by aneurysm **583b**.  
 Hydatidosis, control **535d**.  
 —, — organization **77c**.  
 —, diagnosis **414a**.  
 —, —, treatment & control **850f**.  
 —, general account **654a**.  
 — in Italy, control **267a**.  
 — — Yugoslavia, control **167a**.  
*Hydatigera taeniaeformis* adult in rat **578br**.  
 — — in rat, effect of irradiation on immunity **578z**.  
*Hydrangea opuloides*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in **232a**.  
*Hydrurga leptonyx*, *Diphyllobothrium* n.sp. in **467**.  
*Hyla septentrionalis*, *Polystoma* n.sp. in **259a**.  
*Hylobates concolor*, *Probstmayria* n.sp. in **932b**.  
 Hymenolepidids in shrews, biology & distribution **403a**.  
*Hymenolepis* in man, aminoacridine **415k**.  
 — sp. in *Ondatra zibethica* **403j**.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

*Hymenolepis* spp. in *Sorex* spp. in Alaska, new records 403a.  
 ———— U.S.A., new records 29g.  
 ————, type specimens re-examined 29s.  
 — *ampla* n.sp. in *Microtus* sp. 984g.  
 — *arctica* n.sp. in *Somateria spectabilis* 29h.  
 — *carioca*, intermediaries listed 504a.  
 — *citelli* in *Citellus beecheyi*, life-history 578bg.  
 — *curiosa* n.sp. in *Craspedosoma alemannicum* 677b.  
 — *diminuta*, amino-acid oxidases 229g.  
 ———, carbohydrate metabolism 578ba.  
 ——— & *Dipylidium caninum* in man, mixed infection 941g.  
 ———, life-history 623f.  
 ———, lipid metabolism 578bb.  
 ——— in man 783a.  
 ——— in Spain 914s.  
 ——— rat, effect on serum protein 627b.  
 ———, glycogen gradient 578bc.  
 ———, — metabolism 578bf.  
 — *farcinosa*, life-history 623d.  
 — *fraterna*, life-history 623e.  
 — *giranensis* to *Sphenacanthus (Retinometra) giranensis* n.subg., n.comb. 692f.  
 — *lineola* to *H. parva* 29s.  
 — *manidis* n.sp. in *Manis gigantea* 536b.  
 — *nana* in man 594g.  
 ——— in Chile 77b, 78a.  
 ——— mouse, acridine compounds 415 l.  
 ———, anthelmintics tested against 269c.  
 ——— oncosphere, development 894a.  
 ——— ova, effect of temperature & humidity on survival 68a.  
 ——— in rat in Chile 78a.  
 — *parva* for *H. lineola* 29s.  
 — *pulchra* n.sp. in *Sorex trowbridgei* 143h.  
 — *upuparum* n.sp. in *Upupa epops* 208c.  
 — *virilis* n.sp. in *Sorex trowbridgei* 122g.  
*Hyostrogylus rubidus* ova, morphology 82a.  
*Hypoderaeum conoideum*, cuticular structure 791a.  
 — in duck in Turkey, first record 676c.  
*Hysterozonobia balistis* n.g., n.sp. in *Balistes capistratus* 143f.  
  
*Ibis ibis*, *Gigantobilharzia* n.sp. in 63d.  
*Ichthyotaenia adherens* to *Prosobothrium adherens* n.comb. 581c.  
*Ictalurus furcatus*, *Neochasmus* n.sp. in 403e.  
*Ictiobus bubalus*, *Nematobothrium* n.sp. in 578bq.  
*Idiogenes mahonae* n.sp. in *Lophotis ruficristata* 914y.  
*Idiogeninae* emended 41b.  
 — revised 656a.  
*Ilisha indica*, *Telegamatrix* n.g., n.sp. on 434b.  
Immunity, *Aphelenchoides besseyi* 290a.  
 —, *Ascaridia galli* 229a, 623n.  
 —, cestode larvae 949d.  
 —, *Cystocaulus nigrescens* 674b.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus* 674c.  
 —, — *viviparus* 51i, 143o, 164bd, 699m.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 272c, 299a, 534a.  
 —, eelworms in clover 299c.  
 —, — plants 66c.  
 —, — tobacco 271a.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 578m.

Immunity, helminths 189a, 503a.  
 —, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 228a, 238a.  
 —, *Hydatigera taeniaeformis* 578z.  
 —, *Litomosoides carinii* 578cp, 578cq.  
 —, *Longidorus sylphus* 158a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. 37b.  
 —, — *hapla* 139b.  
 —, — *incognita* var. *acrita* 139b.  
 —, *Nippostrongylus muris* 3d.  
 —, *Parorchis acanthus* 890a.  
 —, *Pratylenchus vulnus* 430b.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* 284a.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* 1a, 1b, 1c, 250f, 330i, 578bu, 578cy.  
 —, trichostrongylids 370b.  
Immunology, see also Serology.  
 —, *Ascaris lumbricoides* 256j.  
 —, *Cysticercus* 257b.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* 51i.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 933b.  
 —, helminths 443c.  
 —, *Schistosoma* spp. 118a.  
 —, — *mansoni* 22d, 578i.  
 —, schistosome dermatitis 578h.  
 —, schistosomiasis 182h, 182i, 578p.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* 193c, 256j.  
 —, trematodes 547a.  
 —, *Trichinella* 250c, 250d.  
 —, trichinelliasis 180a.  
Impala, schistosomes in 164i.  
India, ancylostomiasis 575d.  
 —, cercariae in snails 242a.  
 —, cerebrospinal filariasis 372b.  
 —, *Diplostomum* 623j.  
 —, dracontiasis 531n.  
 —, *Echinostoma revolutum* cercaria 242b.  
 —, *Enterobius* 240a.  
 —, filariid larvae 770a.  
 —, *Haemadipsa zeylanica agilis* 623k.  
 —, helminthology 638a.  
 —, helminths in man 117a, 835b.  
 —, hydatid 111b.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. 564a.  
 —, nematodes in sheep & goat 110a.  
 —, *Oesophagostomum apiostomum* 111b.  
 —, paramphistome cercariae 623v.  
 —, *Paramphistomum gotoi* 242c.  
 —, *Schistosoma haematobium* 383b.  
 —, — intermediaries 563b.  
 —, — *nasalis* 111a, 111c.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries 383a, 563c.  
 —, schistosomiasis 575a.  
 —, — haematobia 383c.  
 —, *Tetrameres* sp. 466d.  
 —, *Trichuris cynocephalus* 91b.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 241a.  
Indonesia, cysticerciasis 224a.  
 —, helminths in birds & mammals 381a.  
*Indoplanorbis exustus*, *Cercaria* n.spp. in 242b, 623h.  
 —, —, intermediary for *Pseudodiscus collinsi* 623u.  
 —, — *Schistosoma indicum* 623x.  
*Inermicapsifer arvicanthidis* in man in Africa 56a.  
*Inermiphylidium* n.g. for *Anthobothrium* pro parte 581c.  
 — *brachyascum* n.sp. in *Aethobatus californicus* 581c.

- Inermiphyllidium pulvinatum* n.comb. for *Anthobothrium pulvinatum* 581c.  
*Infula macrophallus* n.sp. in *Himantopus mexicanus* 122h.  
Insects, helminths in 973g.  
—, *Neoapectana* sp. in 621a.  
— transferring *Trichinella* 256n.  
—, *Tylenchida* in 427a.  
*Iotonchus schneideri* nom.nov. for *Mononchus dadayi* 694a.  
*Ips confusus*, *Aphelenchoides* sp. in 571c.  
—, *Aphelenchulus* sp. in 571c.  
— *typographus*, *Contortylenchus diplogaster* in 260b.  
—, nematodes in 960e.  
Iraq, *Bulinus* sp. 532b.  
—, — *truncatus* 84a.  
—, helminths in man 532a.  
—, schistosomiasis 84b.  
—, — & cancer 487c.  
Ireland, *Crepidostomum metoecus* 36f.  
—, *Echinococcus granulosus* 566a.  
—, eelworms in plants 639a.  
—, *Heterodera schachtii* 12a, 12b.  
Iris, eelworms in 763b.  
— *germanica*, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* in 763a.  
*Iselus bicornis*, *Helicometra* n.sp. in 675e.  
*Isoparorchis*, taxonomy & distribution 839a.  
— *trisimilitubis* in *Ophecephalus argus* in Japan 597c.  
Israel, filariasis 320a.  
—, helminths in domestic animals 440a.  
—, — — man 890b.  
—, *Schistosoma haematobium* 380a.  
—, schistosomiasis 8a, 235a.  
Italy, *Ancylostoma* 382a.  
—, ancylostomiasis 610a.  
—, cestodes in *Vulpes vulpes* 610b.  
—, *Diphyllbothrium latum* 550a.  
—, *Echinococcus granulosus* 518d.  
—, *Enterobius* 42a.  
—, free-living eelworms 513a, 615a.  
—, *Gongylonema pulchrum* 291a.  
—, helminths in animals 206o.  
—, — — dog 518a.  
—, — — — & cat 267b.  
—, — — man 291d, 382a, 814a, 914x.  
—, — — sheep 518c.  
—, hydatid 65a, 206a, 279a, 518d, 518g.  
—, hydatidosis 267a.  
—, liver-fluke 206e, 628b.  
—, *Meloidogyne incognita* 635a.  
—, nematodes in *Vulpes vulpes* 610b.  
—, *Tetrameres fissispina* 144a.  
—, *Thelazia rhodesii* 986b.  
*Ixoreus naevius*, *Alloparaksis dujardini* n.subsp. in 46f.  
Japan, *Bulinus striatulus* var. *japonicus* 877a.  
—, cestodes in fowl 504a, 983b.  
—, *Clonorchis sinensis* 877a.  
—, *Echinococcus granulosus* 597a.  
—, *Fasciola hepatica* 577e, 597b.  
—, fascioliasis 535c, 933a.  
—, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* 378a, 663a.  
Japan, *Heterodera glycines* 386a.  
—, hydatid 574a, 577c.  
—, *Isoparorchis trisimilitubis* 597c.  
—, *Meloidogyne hapla* 424b.  
—, — *incognita* var. *acrita* 424b.  
—, nematodes in man 819a.  
—, *Onchocerca cervicalis* & "Kasen" 567a, 577d.  
—, *Raillietina cesticillus* 983c.  
—, *Trichuris discolor* 774a.  
—, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 295a.  
Java, *Raillietina* sp. 381b.  
*Johnstonmawsonia* n.g. for *Rhabdochona coelorhynchi* 63g.  
— *murenophidis* n.sp. in *Murenophis robusta* 63g.  
*Julinea granatensis* n.g., n.sp. in *Julus terrestris* 914bi.  
*Julus terrestris*, *Julinea* n.g., n.sp. in 914bi.  
Jute, *Meloidogyne incognita* in 222b.  
Kashmir, *Hirudinea* 623z.  
Kenya, *Cysticercus bovis* 99a.  
—, *Fasciola gigantica* 637c.  
—, *Haemonchus contortus* 637a.  
—, paramphistomes 637b.  
—, schistosomes 164q.  
Kerguelen Island, free-living eelworms 248m.  
*Kniphofia*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* on 457e.  
*Knipowitschetrema echinatum* n.sp. in *Larus argentatus* 335a.  
Korea, *Clonorchis sinensis* 192a.  
—, helminths in man 578a.  
*Kraspedonema Gerlach nec Craspedonema Richters* to *Craspedonema* nom.nov. 682b.  
*Kuhnia brevoortia* n.sp. on *Brevoortia patronus* 301e.  
— *otolithis* to *Tagia otolithis* n.comb. 301e.  
*Labeo* spp., *Nematobothrium* n.sp. in 248i.  
*Labiostongylus kungi* n.sp. in *Macropus major* 673a.  
*Lagenorhynchus* spp., *Trigonocotyle* n.sp. in 553a.  
*Lagodon rhomboides*, *Pseudohaliotrema* n.sp. on 29u.  
*Lamellodiscus ignoratus* for *Diplectanum echeneis* 562a.  
— *indicus* n.sp. on *Sparus sabra* 562a.  
Lamprey, *Monogenea* on 929c.  
*Laruea* to *Haplostrongylus* 710.  
— *caudatum* to *Haplostrongylus caudatus* n.comb. 710.  
*Larus argentatus*, *Aporchis* n.sp. in 335a.  
—, *Brachylecithum* n.sp. in 335a.  
—, *Knipowitschetrema* n.sp. in 335a.  
—, trematodes in 335a.  
— *delawarensis*, *Stictodora* n.sp. in 539a.  
Larva migrans, visceral, in man, general account 881a.  
*Lasiiorhinus latifrons*, *Macropostrongylus* n.sp. in 673a.  
—, *Phascolostrongylus* n.sp. in 673a.  
*Latelmis volkmari*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Metaparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
*Lates calcarifer*, *Diplectanum* n.sp. on 562a.  
*Latheticus oryzae*, intermediary for *Hymenolepis diminuta* 623f.  
—, — — — *fraterna* 623e.



- Lauroia intermedia* n.sp. in *Dasytus novemcinctus* 178a.  
 Lebanon, helminths in man 496a.  
*Lecanicephaloidea* emended 581c.  
*Lecithochirica* n.tribe 710.  
*Lecithochiriinae* re-established 710.  
 — for *Sterrhurinae* 710.  
*Lecithochirium* for *Sterrhurus* spp. 710.  
 — *acutum* to *Brachyphallus acutus* n.comb. 710.  
 — *exodicum* to *Adinosoma exodica* n.comb. 710.  
 — *gravidum* to *Dissosaccus gravidus* n.comb. 710.  
 — *japonicum* to *Adinosoma japonica* n.comb. 710.  
 — *medius* to *Dissosaccus medius* n.comb. 710.  
 — *microstomum* to *Adinosoma microstoma* n.comb. 710.  
 — *parvum* to *Brachyphallus parvus* n.comb. 710.  
 — *polynemus* to *Dissosaccus polynemus* n.comb. 710.  
*Lecithodendrium cordiforme laxmii* synonym of *Prosthodendrium chilostomum* 923a.  
 — — *parvouterus* to *Prosthodendrium parvouterus* n.comb. 923a.  
*Lecithodesmus spinosus* n.sp. in *Balaenoptera borealis* 396b.  
*Lefua costata*, *Gyrodactylus* n.spp. on 675f.  
 Legumes, eelworms & disease in 140a, 277k.  
 —, *Heterodera göttingiana* in 431a.  
*Leimadophis poecilogyrus*, *Falcaustra mascula* in 283a.  
*Leiostomus xanthurus*, *Diclidophora* n.sp. on 438b.  
*Leimana urbani* to *Pharyngosetaria ardeae* 460b.  
*Lepidapedon gadi* in *Gadus* spp., life-history 318b.  
*Lepilemur ruficaudatus*, *Dipetalonema* n.sp. in 63e.  
*Lepocreadium incisum* n.sp. in *Melichthys buniva* 143f.  
*Leptagonus decagonus*, *Anisorchis* n.g., n.sp. in 675e.  
*Leptinotarsa decemlineata*, *Hexameris* n.sp. in 694b.  
*Leptodactylus pentadactylus*, *Catadiscus* n.sp. in 914c.  
*Leptosomatides conisetosum* n.sp. 248m.  
*Leptosomatum bathybiu* n.sp. 989.  
*Lepus*, helminths in 459a.  
 — *americanus*, *Multiceps serialis* in 163b.  
 — *californicus*, *Multiceps serialis coenuri* in 29 l.  
 — *crawshayi*, *Cittotaenia* n.sp. in 695.  
 — *europaeus*, *Coenurus serialis* in 681g.  
 Liberia, filariasis 330g.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 3b.  
 — — intermediaries 3c.  
 Life-history, *Acanthatrium oregonense* 122c.  
 —, *Allassogonoporus vespertilionis* 122c.  
 —, *Allocreadium* sp. 578bo.  
 —, *Amidostomum anseris* 578cm.  
 —, *Anafilaroides rostratus* 216b.  
 —, *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* 10a, 47j.  
 —, *Ascaridia galli* 122a, 623b.  
 —, *Ascocotyle diminuta* 522c.  
 —, *Asymphyllodora* sp. 914w.  
 —, *Azygia sebago* 578bl.  
 —, *Brachylaemus* sp. 914v.  
 —, — *erinacei* 285b.  
 —, *Bunodera eucaliae* 625b.  
 —, *Cercaria variglandis pyrazi* 593a.  
 —, cestodes 504a.  
 Life-history, *Crassiphiala bulboglossa* 578c.  
 —, *Diclidophora denticulata* 269g.  
 —, *Dicrocoeliidae* 959a.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* 116b.  
 —, *Didymozoidae* 578n.  
 —, *Diphyllobothrium cordiceps* 914h.  
 — — *latum* 463d.  
 —, *Diplostomulum phoxini* 208a, 269f.  
 —, *Diplostomum baeri* (?) 578b.  
 — — *pelmatoides* 269f.  
 —, *Diplotriaena* 682a.  
 —, *Dirofilaria aethiops* 269i, 269j.  
 — — *immitis* 82b.  
 —, *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* 929b.  
 —, *Eurytremia pancreaticum* 164f.  
 —, *Fasciola gigantica* 637c.  
 — — *hepatica* 647a.  
 —, *Fascioloides magna* 29m.  
 —, *Fibricola cratera* 122n.  
 —, *Filaroides bronchialis* 406b.  
 —, *Gigantobilharzia huttoni* 122f.  
 —, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* 449a.  
 —, *Habronema mansioni* 174e.  
 —, *Haastilesia tricolor* 46a.  
 —, *Hemicyclophora typica* 132a.  
 —, *Heterodera glycines* 281a.  
 —, *Hymenolepis citelli* 578bg.  
 — — *diminuta* 623f.  
 — — *farciniosa* 623d.  
 — — *fraterna* 623e.  
 —, *Lepidapedon gadi* 318b.  
 —, lungworms 525a.  
 —, *Metabronema salvelini* 19a.  
 —, *Metastrongylus* spp. 82c.  
 —, microfilariae in birds 29t.  
 —, *Moniezia benedeni* 623s.  
 — — *expansa* 623t.  
 —, *Muellerius capillaris* 984c.  
 —, *Nematodirus spathiger* 4d.  
 —, *Neoscaris vitulorum* 623y.  
 —, *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis* 248e.  
 — — *muris* 578cn, 578df.  
 —, *Notocotylus urbanensis* 894b.  
 —, *Oochoristica deserti* 122v.  
 —, *Ophidascaris filaria* 578cb.  
 —, *Orientobilharzia dattai* 623p.  
 —, *Ornithofilaria fallisensis* 578cr.  
 —, *Parafasciolopsis fasciolaemorphia* 555a.  
 —, *Paramphistomum hiberniae* 248a.  
 — — *microbothrioides* 790c.  
 —, *Physaloptera phrynosoma* 29f.  
 —, *Plagiorchis arcuatus* 308d.  
 —, *Porrocaecum decipiens* 122j.  
 —, progenetic trematodes 92b.  
 —, *Pseudhyptiasmus dollfusi* 6b.  
 —, *Pseudodiscus collinsi* 623u.  
 —, *Raillietina cesticius* 308r, 983c.  
 —, *Schistosoma bovis* 357a.  
 — — *haematobium* 383b.  
 — — *indicum* 623x.  
 —, *Setaria marshalli* 582a.  
 —, *Sphaerulariopsis* 677d.  
 —, *Stephanostomum baccatum* 89b.  
 —, *Stephanurus dentatus* 29q.  
 —, *Stictodora tridactyla* 122u.  
 —, strongyles 308w.  
 —, *Subulura jacchi* 221a.

- Life-history, Tetrarhynchidae 522b.  
 —, *Thysanosoma actinioides* 699g.  
 —, *Toxascaris leonina* 578bz.  
 —, *Toxocara cati* 578ca.  
 —, *Triacnophorus lucii* 692c.  
 —, *Trichinella* 256n.  
 —, *Trichobilharzia adamsi* 89d.  
 —, — *oregonensis* 163h.  
 —, — *physellae* 29a.  
 —, *Urotocis tholonetensis* 368a.  
*Ligula intestinalis*, healing of wounds 791d.  
 — in *Lutra canadensis* 332b.  
 —, morphology 578w.  
*Lilium* spp., *Aphelenchoides fragariae* in 457d.  
 Lily, Easter, *Pratylenchus* spp. in 271c.  
 —, eelworms in 103a.  
 Lima bean, *Meloidogyne incognita* in 430a.  
*Limanda limanda*, *Gyrodactylus* n.sp. on 675e.  
*Limax*, *Brachylaemus* sp. cercariae in 914v.  
*Limnaea caillaudi*, intermediary for *Fasciola gigantica* 637c.  
 — *cubensis*, bionomics & control 526a.  
 — *luteola*, *Cercaria* n.spp. in 242a, 385a.  
 —, intermediary for *Orientobilharzia dattai* 623p.  
 — *natalensis*, *Cercaria* n.sp. in 336j.  
 — *obrussa*, intermediary for *Fasciola hepatica* in Mexico 647a.  
 — *ollula*, morphology & oecology 933a.  
 — *peregra*, intermediary for *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* 929b.  
 — *reflexa*, strigoid metacercaria in echinostome redia in 625a.  
 — *truncatula*, control 678a.  
 — —, *Fasciola hepatica* in 577e.  
*Limnatis nilotica*, biology 594h.  
*Linstowia* spp., morphology of female genitalia 611a.  
 Liocercidae n.fam. 711.  
 Lion, *Dirofilaria repens* in 47i.  
 —, hydatid in 928a.  
*Liophis miliaria*, *Alipptrema* n.g., n.sp. in 516a.  
*Lippia nodiflora*, *Meloidogyne* in 372c.  
*Litchi chinensis* not attacked by *Radopholus similis* 622f.  
*Litomosoides carinii*, acetylcholine demonstrated 269e.  
 —, effect of diethylcarbamazine & metabolites 528c.  
 —, growth rate 943a.  
 — in rat, resistance 578cq.  
 — —, serology 578bj.  
 — — *Sigmodon hispidus*, diethylcarbamazine 164bb.  
 — — —, JGS-110 342a.  
 — — —, resistance 578cp.  
 Liver-fluke in equines in Italy 628b.  
 — ruminants in France 206d.  
 — — Italy 206e.  
 — — Sardinia 206e.  
 — sheep & cattle, Distomoson 237a.  
 — —, emetine 948c.  
 —, technique for detecting in sheep 518h.  
 — — diagnosing 628c.  
*Loa* in man & monkey, relation of infection 47d.  
 — *Mandrillus leucophaeus*, nocturnal periodicity 47u.  
*Loa* reviewed 340a.  
 — *loa* in *Chrysops*, development 47u.  
 — — — *silacea*, migration 47c.  
 — — — eye of man 538a.  
 — — — man, control 636a.  
 — — —, epidemiology 47y.  
 — — —, periodicity 47x.  
 — — —, transmission 47r.  
 — — — in West Africa, epidemiology 8c.  
 — —, microfilarial uptake by *Chrysops* 8e.  
 — — transmitted by *Chrysops* spp. 47u.  
 Loiasis & encephalitis in man 401a.  
 — in man 15b, 15d, 302j.  
 — & peripheral nerve involvement in man 302i.  
 Loimoinae emended 163d.  
*Loimopapillosum dasyatis* n.g., n.sp. on *Dasyatis americana* 163d.  
*Loimos scoliodoni* redescribed 438b.  
*Longicyatholaimus trichocauda* n.sp. 175a.  
*Longidorus microdorus* n.comb. 513a.  
 — *sylphus* in plants, resistance 158a.  
 — — & root rot in peppermint 158a.  
*Lophotis ruficristata*, *Idiogenes* n.sp. in 914y.  
 —, *Railietina* n.sp. in 914y.  
*Lota lota*, *Azygia lucii* in 965g.  
 — —, *Raphidascaris acus* in 929f.  
 Lucerne, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 139e, 140i, 271b.  
 —, — — & bacterial wilt in 534a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 37b.  
*Lumpenus* spp., *Helicometra* n.sp. in 675e.  
 Lungworms in cattle, epidemiology 51g.  
 — — in Hungary 850g.  
 — — deer in Germany 671a.  
 — & husk in cattle 155a.  
 — in pig in Britain 51h.  
 — — ruminants in Czechoslovakia 929e.  
 — — —, treatment by aerosols 223b.  
 — — sheep, Ditrizin 712i.  
 — — —, emetine hydrochloride 850e.  
 — — — & goat, treatment 206f.  
 — — — in Hungary 589a.  
 — — — Spain, intermediaries & treatment 525a.  
 — — —, treatment 308u, 927a.  
 — — — in Turkey 303f.  
 — & swine influenza in pig, effect of weather 395a.  
*Lutra canadensis*, *Ligula intestinalis* in 332b.  
*Luttreola vison*, trematodes in 689d.  
 Lutz, A., bibliography 915a.  
*Lutztrema* sp. in *Haplopterus ventralis* 623a.  
 — *skrabini* n.sp. in *Turdus merula* 984f.  
 Luxembourg, *Hirudinea* 736a.  
 —, *Hirudo medicinalis* 736b.  
*Lycaon pictus*, *Taenia* n.sp. in 695.  
*Lyperosomum sinuosum* in *Florida caerulea*, re-described 652a.  
 — *turdia* in *Turdus merula* 984f.  
*Lyrurus tetrax*, helminths in 455b.  
*Macaca*, hydatid in 111b.  
 —, *Oesophagostomum apistomum* in 111b.  
 — *irus*, *Wuchereria* spp. in 302 l.  
 — *radiata*, *Trichuris cynocephalus* in 91b.  
 — *speciosa*, *Dipetalonema digitatum* in 269k.  
*Macacus rhesus*, *Schistosoma japonicum* in 284a.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

*Macracanthorhynchus ingens* in *Procyon lotor* 143k.  
*Macrobrachium nipponensis*, *Genarchopsis* n.sp. in 324b.  
*Macropostrongylus lasiorhini* n.sp. in *Lasiorhinus latifrons* 673a.  
*Macropus major*, *Labiostongylus* n.sp. in 673a.  
*Macrovalvutrema sinaloense* n.g., n.sp. on *Micro-pogon ectenes* 187a.  
Madagascar, schistosomiasis 540b.  
Maize, eelworms in 271g.  
Malaya, *Dinobdella ferox* 578bi.  
—, helminths in man 433a.  
—, microfilariae in animals 578cw.  
—, *Wuchereria* spp. 302 l.  
Mammals, cestodes in 332d.  
—, helminths in 331a, 381a, 677b.  
—, *Schistosoma haematobium* in 250b.  
Man, AB 5 207c, 767b.  
—, ACTH 135b.  
—, *Acanthocheilonema perstans* in 801b.  
—, acridine 296c, 296d.  
—, — compounds 666a.  
—, Aloxyn 888a.  
—, alveolar hydatid in 374a, 514b, 911a, 911b, 914q.  
—, aminoacridine 415k.  
—, *Ancylostoma* in 382a.  
—, — *duodenale* in 333a, 657a.  
—, ancylostomiasis in 62b, 62d, 64a, 200a, 256c, 267c, 333c, 352a, 361k, 443g, 575d, 575e, 610a, 725a, 728a, 822a, 852c, 860b, 885a, 885b.  
—, — & anaemia in 62e.  
—, — — cardiac insufficiency in 852a.  
—, antibiotics 619a.  
—, antrypol 556a.  
—, areca nut decoction 87ii.  
—, ascariasis in 109a, 121a, 287a, 443f, 573c, 612a, 795a, 864a, 883a, 886a, 941d, 969a.  
—, — & hepatic abscess in 821b.  
—, — — intestinal obstruction in 810c, 961c.  
—, — — jaundice in 398a.  
—, ascarids in 285a.  
—, *Ascaris* in 193b, 296b, 304a, 313a, 384a, 407a, 407b, 415j, 483a, 590a, 647c, 871h, 920c.  
—, — & gall-stones in 811c.  
—, — — granuloma in 478b.  
—, — — intestinal occlusion in 443 l, 594a.  
—, — larvae in 914r.  
—, — *lumbricoides* in 563a.  
—, — — & intestinal obstruction in 575c.  
—, — — priapism in 53b.  
—, — — in urethra in 778a.  
—, atebryn 584a, 647g, 670a.  
—, banocide 376a.  
—, benzine enemata 612e.  
—, carbon tetrachloride with chenopodium oil 348a.  
—, cestodes in 594f.  
—, — & appendicitis in 69a.  
—, — in appendix of 519a.  
—, chloroquine 217a.  
—, — phosphate 330q.  
—, Citral 594e.  
—, clonorchiasis in 47n, 579a.

Man, *Clonorchis* & gall-stones in 811c.  
—, — *sinensis* in 192a, 314a.  
—, — — & cancer in 217b.  
—, coenuriasis in 432a.  
—, *Coenurus cerebralis* in 587b.  
—, — *multiceps* in 6a.  
—, cortisone 330h, 874a.  
—, — & ACTH 90a.  
—, creeping eruption in 648c.  
—, cysticerciasis in 15c, 224a, 321a, 336 l, 414b, 524c, 644b, 720a, 746a, 830a, 836b, 871f, 887b, 925a, 934b, 941f, 970a.  
—, *Cysticercus cellulosae* in 766a.  
—, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* & *Fasciola hepatica* in 735a.  
—, diethylcarbazine 531c.  
—, diethylene diamine dilaurate 207j.  
—, *Diphyllobothrium* in 415e, 415f, 415g, 415h, 974a.  
—, — anaemia in 585a, 931a.  
—, — *latum* in 77a, 489a.  
—, *Dipylidium caninum* in 90b, 152b.  
—, — — & *Hymenolepis diminuta* in 941g.  
—, dracontiasis in 531n.  
—, *Dracunculus medinensis* in 70a, 85e, 302e.  
—, *Echinococcus* in 374a.  
—, eelworm ova in 546f.  
—, egressin 500b.  
—, emetine hydrochloride with chloroquine diphosphate 443b.  
—, enterobiasis in 49a, 121b, 123a, 123b, 294a, 365a, 545b, 548b, 594j, 612c, 612d, 618c, 798a, 821a, 857a, 866a, 871b, 871c, 942a, 980a.  
—, *Enterobius* in 42a, 240a, 559a, 647b, 914be, 920d.  
—, — & appendicitis in 247e, 253a.  
—, — *vermicularis* in 122r, 322b.  
—, Enterovioform 531d.  
—, *Fasciola* in 768a, 822b.  
—, — *gigantica* in 667a.  
—, — *hepatica* in 762a, 866b, 878a, 908b, 934a.  
—, — — & spontaneous pneumothorax in 852b.  
—, fascioliasis in 916a.  
—, filariasis in 1d, 8b, 21a, 47p, 47w, 60a, 125d, 302d, 302g, 320a, 330g, 359a, 461a, 509a, 544b, 575b, 826a, 859a, 905a.  
—, — & elephantiasis in 21b.  
—, — — eosinophilia in 655c, 775a.  
—, — — lymphangitis in 345a.  
—, — — urticaria in 623 l.  
—, — bancrofti in 164a, 186a, 359c, 361i.  
—, — malayi in 302f.  
—, filix mas 845b.  
—, — with acridine 256h.  
—, fouadin 330e, 501a.  
—, gentian violet 831a.  
—, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* in 67a, 378a.  
—, *Gongylonema* in 871e.  
—, — *pulchrum* in 291a, 367b.  
—, helminthiasis in 399a, 47a.  
—, helminths in 47a, 47o, 117a, 184a, 193a, 215a, 224b, 239b, 291d, 296a, 303e, 327b, 330c, 330d, 330k, 333b, 336a, 344a, 382a, 433a, 443c, 443e, 443h, 444a, 496a, 497a, 499a, 531m, 532a, 544a, 545a, 546a, 546i, 578a, 578cs, 578dd, 585b, 641v, 645a,



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- 648a, 648b, 649b, 681a, 681b, 729a, 798b, 806a, 814a, 817a, 835b, 852f, 857b, 860a, 863a, 890b, 898a, 898b, 898c, 914x, 915d, 920e, 939d, 972a, 988, 991.
- & abdominal pain in 135a.
- — — appendicitis in 448a.
- — — cancer in 61b.
- — — chyluria in 339a.
- — — deficiency diseases in 503b.
- — — dysentery in 157a, 296e.
- — — eosinophilia in 188a, 207g, 580a, 619b, 655b, 655d, 972b.
- — — eye disease in 490a.
- — — intestinal obstruction in 879b.
- — — perforation in 917a.
- — — in muscle of 963a.
- — — & subphrenic abscess in 879a.
- — — in (text-book) 998.
- — — & tropical eosinophilia in 361g, 554a.
- — — tumours in 603c.
- — — vitamin B deficiency in 62c.
- Heterophyes in 361h.
- hetrazan 333e, 641a, 641b, 647f.
- hexylresorcinol 820a, 920b.
- hookworm in 45a, 909a, 920c.
- hydatid in 65a, 80a, 86a, 142a, 190a, 195a, 198a, 206a, 264a, 275a, 279a, 316a, 329a, 346a, 388a, 398b, 402b, 407c, 407d, 408a, 412a, 417a, 417b, 417c, 477a, 484a, 484b, 484c, 484d, 486a, 486b, 486c, 486d, 486e, 486f, 492a, 492b, 500a, 514c, 529a, 533a, 533b, 574a, 583a, 585c, 618a, 644c, 651a, 726a, 738a, 742a, 742b, 759a, 759b, 780a, 782a, 787a, 788b, 789a, 799a, 810a, 810b, 825a, 834a, 836a, 838a, 840a, 840b, 840c, 840d, 848a, 852c, 852d, 855a, 858b, 861a, 875a, 908a, 911c, 911d, 912a, 914r, 914z, 922b, 934c, 935a, 937a, 937b, 941b, 941c, 944a, 952a, 953a, 953b, 955a, 956c, 958a, 958b, 961a, 961b.
- Hymenolepis diminuta in 783a, 914s.
- — — nana in 77b, 78a, 594g.
- Inermicapsifer arvicanthidis in 56a.
- iodized thymol 346b.
- Loa in 47d.
- — — loa in 8c, 47r, 47x, 47y, 538a, 636a.
- loiasis in 15b, 15d, 302j.
- — — & encephalitis in 401a.
- — — peripheral nerve involvement in 302i.
- male fern 410c, 410d.
- Mansonella ozzardi in 641 l, 801b.
- Mapha-Vermexan 173a.
- mepacrine 48a, 81b, 274a, 410b, 845e.
- Microfilaria bancrofti n.var. in 207 l.
- microfilariae in 685a.
- — — in skin 164s, 164t.
- miracid-D 247b, 315c.
- Necator americanus in 182 l, 914bb.
- nematode larva in 323a.
- — — larvae in nervous tissue 914bk.
- — — & visceral eosinophilia in 278b.
- nematodes in 336c, 558a, 819a, 914bc, 920f.
- — — appendix of 610c, 618d.
- — — & bronchial symptoms in 478a.
- — — in central nervous system 36a.
- nematolyt 596b.
- nilodin 15a, 336e.
- Man, notezine 655e, 739a.
- , Omniverm 734a.
- , Onchocerca volvulus in 47e, 47f, 53c, 53d, 67h, 164v, 590c.
- , onchocerciasis in 47q, 62a, 62f, 74a, 200b, 413a, 421a, 684a, 784b, 905a.
- , — & ocular lesions in 761a.
- , Opisthorchis & cancer in 181a.
- , — viverrini in 327a.
- , oxytetracycline 341a.
- , paragonimiasis in 97a, 217c, 217d, 249a, 273a, 476a, 862a, 887a, 900a, 941a.
- , Paragonimus in 463c, 777a.
- , — westermanii in abdominal wall of 568a.
- , parasites in 677a, 956b, 973b, 973c.
- , Physaloptera sp. in 403h.
- , piperazine 85b, 95b, 275b, 414c, 443d, 443i, 443j, 443k, 443m, 531k, 605b, 777b.
- , — adipate 81d, 159a, 443a, 531 l, 572b, 594c, 596a.
- , — citrate 3g, 3h, 33a, 59c, 330j, 330r, 374b, 578cc, 578de, 605a, 827a, 845c, 854a, 882a.
- , — compounds 765a.
- , — derivatives 128a.
- , — hexahydrate 59b, 170a.
- , — hydrate 81g, 152a, 267d, 448b, 500b, 595a, 880a, 915h.
- , — salts 845d.
- , pumpkin seed extract 647e.
- , quinacrine hydrochloride 330q.
- , santonin 612b, 914bf.
- , Schistosoma haematobium in 53a, 330o, 333a, 333d, 380a, 511a, 666b.
- , — — & haematemesis in 302h.
- , — japonicum in 330 l, 402a.
- , — mansoni in 36g, 233a, 336k, 436a, 640a, 641e, 642b, 800c, 800f, 800h, 800j, 800k, 800 l, 800m, 800o, 800p, 800q, 800r, 800s, 800t, 800u, 800v, 800x.
- , — — & anaemia in 641o.
- , — — eosinophilia in 784a.
- , — — hepatosplenomegaly in 800g.
- , — — liver fibrosis in 330f.
- , — — schistosomal toxæmia in 619c.
- , — rodhaini in 336d.
- , schistosomal granuloma in 343a.
- , schistosome dermatitis in 72a, 593a, 618b.
- , schistosomes in 214a.
- , schistosomiasis in 8a, 84b, 100a, 156a, 229c, 235a, 247a, 247c, 293a, 302b, 330n, 355a, 366a, 393a, 503c, 540a, 540b, 575a, 590b, 641k, 684b, 745a, 800b, 800c, 800i, 800n, 800w, 803a, 856a, 940a, 956a, 994, 1004.
- , — & appendicitis in 393d.
- , — — Banti's syndrome in 619d.
- , — — cancer in 487c, 572a, 573e.
- , — — cor pulmonale in 247d.
- , — — hepatic granulomatosis in 379a.
- , — — liver cirrhosis in 803b.
- , — — involvement in 125a.
- , — haematobia in 98a, 383c, 486g, 487a, 590d, 838b, 868a.
- , — japonica in 586a.
- , — mansoni in 328a, 350a, 641p, 744a, 813a, 919a, 919b, 997, 1008.
- , — — & Budd-Chiari's syndrome in 754b.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Man, schistosomiasis mansonii & cor pulmonale in 910a.  
 —, — — dermatoses in 754a.  
 —, stannous oxide 207d, 767a.  
 —, stibophen 330m.  
 —, *Strongyloides stercoralis* in 85d, 641n.  
 —, — — & tropical eosinophilia in 361d.  
 —, strongyloidiasis in 743a.  
 —, suramin sodium 3i, 200c.  
 —, *Taenia* in 607a.  
 —, — *saginata* in 13a, 58a, 193c, 300a, 340g, 409a, 478c, 587a, 788a.  
 —, taeniasis in 846a.  
 —, tartar emetic 250k.  
 —, Tasnon 595c.  
 —, terramycin 266a, 341b, 349b.  
 —, tetrachlorethylene 85c.  
 —, *Thelazia callipaeda* in 779a.  
 —, thymol 346c.  
 —, tin oxide 913a.  
 —, toxicity of antimony-III-pyrocatechin disulphonate of sodium to 572c.  
 —, — — chenopodium oil to 106a.  
 —, — — filix mas to 760a.  
 —, — — phenothiazine to 95a.  
 —, — — tartar emetic to 2a, 573b.  
 —, — — tetrachlorethane to 15e.  
 —, trematode in brain of 941e.  
 —, trematodes in 547a.  
 —, *Trichinella* in 256n, 312b, 898c, 914m.  
 —, — — brain of 607b.  
 —, trichinelliasis in 59a, 119a, 151b, 180a, 256o, 257c, 257i, 312a, 400a, 602a, 651b, 681e, 730a, 804a, 807a, 858a, 896a.  
 —, *Trichuris* in 594d, 909a.  
 —, — *trichiura* in 524b.  
 —, tropical eosinophilia in 207i.  
 —, Uvilon 595b.  
 —, vermizym 837a.  
 —, visceral larva migrans in 881a.  
 —, *Wuchereria* spp. in 302 l.  
 —, — *bancrofti* in 3b, 241a, 295a, 548a, 641 l, 641m, 737a.  
 —, — — & elephantiasis & hydrocele in 125c.  
 —, — — retro-peritoneal lymphangitis in 732a.  
 —, — *malayi* & tropical eosinophilia in 315e.  
 —, Wurm-Agen 416a.  
*Mandrillus leucophaeus*, *Loa* in 47u.  
 Mango, *Pratylenchus brachyurus* on 622g.  
 —, *Rotylenchus* sp. on 622g.  
*Manis* spp., *Metadavainea* n.g., n.sp. in 536b.  
 — —, *Raillietina* n.sp. in 536b.  
 — *gigantea*, *Hymenolepis* n.sp. in 536b.  
 — *javanica*, *Raillietina* n.sp. in 536b.  
 — *tricuspis*, *Raillietina* n.sp. in 536b.  
*Mansonella ozzardi* in man in Brazil 641 l.  
 — — — — Venezuela 801b.  
*Maritrema*, key to spp. 914 l.  
 — reviewed 250j.  
 — *glandulosa* n.sp. in *Florida caerulea* 250j.  
 — *ornithorhynchus* n.sp. in *Ornithorhynchus anatinus* 914 l.  
 — *patulus* n.sp. in *Tringa solitaria* 250j.  
*Mastomys coucha*, *Schistosoma rodhaini* in 207a.  
*Matthesonema tylosa* n.g., n.sp. in *Tylos latreillii* 694d.  
*Mauritius*, *Eurytrema pancreaticum* 164f.  
 —, *Mecistocirrus digitatus* 164g.  
 —, paramphistome intermediaries 164m.  
 —, *Schistosoma haematobium* intermediary 164m.  
 —, schistosomiasis 540b.  
*Mazocraeoides georgei* redescribed 280a.  
 — *opisthonema* n.sp. on *Opisthonema oglinum* 280a.  
 Meat, *Trichinella* in 786a.  
*Mecistocirrus digitatus* in ruminants in Mauritius 164g.  
 Mediterranean countries, hydatid 914z.  
 —, free-living eelworms 513b, 513c.  
*Medon ripicola*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Proparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
*Megalobrama terminalis*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
*Melanoides flavidus*, *Cercaria* n.sp. in 623i.  
 — *tuberculata*, *Cercaria* n.sp. in 405a.  
 —, trematode larva in 434c.  
*Melichthys buniva*, *Cleptodiscus* n.sp. in 143f.  
 —, *Lepocreadium* n.sp. in 143f.  
*Meloidogyne* in *Begonia multiflora*, hot-water treatment 426a.  
 — — carrot, seasonal variation in population 358a.  
 — — cotton in Peru 527a, 565b.  
 — — *Eclipta alba* 372c.  
 — — *Lippia nodiflora* 372c.  
 — — melon, soil fumigants tested 140n.  
 —, morphology & function related 270e.  
 — in olive 423a.  
 — — peach, hot-water treatment 140 l.  
 — — pepper & other plants in Yugoslavia 688a.  
 —, perineal patterns 37a.  
 — in plants, effect of soil type 451a.  
 — — —, general account 134a.  
 — — — in Gold Coast, new records 397b.  
 — — — — Holland, new records 457b.  
 — — *Prunus mahaleb*, hot-water treatment 140 l.  
 — — tobacco, control 360a.  
 — — —, D-D 139j, 226a, 277g.  
 — — —, Dowfume W-85 139j, 277g.  
 — spp. in Belgium, distribution 426a.  
 — — & black shank in tobacco 270a.  
 — — in lucerne, resistant varieties 37b.  
 — — — plants in Australia 389a.  
 — — — — Holland 457c.  
 — —, technique for identifying 37a.  
 — — in tobacco, effect of rotations 270h.  
 — — — — in India 564a.  
 — — — rose, popular account 724a.  
 — *hapla* larvae, attraction by tomato seedlings 143 l.  
 — — in plants in Britain 34c.  
 — — — — Japan 424b.  
 — — — soya bean, resistance 139b.  
 — *incognita* & disease in *Chrysanthemum morifolium*, control 622i.  
 — — in jute 222b.  
 — — — lima bean, effect of nitrogen source 430a.  
 — — — plants in Brazil 915f.  
 — — — soya bean 38m, 270d.  
 — — — tobacco in Italy 635a.  
 — — var. *acrita* in cotton, treatment 211a.  
 — — — —, electrical treatment ineffective 363a.

- Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* & *Fusarium* wilt in cotton **139g**, **277d**.  
 — — — — Granville wilt in tobacco **270g**.  
 — — — — in *Iris germanica* **763a**.  
 — — — — plants in Japan **424b**.  
 — — — — & root rot in cotton in Peru **38d**.  
 — — — — in soil, ethylene dibromide **38j**.  
 — — — — soya bean, resistance **139b**.  
 — — — —, thermal death point **39c**.  
 — — — — in tomato in Peru **485a**.  
 — — — — —, phosphorus content **578by**.  
 — *javanica* in tobacco in Rhodesia, control by crop rotation **446a**.  
 — — subsp. in soya bean **38m**, **270d**.  
*Melolontha*, *Pseudomermis* n.sp. in **6d**.  
 Melon, *Meloidogyne* in **140n**.  
*Menticirrhus americanus*, *Choricotyle* n.sp. on **301f**.  
 Mermithidae in Russia **692b**.  
*Mesocestoides* spp. in North America, morphology & taxonomy **957a**.  
 — *corti*, synonymy **957a**.  
 — *jonesi* n.sp. in *Urocyon cinereoargenteus* **581b**.  
 — *lineatus* in dog in Spain, first record **914i**.  
 — *manteri* synonym of *Mesocestoides corti* **957a**.  
 — *variabilis* synonym of *Mesocestoides corti* **957a**.  
*Metabronema salvelini* in *Salvelinus fontinalis*, life-history **19a**.  
*Metacercaria* in *Colisa lalia* **601a**.  
*Metacercariae* in *Fundulus bermudae* **46b**.  
*Metachromadora quadribulba* n.sp. **682b**.  
 — *spiralis* n.sp. **175a**.  
*Metadavainea aelleni* n.g., n.sp. in *Manis tricuspis* & *M. gigantea* **536b**.  
*Metadelphis alvarengai* n.sp. in *Eptesicus* sp. **491a**.  
*Metagonimoides oregonensis* in *Mustela vison* **403j**.  
*Metamicrocotyla macracantha* n.comb. for *Microcotyle macracantha* **438b**.  
*Metastrongylus* in pig in Britain **203b**.  
 — spp., life-history **82c**.  
*Metorchis hovorkai* n.sp. in *Nyroca nyroca* **965f**.  
 Mexico, *Aphelenchoides cocophilus* **797a**.  
 —, cestodes in birds **41c**.  
 —, *Enterobius* **647b**.  
 —, *Filaroides* n.sp. **334b**.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* **647a**.  
 —, helminths in cat & dog **334b**.  
 —, — — *Nasua narica* **122x**.  
 —, microfilariae in birds **46e**.  
 —, Monogenea **438a**.  
 —, — on fish **914a**.  
 —, onchocerciasis **413a**.  
 —, *Pontobdella macrothela* **334a**.  
*Microbilharzia hoepflii* n.comb. for *Ornithobilharzia hoepflii* **623c**.  
*Microcotyle chrysophrii* larva, morphology **536e**.  
 — *incomparabilis* to *Pyragraphorus incomparabilis* n.comb. **438b**.  
 — *macracantha* to *Metamicrocotyla macracantha* n.comb. **438b**.  
 — *pomatomi* redescribed **438b**.  
 — *scomberomori* n.sp. on *Scomberomorus maculatus* **438b**.  
*Microcotyloides impudicus* n.sp. on *Polynemus approximans* **187b**.  
*Microfilaria bancrofti* var. *vauceli* n.var. in man **207 l**.  
 — *mossambica* n.sp. in *Raphicerus campestris* **333f**.  
 — *raphiceri* n.sp. in *Raphicerus campestris* **333f**.  
 Microfilariae in *Aedes aegypti*, intake **67f**.  
 — — animals in Malaya **578cw**.  
 — — birds, life-history **29t**.  
 — — in Mexico, new host records **46e**.  
 — — chimpanzee, hetrazan **85f**.  
 — — Corvidae, seasonal variation in infection **29x**.  
 — — gorilla, hetrazan **85f**.  
 — — *Heterohyrax syriacus* **133c**.  
 — — man in West Indies **685a**.  
 — — renal tissue culture of *Papio sphinx* **361j**.  
 — simulated by fungal spores **330b**.  
 — in skin of man **164s**, **164t**.  
 —, technique for collecting from blood **164ba**.  
 —, — — concentrating **8d**, **47b**.  
*Microaimus oblongilaimus* n.sp. **175a**.  
*Micromalus parallelepipedus*, *Parasitylenchoides* n.sp. in **427a**.  
*Microphalloidea* n.superf. **710**.  
*Micropogon ectenes*, *Macrovalvitrema* n.g., n.sp. on **187a**.  
 —, *Pterinotrematoides* n.g., n.sp. on **187a**.  
*Microtus* sp., *Heligmosomum* n.sp. in **984g**.  
 —, *Hymenolepis* n.sp. in **984g**.  
 — *arvalis*, *Echinococcus alveolaris* in **914q**.  
 — *mirhanreini*, helminths in **984e**.  
 — *oeconomus mehelyi*, *Notocotylus noyeri* in **546b**.  
 — —, *Plagiorchis muris* in **546b**.  
*Milvus govinde*, *Neyralla* n.g., n.sp. in **914k**.  
*Misgurnus fossilis anguillicaudatus*, *Gyrodactylus* n.spp. on **675f**.  
 Mites, oribatid, see Oribatid mites.  
*Molinema* to *Dipetalonema* **143d**.  
 Molluscicides, abietic acid & derivatives **3f**.  
 —, antibiotics tested **342c**.  
 —, chemicals tested **578r**.  
 —, copper ricinoleate **641w**.  
 —, copper sulphate **630b**, **641g**, **641s**, **642a**.  
 —, di-nitro-*o*-cresol **678a**.  
 —, dinitro-*o*-cyclohexylphenol **578s**.  
 —, iron salts **207k**.  
 —,  $\beta$ -nitrostyrene tested **572d**.  
 —, Rimocidin **342c**.  
 —, sodium pentachlorophenate **526a**, **630b**, **642a**.  
 —, — — in rubber waste product **641r**.  
 —, technique for applying **641j**.  
 —, — — dispersing **330s**.  
 —, — — wetting **250n**.  
 Molluscs, fresh-water, in Portuguese overseas territories **703**.  
*Monachus albiventer*, *Anisakis* n.sp. in **335b**.  
*Monhystera cambari* to *Gammarinema cambari* n.comb. **694d**.  
 — *multisetosa* n.sp. **191a**.  
 — *paramacrura* n.sp. **513a**.  
 — *paravillosa* n.sp. **513a**.  
*Moniezia* in sheep, control **712h**.  
 — —, seasonal variation & control **308b**.  
 — —, tin arsenate **948b**.  
 — spp., acetyl saponin tested against **110b**.  
 — —, *Nosema helminthorum* in **164o**.  
 — *benedeni*, life-history **623s**.  
 — *expansa*, life-history **623t**.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

Mongolia, helminths in domestic animals 1001.  
 Monkey, diethylcarbamazine excretion 528b.  
 —, *Loa* in 47d.  
*Monocotyle* emended 914a.  
 — *diademalis* n.sp. on *Dasyatis* spp. 914a.  
*Monocotylidae* emended 914a.  
*Monogenea*, evolution of clamps 301f.  
 — on fish 163d.  
 — — in Czechoslovakia 929c.  
 — — — Mexico 438a, 914a.  
 — — — Pacific 150a.  
 — — — Russia 675f.  
 — lamprey in Czechoslovakia 929c.  
*Mononchus dadayi* to *Iotonchus schneideri* nom.nov. 694a.  
 — *micoletzkyi* n.sp. 513a.  
 — *risoeciae* n.sp. 915c.  
 — *rotundicaudatus* of Schulz, 1934 to *M. schulzi* nom.nov. 127a.  
 — *schulzi* nom.nov. for *M. rotundicaudatus* of Schulz, 1934 127a.  
 — (*Sporonchulus*) *micoletzkyi* n.sp. 513a.  
*Monorchidinae* restored 711.  
*Monorchinae* for Proctotrematinae 711.  
*Mordvilkovia gravida* n.comb. for *Dollfustrema gravidum* 259a.  
*Morelia argus*, *Ophidascaris filaria* in 578cb.  
*Morica favierei*, cysticeroid in 968a.  
 Morocco, ancylostomiasis 852e.  
 —, *Fasciola* 768a.  
 —, helminths in domestic animals 206p.  
 —, — man 852f.  
 Morphology, *Acanthostomum caballeri* 493a.  
 —, — *scyphocephalum* 493a.  
 —, *Allocreadium* sp. 578bo.  
 —, *Ancyrocephalus van benedenii* 318c.  
 —, *Apharyngostrigea ibis* 652a.  
 —, *Aphelenchoides parietinus* 248j.  
 —, *Aprocta turgida* 460b.  
 —, *Ascaris* 256a.  
 —, — *cuspidatum* 968a.  
 —, *Australorhis centimetralis* 283b, 442a.  
 —, *Axine belones* larva 536e.  
 —, *Biomphalaria alexandrina* 47bb.  
 —, — *boissyi* 332c.  
 —, *Catoptroides lacustris* 29k.  
 —, *Chabertia ovina* larva 223a.  
 —, *Claparèdiella* spp. 842b.  
 —, *Cooperia oncophora* 949j.  
 —, *Corynosoma hadweni* 122m.  
 —, — *wegeneri* 122m.  
 —, *Cyclastera capito* 301d.  
 —, *Desmoscolecidae* 842c.  
 —, *Digena* 578bn.  
 —, *Dipetalonema* spp. 269k.  
 —, *Diplopylidium acanthotreta* 914f.  
 —, — *triseriale* 914f.  
 —, *Diplotrichaena monticelliana* 682a.  
 —, *Dirofilaria aethiops* 269h.  
 —, *Eutricoma nanella* 842d.  
 —, *Fibricola* spp. 250a.  
 —, *Gnathostoma* spp. 378b.  
 —, — *spinigerum* larva 108a.  
 —, *Greeffella oxycaudatum* 842d.  
 —, *Habronema mansonii* 174e.  
 —, *Hemicyclophora* spp. 39a.  
 —, — *typica* 39a, 132a.

Morphology, *Heterodera* spp. cysts 475c.  
 —, — *carotae* 457f.  
 —, — *rostochiensis* cysts 271d.  
 —, — *tabacum* cysts 271d.  
 —, *Hexostoma thymni* larva 536e.  
 —, *Hyostromylus rubidus* ova 82a.  
 —, *Ligula intestinalis* 578w.  
 —, *Limnaea ollula* 933a.  
 —, *Linstowia* spp. 611a.  
 —, *Loimos scoliodoni* 438b.  
 —, *Lyperosomum sinuosum* 652a.  
 —, marine eelworms 842e, 842f.  
 —, *Mazocraeoides georgei* 280a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* 37a, 270e.  
 —, *Mesosestoides* spp. 957a.  
 —, *Microcotyle chrysophrii* larva 536e.  
 —, — *pomatomi* 438b.  
 —, *Muellerius capillaris* 455f.  
 —, *Nematoda* 538c.  
 —, nematode larvae 55c.  
 —, *Nematodirus spathiger* larvae 4d.  
 —, *Neoerpecotyle catenulata* larva 536e.  
 —, *Oesophagostomum venulosum* larva 223a.  
 —, *Onchocerca gibsoni* microfilaria 197b.  
 —, — *gutturosa* microfilaria 197b.  
 —, — *volvulus* microfilaria 255a.  
 —, *Oncomelania* 871a.  
 —, *Oochoristica* spp. 611a.  
 —, *Ophidascaris arndti* 914b.  
 —, *Ostertagia bohmi* 689c.  
 —, *Oxyntema crassispiculum* 269m.  
 —, *Pachypsolus sclerops* 493a.  
 —, *Paradilepis* spp. 36d.  
 —, *Paramphistomum gotoi* 242c.  
 —, *Pararhabdonema longistriata* 63e.  
 —, *Philophthalmus lacrymosus* 516b.  
 —, *Physaloptera kotlani* 722f.  
 —, *Porrocaecum ensicaudatum* larva 174e.  
 —, — *pastinacae* 205a.  
 —, *Prochaetosoma* spp. 842b.  
 —, *Prosobothrium armigerum* 634a.  
 —, *Prosthodendrium* spp. 923a.  
 —, *Prosthogonimus karasiaki* 455a.  
 —, *Protogynella blarinae* 138a.  
 —, *Protomicrocotyle mirabilis* 438b.  
 —, *Raillietina frontina* 208c.  
 —, — *kashivarensis* 244b.  
 —, *Rhabditis papillosa* 466b.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* 29i.  
 —, — *mansonii* 315a.  
 —, *Setaria cervi* 36c.  
 —, *Spectatus spectatus* 914bj.  
 —, *Sphyrnchotaenia uncinata* 656a.  
 —, *Squalonchocotyle tiburoni* 438b.  
 —, *Stephanostomum baccatum* 89c.  
 —, *Strobilocephalus triangularis* 536a.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* hexacanth embryo 531a.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* 29b, 464a.  
 —, *Trichobilharzia oregonensis* 163h.  
 —, *Trichostrongylidae* 949j.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus axei* 689a.  
 —, — *colubriformis* 689a.  
 —, — *retortaeformis* 689b.  
 —, *Trichuris* spp. 774a.  
 —, — *sylvilagi* 55b.  
 —, *Tricoma* spp. 842d.  
 —, *Varestrongylus pneumonicus* 269 l.

- Morphology, *Wuchereria bancrofti* var. *vaucei* microfilaria 335c.  
 —, *Xiphinema* spp. 915g.  
 Mosquitoes in Pacific Islands 359a.  
 — Tanganyika 359b.  
 Mouse, acridine compounds 415 l.  
 —, antimony trichloride antibiotic complexes 627a.  
 —, *Aspiculuris* n.sp. in 425b.  
 —, — tetraptera in 250i.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* in 29y.  
 —, *Echinococcus sibiricensis* in 578x.  
 —, *Hymenolepis nana* in 269c.  
 —, *Muspicea borreli* in 315h.  
 —, *Nematospiroides dubius* in 229h.  
 —, *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis* larvae introducing bacteria into 248d.  
 —, phenothiazine analogues tested 528a.  
 —, piperazine hydrochloride 183c.  
 —, *Schistosoma* not carcinogenic in 829a.  
 —, — *mansoni* in 122b, 229d, 330p, 369b, 578d, 578g.  
 —, — *rodhaini* in 369b.  
 —, *Schistosomium douthitti* in 576b.  
 —, technique for exposing to schistosomes 122o, 403 l.  
 —, thionocarbanilates 342b.  
 —, transporting *Filaroides bronchialis* 406b.  
 —, *Trichinella* antigen in 250d.  
 —, — *spiralis* in 250f, 578cy.  
 —, — & *Salmonella typhimurium* in 394a.  
 Mozambique, *Acanthocheilonema perstans* 333e.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* intermediary 369a.  
*Muellerius capillaris*, new intermediaries 984c.  
 —, telamon apparatus 455f.  
*Mugil* spp., *Ancyrocephalus van benedenii* in 318c.  
 — *cephalus*, *Pseudohaliotrema* n.sp. on 146a.  
 Mule, piperazine adipate 550d.  
*Multiceps multiceps* in *Saiga tatarica* 276a.  
 — *packi* in dog 29p.  
 — *serialis* coenuri in *Lepus californicus* 29 l.  
 — — in *Lepus americanus*, validated 163b.  
*Muraenesox coniceps*, *Murraytrema* n.sp. on 187b.  
*Murenophis robusta*, *Johnstonmawsonia* n.sp. in 63g.  
*Murraytrema pricei* n.sp. on *Muraenesox coniceps* 187b.  
*Musculovesicula praeclarus* n.comb. for *Sterrhurus praeclarus* 710.  
 Mushroom, *Ditylenchus* & disease in 139a.  
*Muspicea borreli* in mouse in Germany 315h.  
 Mussels, *Cotylaspis* sp. in 581a.  
*Mustela* spp. & subspp., *Skrjabinogylus nasicola* in 914t.  
 — *vison*, *Metagonimoides oregonensis* in 403j.  
 Mustelidae, *Skrjabinogylus nasicola* in 876a.  
*Mustelus californicus*, *Calliobothrium* n.sp. in 581c.  
*Mycetophagus piceus*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Meta-parasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
*Mylochilus caurinus*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 184c.  
*Myocastor*, helminths in 96b.  
 — *coypus*, cysticerci in 603d.  
 —, fascioliasis in 308t.  
 —, hexachlorethane 308t.  
 —, nematodes in 661b.  
*Myotitrema* to *Allassogonoporus* 578t.  
*Myxidium lieberkühni* & *Phyllodistomum folium* in pike 675g.  
*Naja naja*, *Ophiotaenia* n.sp. in 40d.  
*Nanophyetus salmincola* transmitting salmon poisoning in dog 29o.  
*Narcine brasiliensis*, *Amphibdelloides* n.sp. on 522a.  
*Nasua narica*, *Bertiella* n.sp. in 219a.  
 —, helminths in 122x.  
*Neascus cuticola* in *Scardinius erythrophthalmus* 546h.  
 — *nolfi* n.sp. in *Semotilus atromaculatus* & *Notropis cornutus* 5e.  
*Necator americanus* in man, experimental 182l, 914bb.  
*Necrophorus* spp., *Peraphelenchus* n.g., n.sp. in 427a.  
 Nematicides (plant eelworm), Aabulba 38e, 139c, 277i.  
 — —, Aardisan 453a.  
 — —, Aaventa 38e, 139c, 277i, 453a.  
 — —, Aldrin 139e.  
 — —, anhydrous ammonia 435a.  
 — —, benzene hexachloride 270b, 270f.  
 — —, causing galls 140b.  
 — —, chemicals tested 139k, 277h.  
 — —, chlorobromopropene 411a.  
 — —, 3-*p*-chlorophenyl-5-methyl rhodanine 271e.  
 — —, chloropicrin 557b.  
 — —, D-D 25a, 139j, 226a, 234b, 277g, 411b, 430c.  
 — —, — & *p-m*-cresol 248 l.  
 — —, 1,2-dibromo-3-chloropropane 38i.  
 — —, diethyl-1-chlorovinyl phosphate 271b.  
 — —, dimethyl dithiocarbamate acid methyl ester 261f.  
 — —, dinitro-*o*-cresol 261f.  
 — —, Dowfume W-85 139j, 277g.  
 — —, ethylene dibromide 25a, 38j, 225b, 683b.  
 — —, formalin 153a.  
 — —, methyl bromide 297a.  
 — —, N-339 211a.  
 — —, Nemagon 270i.  
 — —, OS-1897 211a.  
 — —, octomethyl pyrophosphoramidate 271b.  
 — —, organo-phosphorus compounds 73ra.  
 — —, parathion 139e.  
 — —, soil fumigants 140n.  
 — —, Systox 137a, 232a, 271b.  
 — —, technique for applying 140h.  
 — —, — screening 622e.  
 — —, Triton compounds 39g.  
 — —, V-C 13 140e, 683a, 683c, 683d.  
 — —, various 137a, 139i, 261c, 261d, 622d.  
 — —, — tested 271c, 277f.  
*Nematobothrium labeonis* n.sp. in *Labeo* spp. 248i.  
 — *texomensis* n.sp. in *Ictiobus bubalus* 578bq.  
 Nematoda, free-living & plant-parasitic, see also Eelworms.  
 —, cephalic symmetry 538c.  
 —, chemistry of cell inclusions 790b.  
 —, phylogenetic significance of life-histories 6e.  
 Nematode heads, technique for mounting 39f.  
 — larva in man 323a.  
 —, chemotaxis 791c.  
 — — in faeces, technique for detecting 32a.  
 — — on herbage, technique for detecting 32a.  
 — —, hyaluronidase present 769a.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Nematode larva in nervous tissue in man & animals, reviewed 914bk.  
 — on pasture, control 307a.  
 — — —, longevity 163f.  
 — — —, survival on pasture 699n.  
 — ova in deep litter 51c.  
 — & larvae in faeces, phenothiazine inhibiting development 322c.  
 — — in saline, behaviour 976a.  
 — —, technique for collecting 143g.  
 — & visceral eosinophilia in man 278b.  
 Nematodes in amphibians in France 460a.  
 — appendix of man 610c, 618d.  
 — — *Ateles ater* 347a.  
 — — birds in Africa 502a.  
 — & bronchial symptoms in man, treatment 478a.  
 — in cat, treatment 75a.  
 — cattle, effect of pasture 115a.  
 — — —, phenothiazine with carob flour 542a.  
 — — —, tetrachlorethylene 199a.  
 — — central nervous system of man & animals 36a.  
 — —, chemistry of excretory products 22b.  
 — in dog, piperazine 939a.  
 — — —, Terit 650d.  
 — — —, treatment 75a.  
 — — domestic animals in Germany, diagnosis 505b.  
 — — — — Portugal 206g.  
 — — equines in Spain 758a.  
 — — fish in West Africa 205a.  
 — — goat 697.  
 — — —, control 20b.  
 — — — in Puerto Rico, effect of pasture 114a.  
 — — horse, effect of low level phenothiazine therapy 4c.  
 — — —, oxygen 308h.  
 — — —, piperazine 939b.  
 — — —, adipate 169c, 169e, 309b.  
 — — *Ips typographus* in Czechoslovakia 960e.  
 — — mammals, host specificity 677b.  
 — — man, effect on hair pigment 336c.  
 — — — in Japan, control 819a.  
 — — —, nematolyt 596b.  
 — — —, piperazine adipate 572b.  
 — — —, citrate 578cc, 605a.  
 — — —, treatment 558a, 914bc, 920f.  
 — — pig in Czechoslovakia 661a.  
 — — — French Guiana 286a.  
 — of poultry, effect of environment on ova & larvae 1009.  
 — in poultry, piperazine compounds 750a.  
 — rabbit, population dynamics 34b.  
 — — *Rattus rattus* in Guam 29v.  
 — — rodents in North America, catalogued 5a.  
 — — ruminants in U.S.A. 699f.  
 — — sheep in Algeria 206i.  
 — — —, anthelmintics tested 11c.  
 — — —, control 447a, 530d.  
 — — —, & effect on productivity 246a.  
 — — —, by grazing management 889a.  
 — — —, — — pasture management 447b.  
 — — —, effect on growth 889a.  
 — — —, experimental 699c.  
 — — — & goat, general account 748c.  
 — — — — in India, phenothiazine 110a.  
 Nematodes in sheep, larval identification 55c.  
 — — —, phenothiazine 18c, 82e, 155b, 420b, 949f.  
 — — —, phenothiazine-salt mixture 949g.  
 — — —, seasonal factors affecting egg counts 392a.  
 — — —, — variation in egg counts 36e.  
 — — — in Turkey 52a.  
 — —, technique for calculating volume of 757a.  
 — — —, collecting 143g.  
 — — —, — — fixing 140j.  
 — — —, — — mounting 114b.  
 — —, vegetable oils tested against 288a.  
 — — in *Vulpes vulpes* in Italy 610b.  
 Nematodirus & Haemonchus in sheep, phenothiazine-salt mixture 183a.  
 — ova, technique for collecting 164x.  
 — — —, — — concentrating 39m.  
 — — —, — — hatching 39m.  
 — — in sheep in Britain, control 44b.  
 — — *spathiger*, bionomics 699a.  
 — — larvae, excretory system 4d.  
 — — in sheep, life-history & pathology 4d.  
 Nematology, historical account 66a.  
 — —, research in Britain 441a.  
 — — —, methods 66b.  
 — —, symposium 560a, 614a.  
 — —, technique for studying 523a.  
 Nematomorpha in Russia 675 l.  
 Nematospiroides dubius in mouse, haematology 229h.  
 Neoaplectana sp. in codling moth & other insects 621a.  
 — — bothynoderi n.sp. in Bothynoderes punctiventris 675d.  
 — — carpocapsae n.sp. in Carpocapsa pomonella 960a.  
 — — janickii in Acantholyda nemoralis 546j.  
 Neoscaris in cattle, Glauber's salt 308k.  
 — — —, treatment 243b.  
 — — vitulorum in cattle, haematology 609a.  
 — — — —, piperazine adipate 51a.  
 — — —, life-history 623y.  
 — — —, oogenesis & fertilization 372a.  
 Neochasmus ictaluri n.sp. in Ictalurus furcatus 403e.  
 Neodactylogyrus invalidated 184c.  
 Neodiplostomum attenuatum in Buteo buteo 694c.  
 Neoechinorhynchus cristatus in fish in U.S.A. 122k.  
 — — proluxus in Carpiodes carpio 301c.  
 Neoerpecotyle catenulata larva, morphology 536e.  
 Neoheterocotyle inpristi n.g., n.sp. on Pristis sp. 163d.  
 Neorenerifer, germ cell cycle 578o.  
 Neotylenchus italicus n.sp. 513a.  
 — — thornei n.sp. 513a.  
 Nepal, Haemadipsa montana 391b.  
 New Zealand, Ascaris lumbricoides 35b.  
 — —, helminths in domestic animals 903a.  
 — —, paramphistomiasis 420a.  
 Neyralla kotharia n.g., n.sp. in Milvus govinda 914k.  
 Nippostrongylus brasiliensis larvae introducing bacteria into rat & mouse 248d.  
 — — —, skin penetration 248e.  
 — — —, muris larvae, excretion 101b.  
 — — — in rat, anthelmintics tested against 269b.



- Nippostrongylus muris* in rat, effect of cortisone on immunity **3d**.  
 — — — —, larval development **578cn**.  
 — — — —, — migration **578df**.  
*Nomenclature, Anguina* Scopoli, 1777 1000.  
 —, *Stephanurus dentatus* 999.  
 —, *Tylenchus* Bastian, 1865 1000.  
 North America, see also specific territories.  
 — —, *Diectophyme renale* **28d**.  
 — —, *Mesocostoides* spp. **957a**.  
 — —, nematodes in rodents **5a**.  
 — —, *Skrjabinogylus nasicola* **914t**.  
 — —, trematodes in rodents **184b**.  
 Northern Ireland, fascioliasis **604a**.  
 — —, hydatid **955a**.  
 Norway, marine eelworms **842a**.  
 —, *Skrjabinogylus nasicola* **876a**.  
*Nosema helminthorum* in *Moniezia* spp. **164o**.  
*Nothotylenchus acris* in strawberry **424a**.  
*Notocotylata* to Pronocephalata n.subordo **710**.  
*Notocotylus babai*, synonymy **536d**.  
 — *noyeri* in *Microtus oeconomus méhelyi*, first record **546b**.  
 — *solitaria* synonym of *Notocotylus babai* **536d**.  
 — *urbanensis* in *Ondatra zibethica*, life-history & synonymy **894b**.  
*Notopteris notopteris*, *Urocleidus* n.sp. in **40b**.  
*Notropis* spp., *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on **184c**.  
 — *cornutus*, *Neascus* n.sp. in **5e**.  
 — *percobromus*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on **184c**.  
*Numidica* to *Oxynema* **269m**.  
*Numidicinae* for *Numidinae* **269m**.  
*Numidinae* to *Numidicinae* **269m**.  
 Nyasaland, eelworms in plants **445a**.  
*Nycticebus coucang*, *Wuchereria* spp. in **302 l**.  
*Nyroca nyroca*, *Metorchis* n.sp. in **965f**.
- Oats, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in **272c**.  
 — — — — & tulip root in **44a**.  
*Ochthebius* sp., *Allantonema* n.sp. in **427a**.  
*Octopetalum guttatae* to *Ascometra guttatae* n.comb. **656a**.  
*Odocoileus hemionus*, helminths in **541c**.  
*Odontorobius* to *Buckleyenterobius* **347a**.  
*Oecology, Australorbis* spp. **641d**.  
 —, *Bulinus truncatus* **84a**.  
 —, Cestoda **990**.  
 —, helminths in animals **278a**.  
 —, Hirudinea **823a**.  
 —, *Limnaea ollula* **933a**.  
 —, *Oncomelania* **871a**.  
*Oesophagostomum* in sheep & goat **717**.  
 — spp., synonymy **562b**.  
 — *apiostomum* in *Macaca* in India **111b**.  
 — *columbianum* in sheep, effect of pasture **71a**.  
 — *dentatum* larvae, control by sodium borate **578dg**.  
 — — in pig, effect of bacterial & viral infections **292a**.  
 — *venulosum* & *Chabertia ovina* in sheep, differential diagnosis **706**.  
 — — in goat in French Guiana **286a**.  
 — —, morphology of infective larva **223a**.  
 Okapi, *Trichuris* n.sp. in **56b**.  
*Oligorchis cyanocittii* n.sp. in *Cyanocitta stelleri* **143m**.
- Olive, *Meloidogyne* in **423a**.  
 —, *Rotylenchus erythrinae* in **423a**.  
*Onchobothriidae* emended **581c**.  
*Onchobothrium pinguicollum* to *Pinguicollum* n.g. **581c**.  
*Onchocerca* intermediaries in Guatemala **450a**.  
 — *armillata* in cattle in Belgian Congo **336i**.  
 — *cervicalis* & eye disease in horse **850h**.  
 — — — — "Kasen" in horse **793a**.  
 — — — — — in Japan **567a**, **577d**.  
 — *gibsoni* microfilaria, morphology **197b**.  
 — — in zebu in Eritrea **307b**.  
 — *gutturosa* in cattle in Belgian Congo **336i**.  
 — — microfilaria, morphology **197b**.  
 — *reticulata* in horse in Yugoslavia **166a**.  
 — *volvulus* in man, calcification **164v**.  
 — — — —, distribution of microfilariae **47e**, **47f**, **53c**, **53d**.  
 — — — —, mathematical laws **655f**.  
 — — — —, serum changes **590c**.  
 — — — —, skin changes **67h**.  
 — — microfilariae, size range **255a**.  
*Onchocerciasis*, control **207m**.  
 — in horse in Russia, seasonal variation **692a**.  
 — — man in Angola **62a**, **62f**.  
 — — — —, antrypol **556a**.  
 — — — — in East Africa **905a**.  
 — — — — French West Africa **784b**.  
 — — — —, general account **684a**.  
 — — — — in Gold Coast **421a**.  
 — — — — Guatemala **200b**.  
 — — — — Mexico, control **413a**.  
 — — — —, suramin sodium **200c**.  
 — & ocular lesions in man **761a**.  
 —, ocular, in man **47q**, **74a**.  
 — transmitted by *Culicoides* spp. **692a**.  
*Oncholaimus longispiculosus* n.sp. **175a**.  
*Oncodiscus fimbriatus* n.sp. in *Saurida tumbil* **40a**.  
*Oncomelania*, biology **182g**.  
 —, — & control **182f**.  
 —, morphology & oecology **871a**.  
 —, technique for rearing **29j**.  
 — *hupensis* in China, general account **547b**.  
 — *nosophora*, dinitro-*o*-cyclohexylphenol **578s**.  
 —, geotaxis **387b**.  
 —, molluscicides tested against **578r**.  
 —, phototaxis **387c**.  
*Oncorhynchus nerka*, *Eubothrium salvelini* in **396a**.  
 — —, *Philonema oncorhynchi* in **396a**.  
*Ondatra zibethica*, *Hymenolepis* sp. in **403j**.  
 — —, *Notocotylus urbanensis* in **894b**.  
 — —, *Taenia taeniaeformis* in **930a**.  
 Onion, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in **802a**.  
*Oochoristica* spp., morphology of female genitalia **611a**.  
 — *deserti* n.sp. in *Dipodomys merriami*, life-history **122v**.  
 — *hemidactyli* n.sp. in *Hemidactylus flaviviridis* **40c**.  
*Opatroides vicinus*, intermediary for *Hymenolepis diminuta* **623f**.  
*Ophicephalus argus*, 2nd intermediary for *Gnathostoma spinigerum* **449a**.  
 — —, *Isoparorchis trisimilitubis* in **597c**.  
 — — *warpachowskii*, *Gyrodactylus* n.sp. on **675f**.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Ophidascaris arndti* in *Xenodon merremii*, redescribed 914b.  
 — *filaria* in *Morelia argus*, life-history 578cb.  
*Ophiotaenia indica* n.sp. in *Naja naja* 40d.  
 — *nattereri* redescribed 219a.  
*Opisthonema oglinum*, *Mazocraeoides* n.sp. on 280a.  
*Opisthorchis* & cancer in man 181a.  
 — in man, chloroquine phosphate 330q.  
 — —, quinacrine hydrochloride 330q.  
 — *felineus* & cancer in dog 498a.  
 — — in cat in Russia 256f.  
 — *viverrini* in man in Thailand 327a.  
*Opsariichthys uncirostris amurensis*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
 Oribatid mites, intermediaries for *Moniezia benedeni* 623s.  
 — —, — — *expansa* 623t.  
*Orientobilharzia* n.g. for *Ornithobilharzia dattai* 623c.  
 — *bomfordi* n.comb. for *Ornithobilharzia bomfordi* 623c.  
 — *dattai*, biology 623q.  
 — —, life-history 623p.  
 — *turkestanicum* n.comb. for *Ornithobilharzia turkestanicum* 623c.  
*Oriolus oriolus*, *Choanotaenia* n.sp. in 208c.  
*Ornithobilharzia baeri* n.sp. in *Phalacrocorax africanus* 480a, 924a.  
 — *bomfordi* to *Orientobilharzia bomfordi* n.comb. 623c.  
 — *dattai* to *Orientobilharzia* n.g. 623c.  
 — *hoepflii* to *Microbilharzia hoepflii* n.comb. 623c.  
 — *nairi* to *Bivitellobilharzia nairi* n.comb. 623c.  
 — *odhneri* to *Sinobilharzia* n.g. 623c.  
 — *turkestanicum* to *Orientobilharzia turkestanicum* n.comb. 623c.  
*Ornithofilaria algonquinensis* n.sp. in *Hirundo erythrogaster* 89a.  
 — *brevispiculum* n.comb. for *Paramicipsella brevispiculum* 89a.  
 — *fallisensis* in duck, life-history 578cr.  
 — *lienalis* n.comb. for *Paramicipsella lienalis* 89a.  
 — *stantschinskyi* n.comb. for *Paramicipsella stantschinskyi* 89a.  
 — *travassosi* n.comb. for *Paramicipsella travassosi* 89a.  
*Ornithorynchus anatinus*, *Maritrema* n.sp. in 914l.  
*Orthopristis chrysopterus*, *Choricotyle* n.sp. on 301f.  
*Oryctes nasicornis*, *Cephalobdellus* sp. in 968a.  
 — —, *Thelastoma macramphidum* var. *gallica* n.var. in 968a.  
*Oryctolagus cuniculus*, *Protostrongylus* n.sp. in 722b.  
*Orygmatobothrium angustum* to *Scyphophyllidium angustum* n.comb. 581c.  
*Osbeckia scripta*, *Bianium* n.sp. in 600a.  
*Ostertagia bellae* to *Ostertagia orloffii* 541c.  
 — *böhmi*, female described 689c.  
 — *orloffii* in cattle, first record 541c.  
 — — for *Ostertagia bellae* 541c.  
 — *ostertagi* in cattle in Tasmania 668a.  
 — *pinnata* in goat, first record 628d.  
*Ostracion sebae*, *Discogasteroides* n.sp. in 143f.  
*Oswaldocruzia subauricularis* in *Enyalus catenatus* 283a.  
*Otidioaenia conoideis* n.comb. for *Taenia conoideis* 656a.  
 — *macqueeni* n.comb. for *Paraschistometra macqueeni* 656a.  
 — *pinguis* n.comb. for *Bertia pinguis* 656a.  
*Otolithus maculatum*, *Diplectanum* n.sp. on 562a.  
*Ovis canadensis mexicana*, helminths in 403d.  
*Oxyinema* for *Numidica* 269m.  
 — *crassispiculum* redescribed 269m.  
*Oxytelus complanatus*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Proparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
 — *piceus*, *Entaphelenchus* n.g., n.sp. in 427a.  
 — *tetracarinaratus*, *Parasitylenchoides* n.sp. in 427a.  
*Oxyurids* in mouse, phenothiazine analogues tested 528a.  
 — — —, thionocarbanilates tested against 342b.  
*Pachypsolus sclerops* in *Caiman fuscus*, redescribed 493a.  
 Pacific, filariasis 47w.  
 —, Monogenea 150a.  
 Pacific Islands, mosquitoes 359a.  
*Paederus litoralis*, *Parasitylenchoides* n.sp. in 427a.  
 Pakistan, *Aphelenchoides besseyi* 268a.  
 —, *Pneumostromylus* n.sp. 269l.  
 Palestine, helminths in man 330k.  
*Paludomus obesa*, *Cercaria* n.sp. in 623g.  
*Pan satyrus*, *Dipetalonema vanhoofi* in 361f.  
*Panagrellus redivivus*, nematocides tested against 39g.  
 — —, technique for culturing 37e, 140f.  
 — —, thermal death point 39c.  
*Panagrolaimus halophilus* n.sp. 513a.  
 Panama, trematodes in cat 741a.  
 Pangolins, cestodes in 536b.  
*Papio sphinx*, microfilariae in renal tissue culture 361j.  
*Parabramis pekinensis*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
*Paracryatholaimus paucipapillatus* n.sp. 175a.  
*Paradilepis* reviewed 36d.  
 — *kempii* for *Dilepis maxima* 36d.  
 — *scolecina* for *Dilepis minima* 36d.  
*Paradujardinia* to *Dujardinascaris* (*Paradujardinia*) 205a.  
*Parafasciolopsis fasciolaemorpha* in *Alces* & sheep in Russia, life-history 555a.  
*Parafilaria* in zebu in Eritrea 518b.  
 — *multipapillosa* in horse in Austria 171a.  
*Paragonimiasis*, cerebral, in man 249a.  
 — in man 273a, 887a, 941a.  
 — — —, diagnosis 97a, 217d, 476a, 862a.  
 — — —, X-ray diagnosis 217c, 900a.  
*Paragonimus* in dog in Canada 422a.  
 — — man 777a.  
 — — —, unusual sites 463c.  
 — *westermanii* in abdominal wall in man 568a.  
 — — metacercariae, culture *in vitro* 578u.  
 — —, respiration 578v.  
 Paraguay, ancylostomiasis 200a.  
 Parakeet, *Gigantobilharzia huttoni* in 122f.  
*Paraleucogobio strigatus*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 675f.

- Parametadelphis compactus* n.g., n.sp. in *Glyphonycteris behni* 491a.  
*Paramicipsella brevispiculum* to *Ornithofilaria brevispiculum* n.comb. 89a.  
— *lienalis* to *Ornithofilaria lienalis* n.comb. 89a.  
— *stantschinskyi* to *Ornithofilaria stantschinskyi* n.comb. 89a.  
— *travassosi* to *Ornithofilaria travassosi* n.comb. 89a.  
Paramphistome cercariae, new, in India 623v.  
—, technique for staining 94a.  
— intermediaries in Mauritius 164m.  
— metacercariae, technique for collecting 9a.  
Paramphistomes in ruminants in Kenya 637b.  
Paramphistomiasis in sheep in New Zealand 420a.  
*Paramphistomum* in cattle, treatment 308c.  
— *cervi* in cattle in Poland 257f.  
— *gotoi* in *Bubalus bubalis* in India, redescribed 242c.  
— *hiberniae* in cattle in Channel Islands, life-history 248a.  
— *microbothrioides*, germ cell cycle 790c.  
— *spinicephalus* n.sp. in buffalo 562d.  
*Paranguina agropyri* n.g., n.sp. on *Agropyrum repens* 675c.  
*Parasakis quadrata* n.comb. for *Ascaris quadrata* 205a.  
*Pararhabdonema longistriata*, male described 63e.  
*Parascaris* in horse, toluene 245a.  
— *equorum*, cytology 92a.  
— in horse, diethylcarbamazine acid citrate 51b.  
— — —, piperazine adipate 51b.  
— ova, effect of environment on development 505c.  
— — —, oxygen uptake 47k.  
*Parascarophis sphyrnae* n.g., n.sp. in *Sphyrna diplana* 63g.  
*Paraschistometra macqueeni* to *Otidotaenia macqueeni* n.comb. 656a.  
Parasites in animals, control 257g, 966a.  
— & bacteria in animals 692d.  
— — — intestine, inter-relationships 965d.  
— — — Brazil 578ct.  
— — cattle in Czechoslovakia 966b.  
— — domestic animals 698, 708, 716.  
— — —, diagnosis & control 704.  
— — —, control 231b.  
— — —, general account 309a.  
— — fish in Czechoslovakia 661c.  
— — — Poland 973e.  
—, identification 129a.  
—, intestinal, physiological adaptation 901a.  
— in man 956b.  
— — & animals, host reactions 677a.  
— — in Poland 973b, 973c.  
— — pig, control 966d.  
— — sheep 699d.  
— —, popular account 220a.  
— — vertebrates 962a.  
Parasitic diseases in Russia, control 415c.  
Parasitocoenosis, significance in infectious diseases 817a.  
Parasitology, bibliography 54, 177.  
— in Czechoslovakia 415d.  
—, discussed 914e.  
Parasitology, general account 83a.  
— in Hungary 965j.  
—, medical (text-book) 700.  
—, problems 973h.  
— in Russia 257d.  
— (text-book) 319.  
—, tropical 57a.  
— in U.S.A. 330a.  
—, veterinary (text-book) 696.  
*Parasitus fucorum*, *Howardula* n.sp. in 427a.  
*Parasitylenchoides anobii* n.sp. in *Anobium* spp. 427a.  
— *ditomae* n.sp. in *Ditoma crenata* 427a.  
— *körneri* n.sp. in *Oxytelus tetracarlinatus* 427a.  
— *paederi* n.sp. in *Paederus litoralis* 427a.  
— *paromali* n.sp. in *Micromalus parallelepipedus* 427a.  
— *rheocharae* n.sp. in *Aleochara spadicea* 427a.  
— *stemi* n.g., n.sp. in *Stenus* spp. 427a.  
— *wichmanni* n.sp. in *Plegaderus* spp. 427a.  
*Parasitylenchus athetae* n.sp. in *Atheta sordida* 427a.  
— *boopini* n.sp. in *Trogophloeus fuliginosus* 427a.  
— *cossoni* to *Parasitylenchus* (*Metaparasitylenchus*) *cossoni* n.comb. 427a.  
— *cryptophagi* n.sp. in *Cryptophagus umbratus* 427a.  
— *helmidis* n.sp. in *Helmis maugei* 427a.  
— *medonis* n.sp. in *Medon ripicola* 427a.  
— *mycetophagi* n.sp. in *Mycetophagus piceus* 427a.  
— *myrmedoniae* n.sp. in *Zyras lugens* 427a.  
— *oxyteli* n.sp. in *Oxytelus complanatus* 427a.  
— *platystethi* n.sp. in *Platystethus cornutus* 427a.  
— *rhizophagi* n.sp. in *Rhizophagus bipustulus* 427a.  
— *strangaliae* n.sp. in *Strangalia* spp. 427a.  
— *telmatophili* n.sp. in *Telmatophilus* spp. 427a.  
— *tetropii* n.sp. in *Tetropium* spp. 427a.  
— *trogophloei* n.sp. in *Trogophloeus bilineatus* 427a.  
— (*Metaparasitylenchus*) *cossoni* n.comb. for *Parasitylenchus cossoni* 427a.  
— *cryptophagi* n.sp. in *Cryptophagus umbratus* 427a.  
— *helmidis* n.sp. in *Helmis maugei*, *Latelmis volkmari* & *Riolus subviolaceus* 427a.  
— *mycetophagi* n.sp. in *Mycetophagus piceus* 427a.  
— *rhizophagi* n.sp. in *Rhizophagus bipustulatus* 427a.  
— *strangaliae* n.sp. in *Strangalia* spp. 427a.  
— *telmatophili* n.subg., n.sp. in *Telmatophilus* spp. 427a.  
— *tetropii* n.sp. in *Tetropium* spp. 427a.  
— (*Proparasitylenchus*) *athetae* n.sp. in *Atheta sordida* 427a.  
— *boopini* n.sp. in *Trogophloeus fuliginosus* 427a.  
— *medonis* n.sp. in *Medon ripicola* 427a.  
— *myrmedoniae* n.sp. in *Zyras lugens* 427a.  
— *oxyteli* n.sp. in *Oxytelus complanatus* 427a.  
— *platystethi* n.subg., n.sp. in *Platystethus cornutus* 427a.  
— *trogophloei* n.sp. in *Trogophloeus bilineatus* 427a.  
*Parastrigea* redefined, key to spp. 536c.  
— *astridae* n.sp. in *Tyto alba* 536c.



- Parastrigea faini* n.sp. in *Buteo rufofuscus* 536c.  
— *flexilis* n.comb. for *Apharyngostrigea flexilis* 536c.  
*Parasubulura petrodromi* n.comb. for *Baylis-nimidica petrodromi* 269m.  
*Parasubuluridae* to *Parasubulurinae* n.subf. 269m.  
*Parasubulurinae* n.subf. for *Parasubuluridae* 269m.  
*Parasymphylodora invalid* 711.  
*Paratetrochetus aluterae* n.g., n.sp. in *Alutera scripta* 143f.  
*Paratylenchus hamatus* on celery, control 38k.  
*Parlitomosa* reviewed 340a.  
*Parorchis acanthus* in birds, effect of diet on resistance 890a.  
*Parvitaenia cochlearii* n.sp. in *Cochlearius cochlearius* 143c.  
*Passalurus ambiguus* in rabbit, piperazine hydrate 517c.  
*Passer domesticus*, *Brachylaemus* in 285b.  
*Passeriformes*, helminths in 960c.  
*Passerina cyanea*, *Avifilaris* n.g., n.sp. in 46e.  
Pathogenicity, *Enterobius* 559a.  
—, *Strongyloides papillosus* 143q.  
—, trichostrongyles 578cj.  
Pathology, *Acuaria hamulosa* 174d.  
—, cerebrospinal filariasis 82d.  
—, clonorchiasis 579a.  
—, *Cysticercus tenuicollis* 18a.  
—, *Cystocaulus nigrescens* 674h.  
—, hydatid 911c.  
—, *Nematodirus spathiger* 4d.  
—, *Onchocerca volvulus* 67h.  
—, plagiorchid 434a.  
—, *Protostrongylus pulmonalis* 722c.  
—, *Schistosoma japonicum* 244a.  
—, — *mansoni* 336k, 463f, 630a, 630d, 640a, 800p, 800q, 800r, 800s.  
—, schistosomiasis 393d.  
—, — *mansoni* 328a.  
—, *Spiroptera sanguinolenta* 550c.  
—, *Strongyloides stercoralis* 85d.  
—, *Taenia hydatigena* 578be.  
—, trematode larva in *Melanoides tuberculata* 434c.  
—, — larvae 691b.  
Pea, *Heterodera göttingiana* & yellowing in 162a.  
Peach, *Meloidogyne* in 140 l.  
—, *Xiphinema* & "pout" in 270b, 270f.  
Peanut, *Criconeimoides* in 277b.  
—, — sp. in 139d.  
*Pedocotyle minima* n.sp. on *Bairdiella chrysura* 301f.  
*Pelecancus erythrorhynchus*, *Diphyllobothrium cordiceps* in 914h.  
Pepper, *Meloidogyne* in 688a.  
Peppermint, *Longidorus sylphus* & root rot in 158a.  
*Peraphelenchus necrophori* n.g., n.sp. in *Necrophorus* spp. 427a.  
Peru, *Cysticercus cellulosae* 649c.  
—, eelworms in coffee 527b.  
—, — cotton 796a.  
—, helminths in man 649b.  
—, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 565a.  
—, *Fasciola hepatica* 649a.  
—, *Meloidogyne* 527a, 565b.  
—, — *incognita* var. *acrita* 485a.  
—, — — — & root rot 38d.  
*Phaeochroa cuxierii*, *Arostellina* n.g., n.sp. in 250e.  
*Phalacrocorax africanus*, *Ornithobilharzia* n.sp. in 480a, 924a.  
— *aristotelis*, *Contracaecum* n.sp. in 174c.  
*Phanoderma speculum* n.sp. 248m.  
*Pharyngosetaria ardeae* for *Lemdana urbaini* 460b.  
— — *Pharyngosetaria butoridi* 460b.  
— — n.comb. for *Pharyngosetaria marcinowskyi* 460b.  
— *butoridi* to *Pharyngosetaria ardeae* 460b.  
— *marcinowskyi* to *Pharyngosetaria ardeae* n.comb. 460b.  
*Phascolostrongylus stirtoni* n.sp. in *Lasiiorhinus latifrons* 673a.  
*Phasianus colchicus*, helminths in 455a.  
— —, *Syngamus trachea* in 204a.  
Philippines, ascariasis 837a.  
—, eelworms in plants 124a, 124b.  
*Philonema oncorhynchi* in *Oncorhynchus nerka*, effect on growth 396a.  
*Philonthus* spp., *Allantonema* n.sp. in 427a.  
— —, *Entaphelenchus* n.sp. in 427a.  
*Philophthalmus aquillai* n.sp. in *Aquila rapax* 623ba.  
— *lacrymosus* redescribed 516b.  
Philopinninae n.subf. 711.  
*Phoca hispida*, *Trigonocotyle* n.sp. in 467.  
Phoreiobothriidae n.fam. 634a.  
*Phoxinus* spp., *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
*Phylan abbreviatus*, cysticeroid in 968a.  
*Phyllobothrioidea* emended 581c.  
*Phyllobothrium* emended 581c.  
— *delphini* larvae in *Physeter*, localization 791e.  
*Phyllodistomum bychovskii* in trout in Czechoslovakia, first record 960d.  
— *folium* & *Myxidium lieberkühni* in pike 675g.  
*Phylodryas aestivus*, *Hastospiculum* n.sp. in 283a.  
Phylogeny, *Didymozoidae* 578n.  
*Physa*, *Cercaria* n.sp. in 89d.  
— *gyrina*, intermediary for *Notocotylus urbanensis* 894b.  
*Physaloptera* sp. in man in Colombia 403h.  
— *kotlani* in *Sorex araneus*, morphology 722f.  
— *phrynosoma* ova, dispersal 29f.  
*Physeter*, *Phyllobothrium delphini* larvae in 791e.  
Physiology, *Ancylostoma caninum* 578cf, 578cg.  
—, *Ascaridia galli* 914u, 914bd.  
—, *Ascaris lumbricoides* 17a, 76a, 87a, 87b, 269e, 288b, 520a, 531j, 751a.  
—, — — ova 17b, 17c, 46g, 364a.  
—, *Australorbis glabratus* 630g.  
—, *Bulinus contortus* 361c.  
—, *Caenorhabditis elegans* 764a.  
—, *Dirofilaria repens* microfilaria 269e.  
—, *Echinococcus sibiricensis* ova 403c.  
—, eelworms of plants 578cz.  
—, *Glossiphonia complanata* 147a.  
—, *Gynaecotyla adunca* 22e, 229e.  
—, helminths 531g, 965h, 995a.  
—, — in frog 122e.  
—, *Heterodera* spp. larvae 261i.  
—, — *rostochiensis* 578by.  
—, *Hymenolepis diminuta* 229g, 578ba, 578bb, 578bc, 578bf.  
—, intestinal parasites 901a.  
—, *Litomosoides carinii* 269e.  
—, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* 39c, 578by.

- Physiology, nematode excretions 22b.  
 —, — larvae 769a, 791c.  
 —, *Nippostrongylus muris* larvae 101b.  
 —, *Panagrellus redivivus* 39c.  
 —, *Paragonimus westermani* 578v.  
 —, *Parascaris equorum* ova 47k.  
 —, *Railletina cesticillus* 578bd.  
 —, *Rhabditella axei* 403f.  
 —, *Rhabditis elegans* 403f.  
 —, — *strongyloides* 403f.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* 390a, 390b, 995b.  
 —, — — miracidia 101d.  
 —, strongyle larvae 403f.  
 —, *Strongyloides ratti* 578db, 578dc.  
 —, *Strongylus* spp. 512a.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* 531a, 531b, 531f, 531i.  
 —, *Tetrameres confusa* 185a, 442b.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* larvae 229f, 332a.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* microfilaria 531h.  
*Physoccephalus sexalatus* larvae, new host records 968a.  
*Physopsis*, intermediary for *Schistosoma bovis* 357a.  
*Pica pica*, *Urotocus* n.sp. in 63b.  
 Pig, *Ascaris* in 723a, 748b.  
 —, — in bile-duct 918a.  
 —, — *lumbricoides* in 35b.  
 —, Aska-rid 28c.  
 —, cadmium anthranilate 850a.  
 —, carbon tetrachloride 772a.  
 —, caricide 216c.  
 —, *Cysticercus cellulosae* in 649c.  
 —, emetine hydrochloride 577i.  
 —, helminths in 262a, 311a, 620c.  
 —, hydatid in 308q, 966c.  
 —, lungworms in 51h.  
 —, — & swine influenza in 395a.  
 —, *Metastrongylus* in 203b.  
 —, nematodes in 286a, 661a.  
 —, *Oesophagostomum dentatum* in 292a.  
 —, parasites in 966d.  
 —, phenothiazine 948d.  
 —, piperazine adipate 850b.  
 —, sodium fluoride 130a.  
 —, *Stephanurus dentatus* in 29q, 494a.  
 —, *Trichinella* in 265a.  
 —, — *spiralis* in 29r, 898e.  
 Pigeon, piperazine adipate 189b.  
 Pike, *Diphylobothrium latum* plerocercoids in 415i.  
 —, *Myxidium lieberkühni* & *Phyllodistomum folium* in 675g.  
*Pimephales promelas*, 2nd intermediary for *Crassiphiala bulboglossa* 578c.  
*Pinguicollum* n.g. for *Onchobothrium pinguicollum* 581c.  
 Pinnipeds, helminths in 467.  
*Pironella conica*, 1st intermediary for *Stictodora tridactyla* 122u.  
*Piscicola geometra* in Germany, distribution 689e.  
*Pissodes piniphilus*, *Sphaerulariopsis* in 677d.  
*Pitangus sulphuratus*, *Avifilaris* n.sp. in 46c.  
*Plagiognathops microlepis*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
 Plagiorchid in *Vivipara bengalensis*, pathology 434a.  
*Plagiorchis arcuatus* in fowl, life-history 308d.  
 — *muris* in *Microtus oeconomus méhelyi*, first record 546b.  
 Planorbidae, taxonomy 302c.  
 Planorbids refractory to *Schistosoma mansoni* from Mozambique 369a.  
 Planorbinae, taxonomy 442c.  
*Planorbis corneus* not transmitting *Schistosoma mansoni* 361b.  
 — *dufourii* transmitting *Schistosoma mansoni* 207h, 361b.  
 — *leucostoma*, intermediary for *Paramphistomum hiberniae* 248a.  
 Plants, *Belonolaimus gracilis* in 38b.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 481a.  
 —, celworms in 24a, 38a, 66c, 124a, 124b, 139c, 194a, 261a, 277i, 282a, 326a, 373a, 389a, 411b, 418a, 428b, 445a, 452a, 472, 475b, 557b, 614b, 639a, 659a, 662a, 809a, 870a, 870b, 893a, 906a.  
 —, — & disease in 101e.  
 —, — — soil tiredness in 261b, 261d.  
 —, *Heterodera* spp. in 137a.  
 —, — *schachtii* in 12b, 457a, 853a.  
 —, *Longidorus sylphus* in 158a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* in 134a, 397b, 451a, 457b, 688a.  
 —, — spp. in 389a, 457c.  
 —, — *hapla* in 34c, 424b.  
 —, — *incognita* in 915f.  
 —, — — var. *acrita* in 424b.  
 —, *Radopholus similis* in 38 l, 715.  
 —, *Rotylenchus brachyurus* in 139d, 277b.  
 —, technique for infecting with *Heterodera rostochiensis* 248k.  
*Platybothrium cervinum* to *Cylindrophorus cervinus* n.comb. 581c.  
 — *hypoprii* to *Cylindrophorus hypoprii* n.comb. 581c.  
*Platycomopsis curiosus* n.sp. 175a.  
 Platyhelminths, structure of muscle fibres 555b.  
*Platystethus* spp., *Entaphelenchus* n.sp. in 427a.  
 — *cornatus*, *Parasitylenchus* n.subg., n.sp. in 427a.  
*Plectropterus gambensis*, *Trichobilharzia* n.sp. in 924a.  
*Plegaderus* spp., *Parasitylenchoides* n.sp. in 427a.  
 Pleurea n.tribe 710.  
*Pleurogonius americanus* n.sp. in *Chelone mydas* 187c.  
 — *longibursatus* n.sp. in *Eretmochelys imbricata* 259a.  
 — *tertius* invalidated 187c.  
*Pleuronectes flesus*, *Gyrodactylus* n.sp. on 675a.  
*Pneumonostrongylus ovis* n.sp. in sheep & goat in Pakistan 269 l.  
*Poecilochirus necrophori*, *Howardula* n.sp. in 427a.  
 Poikilolaiminae n.subf. 397a.  
 Poland, *Cystocaulus ocreatus* 257e.  
 —, *Enterobius vermicularis* 322b.  
 —, helminthology 130c, 165c.  
 —, helminths in cattle & sheep 973d.  
 —, — — man 497a.  
 —, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 658a.  
 —, *Paramphistomum cervi* 257f.  
 —, parasites in fish 973e.  
 —, — — man 973b, 973c.  
 —, *Trichinella* 165b.  
 —, trichinelliasis 257i.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Polecat, Filarioides bronchialis* in 406b.  
*Polychaetes*, intermediaries for *Lepidapedon gadi* 318b.  
*Polydactylus indicus*, *Diplectanum* n.sp. on 562a.  
*Polynemus approximans*, *Microcotyloides* n.sp. on 187b.  
*Polysticta stellari*, *Aploparaksis* n.sp. in 29h.  
*Polystoma stellai* n.sp. in *Hyla septentrionalis* 259a.  
*Pontobdella macrothela* in Gulf of Mexico 334a.  
*Porrocaecum angusticolle* to *P. talpae* 174e.  
— *decipiens* ova, development 122j.  
— *ensicaudatum* larva, morphology 174e.  
— *numidicum* to *Amplicacum numidicum* n.comb. 460a.  
— *pastinae* redescribed 205a.  
— *talpae* for *P. angusticolle* 174e.  
Portugal, *Ascaris lumbricoides* 643a.  
—, *Capillaria columbae* 755b.  
—, *Cystocaulus ocreatus* 755a.  
—, helminths in animals 206q.  
—, nematodes in domestic animals 206g.  
—, trichinelliasis 804a.  
Portuguese Guinea, see Guinea, Portuguese.  
— overseas territories, fresh-water molluscs 703.  
*Potamochoerus porcus nyassae*, *Rhabditis* sp. in 828a.  
*Potamon* attacking snails 207f.  
Potato, *Ditylenchus* in 153a.  
—, eelworms in 102a, 454a.  
—, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 140g, 230a, 234b, 238a, 373b, 453a, 588a, 632a, 658a, 701, 702, 792a, 907a.  
*Potosia cuprea*, *Cephalobdellus brevicaudatus* var. *cetonicola* n.var. in 968a.  
Poultry, *Ascaridia galli* in 578cv.  
—, ascaridiasis in 1003.  
—, benzene 661f.  
—, helminths in 216a, 617b, 653a, 992.  
—, hexachlorophene 199c.  
—, nematodes in 1009.  
—, piperazine compounds 750a.  
—, *Syngamus trachea* in 679a.  
—, *Tetrameres fissispina* in 144a.  
—, toxicity of pumpkin seeds to 308m.  
*Pratylenchus* in tea in Ceylon, control 298a.  
— spp. in Easter lily, treatment 271c.  
— & soil sickness in nurseries 557c.  
— in tobacco 252a.  
— trees, control 462a.  
— *brachyurus* on avocado & mango 622g.  
— *penetrans* in strawberry, 3-*p*-chlorophenyl-5-methyl rhodanine 271e.  
— *pratensis* var. *bicaudatus* n.var. 513a.  
— *vulnus* in blackberry, resistant varieties 430b.  
— —, seasonal variation in population 430b.  
*Presbytis melalophos*, *Wuchereria* spp. in 302 l.  
Primates, filariids in 340a.  
*Prionace glauca*, *Cylindrophorus* n.sp. in 581c.  
*Pristis* sp., *Neoheterocotyle* n.g., n.sp. on 163d.  
—, *Squalonchocotyle* n.sp. on 301e.  
*Pristotrema* to *Skrjabinopsolus* 122w.  
*Probstmayria gorillae* n.sp. in *Gorilla gorilla* & *Hylobates concolor* 932b.  
*Probstmayriinae* n.subf. 932b.  
*Procamallanus*, key to spp. 334c.  
— *aspiculus* n.sp. in *Bagarius bagarius* 334c.  
— *gubernaculus* n.sp. in *Rita rita* 334c.  
— *mehrii* redescribed 334c.  
*Prochaetosoma* spp., morphology 842b.  
Proctotrematinae to Monorchinae 711.  
*Procyon lotor*, *Dipetalonema* n.sp. in 39h.  
—, *Macracanthorhynchus ingens* in 143k.  
*Proleptonchus aestivus* n.g., n.sp. 143e.  
*Pronocephalata* n.subordo for *Notocotylata* 710.  
*Pronocephalus minutus* to *Ruicephalus* n.g. 710.  
*Proncholaimus armiger* n.sp. 175a.  
*Prosobothriidae* n.fam. 634a.  
*Prosobothrium* emended 581c.  
— *adherens* n.comb. for *Ichthyotaenia adherens* 581c.  
— *armigerum* redescribed 634a.  
*Prosorhynchus aguayoi* n.sp. in *Rypticus saponaceus* 259a.  
*Prosthodendrium*, revision & key to spp. 923a.  
— *ascidia*, redescribed & synonymy 923a.  
— var. *navicula* for *Prosthodendrium naviculum* 923a.  
— *bhaleraoi* synonym of *Prosthodendrium longiforme* 923a.  
— *chilostomum*, redescribed & synonymy 923a.  
— *longiforme*, synonymy 923a.  
— *loossi* to *Prosthodendrium urna* var. *loossi* 923a.  
— *luzonicum* to *Prosthodendrium orospinosum* var. *luzonicum* 923a.  
— *macnabi*, synonymy 923a.  
— *mizellei* synonym of *Prosthodendrium macnabi* 923a.  
— *naviculum* to *Prosthodendrium ascidia* var. *navicula* 923a.  
— *orospinosum* var. *luzonicum* for *Prosthodendrium luzonicum* 923a.  
— *paeminosum* synonym of *Prosthodendrium ascidia* 923a.  
— *parvouterus* n.comb. for *Lecithodendrium cordiforme parvouterus* 923a.  
—, synonymy 923a.  
— *piriforme* synonym of *Prosthodendrium chilostomum* 923a.  
— *scabrum* synonym of *Prosthodendrium ascidia* 923a.  
— *urna* var. *loossi* for *Prosthodendrium loossi* 923a.  
*Prosthogonimus* in fowl, carbon tetrachloride 308s.  
— *karausiaki* redescribed 455a.  
*Protecephalus exiguus* & *Echinorhynchus salmonis* in *Coregonus albula* 675g.  
— *hernandezi* n.sp. in *Rana* sp. 219a.  
Protofilaria reviewed 340a.  
*Protogynella* emended 138a.  
— *blarinae* redescribed 138a.  
— *pauciova* n.sp. provis. in *Blarina brevicauda* 138a.  
*Protomicrocotyle mirabilis* redescribed 438b.  
Protorhabditinae n.subf. 397a.  
Protostrongylid in brain of deer 578ci.  
*Protostrongylus oryctolagi* n.sp. in *Oryctolagus cuniculus* 722b.  
— *pulmonalis* in hare, pathology 722c.  
*Protylechus heteroceri* n.g., n.sp. in *Heterocerus* spp. 427a.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Prunus mahaleb*, *Meloidogyne* in 140 l.  
*Pseudocolpenteron pavlovskii* n.g., n.sp. on *Cyprinus carpio* 675i.  
*Pseudandrya straeleni* n.sp. in *Tatera* sp. 695.  
*Pseudaxine texana* n.sp. on *Scomberomorus maculatus* 438b.  
*Pseudhyptiasmus dollfusi*, life-history 6b.  
*Pseudobagrus fulvidraco*, *Ancylo-discoides* n.sp. on 675f.  
*Pseudodiplectanum cynoglossum* n.g., n.sp. on *Cynoglossus arel* 562a.  
*Pseudodiscus collinsi*, life-history 623u.  
*Pseudogobio rivularis*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
—, *Gyrodactylus* n.sp. on 675f.  
*Pseudohaliotrema carbunculus* n.sp. on *Lagodon rhomboides* 29u.  
— *mugilinus* n.sp. on *Mugil cephalus* 146a.  
Pseudo-helminths in domestic animals 303c.  
*Pseudolella polita* n.sp. 175a.  
*Pseudomazocraes monsvaisae* n.g., n.sp. on *Balistes polylepis* & other fish 187a.  
*Pseudomermis hagmeiri* n.sp. in *Amphimallon* & *Melolontha* 6d.  
*Pseudopicoelus brevivesiculatus* n.sp. in *Cantharines pardalis* 143f.  
*Pseudorasbora parva*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
Pterinotrematinae n.subf. 187a.  
*Pterinotrematoides mexicanum* n.g., n.sp. on *Micropogon ectenes* 187a.  
*Pteropus celaeno*, *Raillietina* sp. in 381b.  
*Ptychocheilus oregonensis*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 184c.  
Puerto Rico, *Enterobius vermicularis* 122r.  
—, nematodes in goat 114a.  
—, schistosomiasis 994.  
*Pyragrophorus incomparabilis* n.comb. for *Microcotyle incomparabilis* 438b.  
*Pyrasus australis*, *Cercaria variglandis* n.subsp. in 593a.  
*Pyrgophysa forskali*, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 393b.  
*Pytilia afra*, *Raillietina* n.sp. in 695.  
Rabbit, cysticerciasis in 949e.  
—, *Cysticercus* in 257b.  
—, *Fasciola hepatica* in 164bc, 578m, 649a.  
—, *Hasstilesia tricolor* in 46a.  
—, helminths in 626b.  
—, nematodes in 34b.  
—, piperazine hydrate 517c.  
—, *Setaria cervi* in 36c.  
—, *Strongyloides papillosus* in 976c.  
—, — *ransomi* in 976c.  
—, *Trichostrongylus axei* in 250g.  
—, *retortaeformis* in 689b.  
*Rachycentron canadus*, *Dionchus* n.sp. on 163d, 438b.  
*Radopholus gigas* to *Radopholus gracilis* 143a.  
— *gracilis* for *Radopholus gigas* 143a.  
— — — *oryzae* 466h.  
— n.comb. for *Tylenchorhynchus gracilis* 143a.  
— *oryzae* to *Radopholus gracilis* 466h.  
— — in U.S.A., first record 38f.  
— *similis* on avocado 622g.  
— — in citrus, control 212b, 549b, 622b, 622c.  
*Radopholus similis* in citrus, nematocides tested 622d.  
— — — in U.S.A. 549a.  
— — not attacking *Litchi chinensis* 622f.  
— — in plants, host range & control 715.  
— — —, new records 38 l.  
— — — soil, rate of spread 622a.  
— —, technique for culturing on citrus 140c.  
*Raillietina* in fowl 660c.  
— — poultry, hexachlorophene 199c.  
— sp. in *Pteropus celaeno* in Java 381b.  
— spp., intermediaries listed 504a.  
— *anoplocephaloides* n.sp. in *Manis* spp. 536b.  
— *bovieni* n.sp. in *Manis javanica* 536b.  
— *cesticillus* in fowl in Japan, new intermediaries 983c.  
— —, life-history 308r.  
— —, protein metabolism 578bd.  
— *congolensis* n.sp. in *Pytilia afra* 695.  
— *frontina*, morphology 208c.  
— *galli* synonym of *Raillietina tetragona* 983a.  
— *kashiwarensis*, morphology 244b.  
— *mahonae* n.sp. in *Thryonomys swinderianus* 695.  
— *micracantha* in *Alectoris rufa* 914i.  
— *neyrai* n.sp. in *Lophotis ruficristata* 914y.  
— *rahmi* n.sp. in *Manis tricuspis* 536b.  
— *tetragona*, synonymy 983a.  
— (*Paromella*) *bovieni* n.sp. in *Manis javanica* 536b.  
— (*Raillietina*) *anoplocephaloides* n.sp. in *Manis tricuspis* & *M. gigantea* 536b.  
— — *congolensis* n.sp. in *Pytilia afra* 695.  
— — *mahonae* n.sp. in *Thryonomys swinderianus* 695.  
— — *neyrai* n.sp. in *Lophotis ruficristata* 914y.  
— — *rahmi* n.sp. in *Manis tricuspis* 536b.  
*Raja montereysensis*, *Acanthobothrium* n.sp. in 581c.  
—, *Echeneibothrium* n.spp. in 581c.  
— *rhina*, *Echeneibothrium* n.sp. in 581c.  
*Rajotaenia gerbilli* to *Skrjabinotaenia gerbilli* n.comb. 791b.  
*Rana* sp., *Proteocephalus* n.sp. in 219a.  
— *esculenta*, helminths in 975a.  
— *ridibunda*, *Cosmocerca* n.sp. in 460a.  
— *temporaria*, helminths in 692g.  
— —, *Rhabdias bufonis* & *Haplometra cylindracea* in 375a.  
*Raphicerus campestris*, *Microfilaria* n.spp. in 333f.  
*Raphidascaris acus* in *Lota lota* in Czechoslovakia, first record 929f.  
Rat, absorption of diethylcarbamazine 528c.  
—, *Angiostrongylus cantonensis* in 10a, 47j.  
—, diethylcarbamazine excretion 528b.  
—, *Dirofilaria immitis* in 29y.  
—, *Heterakis spumosa* in 269a.  
—, *Hydatigera taeniaeformis* in 578z.  
— — adult in 578br.  
—, *Hymenolepis diminuta* in 578bc, 578bf, 627b.  
— *nana* in 78a.  
—, *Litomosoides carinii* in 578bj, 578cq.  
—, *Nippostrongylus brasiliensis* larvae introducing bacteria into 248d.  
—, — *muris* in 3d, 269b, 578cn, 578df.  
—, *Taenia taeniaeformis* in 576a.  
—, toxicity of benzene to 130d.  
—, *Trichinella spiralis* in 1a, 1b, 1c, 330i, 578bv.  
—, *Trichostrongylus muris* in 101a.

- Rattus mülleri*, *Dinobdella ferox* in 578bi.  
 — *rattus*, *Aspiculuris* n.sp. in 425b.  
 —, *Hepatojarakus* n.g., n.sp. in 248g.  
 —, nematodes in 29v.  
 —, *Rictularia* sp. in 29v.  
 —, *Schistosoma* spp. in 361a.  
 —, — *mansoni* in 207b.  
 —, — *rodhaini* in 207a.  
*Reesium* n.g. for *Dinobothrium paciferum* 63a.  
 Reindeer, phenothiazine 660a.  
*Renicola mirandaribeiroi* n.sp. in *Sula leucogaster* 516b.  
 Repellents, Abbott's Insect Repellent Cream 122i.  
 —, copper oleate 22j.  
 —, ointments tested 578j.  
 Republic of Ireland, see Ireland.  
 Resistance, see Immunity.  
*Rhabdias bufonis* & *Haplometra cylindracea* in *Rana temporaria*, inter-relationship 375a.  
*Rhabditella axei*, oxygen consumption 403f.  
*Rhabditinae*, nomenclature 397a.  
*Rhabditis* sp. in *Potamochoerus porcus nyassae* 828a.  
 — spp., technique for culturing 164z.  
 — n.sp. [unnamed] 513a.  
 — *elegans*, oxygen consumption 403f.  
 — *papillosa*, morphology of tail 466b.  
 — in Spain 145a.  
 — *resistens* n.sp. 513a.  
 — *strongyloides* & dermatitis in dog, treatment 245d.  
 —, oxygen consumption 403f.  
*Rhabdochona coelorhynchi* to *Johnstonmawsonia* n.g. 63g.  
*Rhabdocoma articulatum* n.sp. 175a.  
*Rhabdodomania calycolaimus* n.sp. 248m.  
*Rhabdometra numida* to *Ascometra numida* n.comb. 656a.  
*Rhabdosynochus emended* 146a.  
*Rhamnocercus emended* 146a.  
 — *bairdiella* n.sp. on *Bairdiella chrysura* 146a.  
*Rhigonema neyrae* n.sp. in *Thyroglutus malayus* 914d.  
*Rhinoptera quadriloba*, *Benedenia* n.sp. on 163d.  
*Rhizophagus bipustulatus*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Metaparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
 Rhodesia, eelworms in plants 445a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne javanica* 446a.  
*Rhodothraupis celaeno*, *Avifilaris* n.g., n.sp. in 46e.  
 Rice, *Aphelenchoides besseyi* in 268a, 290a.  
 —, — *oryzae* in 843b.  
 —, eelworms in 38h.  
*Richardsonius balteatus*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 184c.  
*Rictularia* sp. in *Rattus rattus* in Guam 29v.  
*Riolus subviolaceus*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Metaparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
*Rita rita*, *Procamallanus* n.sp. in 334c.  
 Rodents, helminths in 403k, 984b.  
 —, nematodes in 5a.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 641h.  
 —, *Taenia tenuicollis* larvae in 29d.  
 —, trematodes in 184b.  
 Rose, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 724a.  
*Rostrogobio amurensis*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 675f.  
*Rotylenchus* sp. on mango 622g.  
 — *brachyurus* in tobacco & other plants 139d, 277b.  
 — *erythrinae* in olive 423a.  
 — *melancholicus* n.sp. 126a.  
 Ruanda-Urundi, see Belgian Congo.  
*Ruicephalus* n.g. for *Pronocephalus minutus* 710.  
 Rumania, helminths in animals 733a.  
 —, — man 939d.  
 Ruminants, Askaridol (Knoll) 223b.  
 —, carbon tetrachloride 929g.  
 —, coenurus in 712e.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* in 206c.  
 —, helminths in 455c, 546c.  
 —, liver-fluke in 206d, 206e.  
 —, lungworms in 223b, 929e.  
 —, *Mecistocirrus digitatus* in 164g.  
 —, nematodes in 699f.  
 —, paramphistomes in 637b.  
 —, *Setaria* spp. in 691a.  
 —, strongylosis in 753c.  
 Russia, cestodes in dog 455e.  
 —, — wolf 455d.  
 —, *Diphyllobothrium* 415e, 415f, 415g, 415h.  
 —, *Dracunculus medinensis* 948a.  
 —, eelworms in plants 659a.  
 —, helminth ova in soil 239a.  
 —, helminthiasis 415a, 415b.  
 —, helminthology 130b, 722a, 973f.  
 —, helminths in camel 949i.  
 —, — fish 675e.  
 —, — *Lyrurus tetrax* 455b.  
 —, — ruminants 455c.  
 —, — sheep & goat 949h.  
 —, Hirudinea 318a.  
 —, Mermithidae 692b.  
 —, Monogenea 675f.  
 —, Nematomorpha 675 l.  
 —, onchocerciasis 692a.  
 —, *Opisthorchis felineus* 256f.  
 —, parasitic diseases 415c.  
 —, parasitology 257d.  
 —, *Schistosoma haematobium* 666b.  
 —, trematodes in birds 675k.  
 —, *Trichinella* 165a, 692e.  
 —, trichinelliasis 256p.  
 Rye, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 452a.  
*Rypticus saponaceus*, *Prosoerhynchus* n.sp. in 259a.  
*Saiga tatarica*, *Multiceps multiceps* in 276a.  
*Salmo clarkii lewisi*, intermediary for *Diphyllobothrium cordiceps* 914h.  
 — *trutta*, *Crepidostomum farionis* in 752c.  
 —, — *metoecus* in 36f.  
 —, *Dentitruncus* n.g., n.sp. in 808a.  
 —, *Diplostomulum truttae* in 626a.  
 —, *Echinorhynchus salmonis* in 752a.  
 —, helminths in 808a.  
 Salmon poisoning transmitted by *Nanophyetus salmincola* 29o.  
 Salvador, free-living eelworms 175a.  
*Salvelinus alpinus*, *Diphyllobothrium* n.sp. in 248f.  
 — *fontinalis*, *Metabronema salvelini* in 19a.  
 Samoa, filariasis 47p, 60a.  
 —, helminths in man 47o.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Sarcocheilichthys sinensis lacustris*, *Dactylogyrus* n.sp. on 675f.
- Sarda orientalis*, *Capsala* n.sp. on 150a.
- *sarda*, *Hexostoma* n.sp. on 438b.
- Sardinia, liver-fluke 206e.
- Saurida tumbil*, *Bothriocephalus* n.sp. in 40a, 839b.
- , *Oncodiscus* n.sp. in 40a.
- Saurogobio dabryi*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.
- Scabiosa caucasica*, *Aphelenchoides fragariae* in 272b.
- Scardinius erythrophthalmus*, *Neascus cuticola* in 546h.
- Schikhobalotrema* n.g. for *Deradena acuta* 710.
- for *Haplospilanchmus* spp. 710.
- Schikhobalotrematinae n.subf. 710.
- Schistosoma* not carcinogenic in mouse 829a.
- sp. in goat 164 l.
- spp., circumoval precipitates in immune sera 118a.
- , 1:7-bis (*p*-dimethylaminophenoxy) heptane causing degenerative changes 302a.
- , host relationships & geographical strains 182b.
- in *Rattus rattus* 361a.
- *bovis* in camel 164c.
- , cattle in Belgian Congo, life-history 357a.
- , sheep in Spain 535a.
- *haematobium* in animals, experimental 22a.
- & haematemeses in man 302h.
- in India, life-history 383b.
- intermediaries in Gold Coast 419b.
- , — India 563b.
- intermediary in Mauritius 164m.
- in mammals, susceptibility 250b.
- , — man 511a.
- , — in Angola 333a.
- , —, diagnosis 330o.
- , — in Gold Coast 53a.
- , — Israel 380a.
- , —, nilodin 15a.
- , — in Portuguese Guinea 333d.
- , — Russia 666b.
- , —, stibophen 330m.
- *indicum*, biology 623w.
- , life-history 623x.
- *japonicum*, anomalous males 29i.
- in brain of man 402a.
- , laboratory animals, diaminodiphenoxy-alkanes tested against 202a.
- , —, histopathology 244a.
- *Macacus rhesus*, acquired resistance 284a.
- , — man & animals in Formosa 330 l.
- , ova, effect of environment on survival 387a.
- *leiperi* n.sp. in *Tragelaphus spekei* 164n.
- *mansoni* & anaemia in man 641o.
- , anatomy & histology 315a.
- , antigen, technique for preparing 36g.
- in *Arvicanthus niloticus* 3e.
- *Australorbis glabratus*, experimental 630c.
- *Biomphalaria boissyi*, migration of sporocysts 332c.
- , cercaria, penetration glands 578bm.
- , —, peri-cercarial envelope 578e.
- , —, sites of penetration 578f.
- Schistosoma mansoni* cercariae, Abbott's Insect Repellent Cream tested against 122i.
- , —, copper oleate tested against 22j.
- , — in mouse, protective ointments tested 578j.
- , —, stimulation of emergence 29w.
- , — in *Didelphis paraguayensis*, pathology 630a.
- , —, effect of age on susceptibility to drugs 67d.
- , —, egg formation 315b.
- , — & eosinophilia in man 784a.
- , —, glycolytic enzymes 995b.
- , — in hamster, unisexual infection 85a.
- , — & hepatosplenomegaly in man 800g.
- , —, hexokinases 390a.
- , —, immunology 578i.
- , —, inhibition of lactic dehydrogenase 22d.
- , —, intermediary in Mozambique 369a.
- , — in laboratory animals, diaminodiphenoxy-alkanes tested against 202a.
- , — & liver fibrosis in man 330f.
- , — in man 800e, 800f, 800h, 800k, 800r, 800v.
- , —, — & animals, pathology 336k.
- , —, — in Brazil 641c, 642b.
- , —, —, complement fixation 36g.
- , —, —, diagnosis 800 l, 800m, 800o.
- , —, —, — by rectal biopsy 233a.
- , —, —, foudadin 330e.
- , —, —, haematology 800j.
- , —, —, intestinal growths 800x.
- , —, —, nilodin 15a.
- , —, —, pathology 800p, 800q, 800r, 800s.
- , —, —, rectal lesions 640a.
- , —, —, in South Africa 436a.
- , —, —, treatment 800u.
- , —, miracidia, effect of temperature on infectivity 101d.
- , — in mouse 578d.
- , —, —, anthelmintics tested 578q.
- , —, —, antimony trichloride antibiotic complexes 267a.
- , —, —, development in peritoneal cavity 122b.
- , —, —, effect on liver function 330p.
- , —, —, — of miracil-D 463e.
- , —, —, pathology 463f.
- , —, —, resistance of strains to miracil-D 463a.
- , —, —, serology 229d, 578g.
- , —, —, sex of infection from one snail 369b.
- , —, not transmitted by *Planorbis corneus* 361b.
- , —, ova, technique for collecting 164y.
- , —, —, detecting in tissues 487b.
- , —, —, tissue reaction 630d.
- , —, oviposition 800d.
- , —, phosphoglucose isomerase 390b.
- , — in *Pyrgophysa forskali* in Egypt, first record 393b.
- , — *Rattus rattus* 207b.
- , —, rodents in Brazil, new records 641h.
- , — & schistosomal toxemia in man 619c.
- , —, serological reactions to cercariae 22h.
- , — transmitted by *Planorbis dufouri* 207h, 361b.
- *nasalis* in buffalo, sodium antimony tartrate 27a.
- , —, cattle in India 111a, 111c.
- , —, —, sodium antimony tartrate 243c.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Schistosoma rodhaini* in man in Belgian Congo 336d.  
 ——— *Mastomys coucha* 207a.  
 ——— mouse, sex of infection from one snail 369b.  
 ——— *Rattus rattus* 207a.  
 Schistosomal granuloma of skin in man 343a.  
*Schistosomatium douthitti*, chromosomes & parthenogenesis 578 l.  
 ———, ——— sex determination 578k.  
 ——— in mouse, skin reaction to cercariae 576b.  
 Schistosome cercariae, behaviour & host recognition 665a.  
 — dermatitis in man in Argentina 618b.  
 ——— in Australia 72a, 593a.  
 ———, reaction to *Schistosoma* antigens 578h.  
 — intermediaries in Africa 317a.  
 ———, biological control 207e, 207f, 573a.  
 ———, biology 182e.  
 ——— in Brazil 641q.  
 ———, control 182d, 404a, 641g, 641t, 642a.  
 ——— in East Africa 31a.  
 ——— India 563c.  
 ———, biology 383a.  
 — larvae, chemicals tested against 623r.  
 Schistosomes in cattle 164e.  
 ——— in Africa 164h.  
 ——— impala in South Africa 164i.  
 ——— Kenya 164q.  
 ——— man, allergic symptoms 214a.  
 ——— mouse, degenerative changes after treatment 164be.  
 —, technique for exposing mouse to 122o, 4031.  
 Schistosomiasis & appendicitis in man, pathology 393d.  
 — Banti's syndrome in man 619d.  
 — cancer in man 572a, 573e.  
 ——— in Iraq 487c.  
 —, control reviewed 182a.  
 — & cor pulmonale in man, diagnosis 247d.  
 — in Egypt, control 393c.  
 — & hepatic granulomata in man 379a.  
 —, immunology 182i, 578p.  
 —, — & serology 182h.  
 — & liver cirrhosis in man 803b.  
 ——— involvement in man 125a.  
 — in man 247c, 330n, 590b, 684b, 745a, 940a.  
 ———, AB 5 767b.  
 ——— in Africa 540a.  
 ———, reviewed 856a.  
 ——— & animals, serology 229c, 293a.  
 ——— in Brazil 641k.  
 ———, diagnosis 800i, 800n.  
 ———, — by liver biopsy 803a.  
 ———, effect of antimony on heart 164bf, 302k.  
 ———, — on spleen 355a.  
 ———, — steroid metabolism 247a.  
 ——— in Egypt, urology 1004.  
 ——— India 575a.  
 ——— Iraq, survey 84b.  
 ——— Israel 8a, 235a.  
 ———, liver involvement & nutritional deficiencies 503c.  
 ———, localization of ova 366a.  
 ——— in Madagascar 540b.  
 ——— Mauritius 540b.  
 Schistosomiasis in man, miracil-D 247b, 315c.  
 ———, portal hypertension 800w.  
 ——— in Puerto Rico 994.  
 ———, radiology 393a.  
 ——— in South Africa 156a.  
 ——— Southern Rhodesia 302b.  
 ———, surgery 956a.  
 ——— in Tanganyika 100a.  
 ———, tartar emetic 2a, 573b.  
 ——— in Venezuela 800b.  
 ——— Venezuela, control 800c.  
 —, nasal, in birds 336b.  
 —, research 182c.  
 —, transmission in frontier areas 1005.  
 —, treatment 182k.  
 —, — reviewed 182j.  
 — haematobia in man 486g, 487a, 590d, 838b.  
 ———, AB 5 207c.  
 ———, general account 868a.  
 ——— in India 383c.  
 ———, symptoms 98a.  
 — japonica in China, control 367a.  
 ——— man, diagnosis 586a.  
 — mansoni & Budd-Chiari's syndrome in man 754b.  
 ——— cor pulmonale in man 910a.  
 ——— dermatoses in man 754a.  
 ———, diagnosis 393e.  
 ——— in man 350a, 813a, 919a, 919b, 997.  
 ——— in Brazil 641p, 744a.  
 ———, foudin 501a.  
 ———, pathology 328a.  
 ———, stannous oxide 207d, 767a.  
 ———, tartar emetic 250k.  
 ———, tin oxide ineffective 913a.  
 ———, treatment monographed 1008.  
 ——— Venezuela, historical account 800a.  
*Schistotaenia colymba* n.sp. in *Colymbus auritus* 301b.  
*Sciaenella glauca*, *Diplectanum* n.sp. on 562a.  
*Sciurus niger*, *Bothriocephalus* n.sp. in 122d.  
*Scomberomorus maculatus*, *Heteraxine* n.sp. on 438b.  
 ———, *Microcotyle* n.sp. on 438b.  
 ———, *Pseudaxine* n.sp. on 438b.  
*Scorpaena plumieri*, *Encotyllabe* n.sp. on 438b.  
*Scyphophyllidium emended* 581c.  
 — angustum n.comb. for *Orygmatobothrium angustum* 581c.  
*Semicycylus grayi*, *Artigasias* n.spp. in 968a.  
*Semotilus atromaculatus*, *Neascus* n.sp. in 5e.  
 Senegal, see French West Africa.  
*Separogermoductea* n.tribe 710.  
*Separogermoductus* n.g. for *Sterrhurus inimici* 710.  
 — for *Sterrhurus* spp. 710.  
 Serology, see also Immunology.  
 —, fascioliasis 577a.  
 —, *Litosiodes carinii* 578bj.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* 22h, 229d, 578g.  
 —, schistosomiasis 182h, 229c, 293a.  
 —, *Taenia* spp. hexacanth embryos 419a.  
 —, *Trichinella* 914m.  
 —, — spiralis 29r.  
 —, trichinelliasis 896a.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus muris* 101a.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Setaria* spp. in ruminants in Austria 691a.  
 — *cervi* in cattle in Belgian Congo 336i.  
 — — — — — Gambia 340f.  
 — — — — — liver of cattle 243d.  
 — — — — — morphology 36c.  
 — — — — — in rabbit, implantation 36c.  
 — *equina* in horse in Czechoslovakia 661e.  
 — — — — — effect of environment on micro-filarial counts 965c.  
 — — — — — in Venezuela 650c.  
 — *marshalli* & staggers in sheep, life-history 582a.  
 Sheep, *Bunostomum trigonocephalum* in 303d.  
 —, carbon tetrachloride 165e, 166b, 308e, 308f, 308g, 676a, 680b.  
 —, — — affecting blood constituents 257j.  
 —, — — with hexachlorethane 680a.  
 —, cerebrospinal filariasis in 82d, 577b, 577f.  
 —, *Chabertia ovina* & *Oesophagostomum venulosum* in 706.  
 —, coenurus in 712f, 712g.  
 —, *Coenurus cerebralis* in 406a, 847a.  
 —, copper sulphate with arsenic 308j.  
 —, *Cysticercus tenuicollis* in 18a.  
 —, *Cystocaulus nigrescens* in 674b, 674h.  
 —, — *ocreatus* in 257e, 755a.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in 608a.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus* in 674c, 712h.  
 —, — *filaria* in 165d.  
 —, difluorotetrachlorethane 308a.  
 —, *Distomosus* 237a.  
 —, Ditrazin 712i.  
 —, *Elaeophora schneideri* in 699e.  
 —, — — & dermatitis in 245c.  
 —, emetine 948c.  
 —, — hydrochloride 850e.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* in 179a, 579b.  
 —, — *gigantica* in 674g, 712d.  
 —, fascioliasis in 11a, 11b, 535c, 681f, 1002.  
 —, *filixan* 308a.  
 —, *Gongylonema pulchrum* in 965i.  
 —, *Haemonchus contortus* in 197a, 236a, 250 l, 578ck, 578cl, 699 l, 891a.  
 —, helminthiasis in 371a, 712a, 712b.  
 —, helminths in 518c, 546d, 661d, 773a, 949h, 965k, 973d, 1006.  
 —, — & disease in 310b.  
 —, hexachlorethane-bentonite 674f.  
 —, hydatid in 651a.  
 —, lungworms in 206f, 303f, 308u, 525a, 589a, 927a.  
 —, *Momazia* in 308b, 712h.  
 —, nematodes in 36e, 52a, 206i, 246a, 447a, 447b, 530d, 699c, 748c, 889a.  
 —, *Nematodirus* in 44b.  
 —, — *spathiger* in 4d.  
 —, *Oesophagostomum* in 717.  
 —, — *columbianum* in 71a.  
 —, *Parafasciolopsis fasciolaemorpha* in 555a.  
 —, paramphistomiasis in 420a.  
 —, parasites in 699d.  
 —, phenothiazine 18c, 35a, 82e, 110a, 155b, 183b, 303b, 420b, 455h, 712c, 949f.  
 —, — affecting blood iodine 169d.  
 —, — not affecting conception 699i.  
 —, — & pregnancy 277a.  
 —, phenothiazine-salt mixture 183a, 949g.  
 —, *Pneumostromylus* n.sp. in 269 l.  
 Sheep, *Schistosoma bovis* in 535a.  
 —, *Setaria marshalli* & staggers in 582a.  
 —, *Strongyloides papillosus* in 143q.  
 —, strongyloidiasis in 699k.  
 —, *Taenia hydatigena* in 578be.  
 —, technique for administering phenothiazine to 603b.  
 —, — — detecting liver-flukes in 518h.  
 —, tetrachlorethylene 310f.  
 —, *Thysanosoma actinioides* in 753a.  
 —, tin arsenate 948b, 948f.  
 —, trichostrongyles in 206f, 419c, 578cj.  
 —, trichostrongylids in 370a, 370b.  
 —, — & disease in 620a.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus axei* in 116a, 392b.  
 Shrews, hymenolepidids in 403a.  
 Sicily, *Ancylostoma duodenale* 657a.  
 —, helminths in dog 679c.  
*Sigmodon hispidus*, absorption of diethylcarbamazine 528c.  
 — — —, diethylcarbamazine 164bb.  
 — — —, JGS-110 342a.  
 — — —, *Litomosoides carinii* in 578cp.  
*Sigmophora monstrosus* n.sp. 682b.  
*Sillaginopsis panijus*, *Diplectanum* n.sp. on 562a.  
*Sillago sihama*, *Diplectanum* n.sp. on 562a.  
 Simuliidae in French West Africa 361 l.  
 — — — Guatemala, monographed 450a.  
*Simulium*, control 571a, 571b.  
 —, technique for rearing 143i.  
 — spp., feeding habits 353a, 914n.  
 — — —, intermediary for *Ornithofilaria fallisensis* 578cr.  
 — — — *damnosum*, bionomics 67c.  
 — — —, control 207m.  
 — — — in Somalia 291c.  
*Sinobilharzia* n.g. for *Ornithobilharzia odhneri* 623c.  
*Skrjabinogylus nasicola* in *Mustela* spp. & subspp. in Europe & North America, survey & new records 914t.  
 — — — Mustelidae in Norway 876a.  
*Skrjabinopsolus* for *Pristotrema* 122w.  
*Skrjabinoptera phrynosoma*, development of female reproductive system 578co.  
*Skrjabinotaenia gerbilli* n.comb. for *Rajotaenia gerbilli* 791b.  
 Snails attacked by *Bacillus pinottii* 573a, 598a.  
 — — — *Cambarus affinis* 207e.  
 — — — *Potamon* 207f.  
 — — —, biological control 598a.  
 — — —, cercariae in 242a.  
 — — — & helminths, oecological relationships 466g.  
 — — —, technique for breeding 563c.  
 — — — — — collecting 122y.  
 — — — — — maintaining 26a.  
 — — — — — trapping 67g.  
 — — —, trematode larvae in 691b.  
 — — —, fresh-water, control 308p.  
 Soil, eelworms in 201a, 435a, 475a.  
*Solanum* spp., *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 228a.  
 — *andigenum*, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 565a.  
 Somalia, *Simulium damnosum* 291c.  
*Somateria spectabilis*, *Hymenolepis* n.sp. in 29h.  
*Sorex* spp., *Hymenolepis* spp. in 29g, 403a.  
 — *araneus*, *Physaloptera kotlani* in 722f.  
 — *trowbridgei*, *Hymenolepis* n.sp. in 122g, 143h.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- South Africa, eelworms in potato 102a.  
 —, helminthology 23a.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* 436a.  
 —, schistosomes 164i.  
 —, schistosomiasis 156a.  
 — America, see specific territories.  
 Southern Rhodesia, helminths in man 544a.  
 —, schistosomiasis 302b.  
 Soya bean, eelworms in 713.  
 —, *Heterodera glycines* in 38c, 148a, 281a, 386a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 139b.  
 —, — *incognita* in 38m, 270d.  
 —, — *javanica* subsp. in 38m, 270d.  
 Spain, ancylostomiasis 725a.  
 —, *Ascaris* 914r.  
 —, *Brachylaemus* sp. 914v.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 206c.  
 —, free-living eelworms 145a, 437a.  
 —, helminth ova in sewage 914bg.  
 —, helminths in domestic animals 206m.  
 —, — man 857b.  
 —, *Heterodera schachtii* 325a.  
 —, hydatid 651a, 914r.  
 —, *Hymenolepis diminuta* 914s.  
 —, lungworms 525a.  
 —, *Mesocestoides lineatus* 914i.  
 —, nematodes in equines 758a.  
 —, *Rhabditis papillosa* 145a.  
 —, *Schistosoma bovis* 535a.  
 —, trichineliasis 651b.  
*Sparus sabra*, *Lamellodiscus* n.sp. on 562a.  
*Spectatus spectatus* in *Colossoma* spp., redescribed 914bj.  
*Sphaerium transversum*, *Cercaria* n.sp. in 143b.  
*Sphaerulariopsis* in *Pissodes piniphilus*, life-history 677d.  
 — *stammeri* n.g., n.sp. in *Ernobius abietis* 427a.  
*Sphenacanthus giranensis* n.comb. for *Hymenolepis giranensis* 692f.  
 — (*Retinometra*) *giranensis* n.subg., n.comb. for *Hymenolepis giranensis* 692f.  
*Sphyrna diplana*, *Parascarophis* n.g., n.sp. in 63g.  
*Sphyrnchotaenia uncinata* redescribed 656a.  
*Spilophorella meyer-abichi* n.sp. 175a.  
 — *tollenifera* n.sp. 631a.  
*Spirocerca lupi* in dog 748a.  
 — & malignant tumour in dog 4a.  
*Spiroptera sanguinolenta* in dog, pathology 550c.  
*Spirostrongylus kartana* n.sp. in *Thylogale eugenii* 673a.  
*Squaliobarbus curriculus*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675j.  
*Squalonchocotyle callorhynchi* n.sp. on *Callorhynchus* spp. 705.  
 — *inpristi* n.sp. on *Pristis* sp. 301e.  
 — *tiburonis* redescribed 438b.  
*Squalus acanthias*, *Hepatoxylon trichiuri* in 112a.  
*Squamodiscus secundus* n.sp. on *Therapon jarbua* 562a.  
*Stagnicola palustris*, intermediary for *Fascioloides magna* 29m.  
*Stammerinema* n.g. for *Dispharynx soricis* 174a.  
 — *soricis* in Germany, new records 174a.  
 — for *Synhimantus rhopaloccephalus* 174a.  
*Steganoderma spinosa* n.sp. in *Anarhichas lupus* 675e.  
*Steineria paramirabilis* n.sp. 175a.  
 — *punctata* n.sp. 175a.  
*Steno bredanensis*, *Trigonocotyle* n.sp. in 553a.  
*Stenus* spp., *Parasitylenchoides* n.g., n.sp. in 427a.  
*Stephanofilaria assamensis* in cattle, microfilariae in peripheral blood 243a.  
 — *stilei* & dermatitis in cattle 136d, 245e.  
*Stephanostomum* reviewed 89c.  
 — *admicrostephanum* n.sp. in *Epinephelus mystacinus* 914p.  
 — *baccatum* in *Hemipterus americanus*, life-history 89b.  
 — — —, morphology 89c.  
 — for *S. sobrinum* of Stafford, 1904 89b.  
 — *cubanum* n.sp. in *Elaphotoxon ruber* 914p.  
 — *lopezneyrai* n.sp. in *Anisotremus virginicus* 914p.  
 — *manteri* n.sp. in *Elaphotoxon ruber* 914p.  
 — *mediovitellarium* n.sp. in *Calamus bajonado* 914p.  
 — *microcephalum* n.sp. in *Elagatis bipinnulatus* 914p.  
 — *sobrinum* of Stafford, 1904 to *S. baccatum* 89b.  
 — (*Critovitelarium*) n.subg. 914p.  
 — (*Neostephanostomum*) n.subg. 914p.  
 — (*Schistostephanum*) n.subg. 914p.  
 — (*Stephanostomum*) n.subg. 914p.  
*Stephanurus dentatus* in pig in Argentina 494a.  
 — — —, caricide 216c.  
 — — —, life-history 29q.  
 —, validation of name 999.  
*Sterrhurinae* to *Lecithochiriinae* 710.  
*Sterrhurus gymnothoracis* to *Lecithochirium gymnothoracis* n.comb. 710.  
 — *inimici* to *Separogermiductus* n.g. 710.  
 — *macrorchis* to *Lecithochirium macrorchis* n.comb. 710.  
 — *magnatestis* to *Lecithochirium magnatestis* n.comb. 710.  
 — *magnus* to *Separogermiductus magnus* n.comb. 710.  
 — *microcercus* to *Lecithochirium microcercus* n.comb. 710.  
 — *monticellii* to *Lecithochirium monticellii* n.comb. 710.  
 — *musculus* to *Brachyphallus musculus* n.comb. 710.  
 — *musigarei* to *Separogermiductus musigarei* n.comb. 710.  
 — *pagrosomi* to *Separogermiductus pagrosomi* n.comb. 710.  
 — *praeclarus* to *Musculovesicula praeclarus* n.comb. 710.  
*Stictodora caballeri* n.sp. in *Larus delawarensis* 539a.  
 — *tridactyla* n.sp. in fowl, life-history 122u.  
*Strangalia* spp., *Parasitylenchus* (*Metaparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
 Strawberry, *Aphelenchoides* in 299b.  
 —, eelworms in 37d, 225a, 430c, 951a.  
 —, — & black root rot in 271h.  
 —, — disease in 140m, 591a.  
 —, *Nothotylenchus acris* in 424a.  
 —, *Pratylenchus penetrans* in 271e.  
*Streptopelia decacto*, *Amidostomum anseris* in 231a.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

Strigeid metacercaria in echinostome redia in *Limnaea reflexa* 625a.  
 Strigeids in birds, host specificity 914j.  
*Strobilocephalus triangularis*, morphology 536a.  
 Strongylata in herbivores, general account 921a.  
 Strongyle larvae of horse, oxygen consumption 403f.  
 Strongyles in horse, development 308w.  
 —, diethylcarbamazine acid citrate 51b.  
 —, phenothiazine 982a.  
 —, piperazine adipate 51b.  
 —, variation in egg count 515b.  
 — sheep, phenothiazine 455h.  
 Strongylid larvae not transmitting Borna disease 505d.  
 Strongyloidea monographed 176.  
*Strongyloides myopotami* in *Myocastor coypus* 661b.  
 —, resistant to Vermizym *in vitro* 263b.  
 — *papillosus* in rabbit, experimental 976c.  
 — sheep, pathogenicity 143q.  
 — *ransomi* in rabbit, experimental 976c.  
 —, skin lesions caused by penetrating larvae 769b.  
 — *ratti* larvae, effect of environment on survival 914o.  
 —, glycogen & phosphate ester content 578dc.  
 —, phosphate content 578db.  
 — *stercoralis* in man in Brazil 641n.  
 —, nilodin 336e.  
 —, pathology 85d.  
 — & tropical eosinophilia in man 361d.  
 Strongyloidiasis in man, general account 743a.  
 — sheep & goat, experimental 699k.  
 Strongylosis & aneurysm in horse 88a.  
 — in ruminants, treatment 753c.  
*Strongylus* spp., enzymatic activity of extracts 512a.  
 — *edentatus* & meat inspection in horse 707.  
*Sturnus vulgaris*, *Choanotaenia* n.sp. in 208c.  
*Stylopaga grandis* n.sp. attacking eelworms 131a.  
*Subulura jachii* in *Hapale jacchus*, life-history 221a.  
 Succulents, eelworms in 557a.  
 Suctoria associated with *Desmodora* spp. 466a.  
 Sudan, helminths in man 330c.  
 Sugar-beet, eelworms in 14a.  
 —, *Heterodera schachtii* in 12a, 428a, 560b.  
*Sula leucogaster*, *Renicola* n.sp. in 516b.  
 Swan, *Acuaria uncinata* in 672a.  
 Sweden, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 608a.  
 Sweet-corn, eelworms in 25a.  
 Sweet-potato, eelworms & root rot in 843c.  
 Switzerland, *Coenurus cerebralis* 154a.  
 —, free-living eelworms 227a.  
*Sychnotylenchus abietis* n.sp. on *Cryphalus abietis* 466c.  
*Sylvia atricapilla*, *Diplotriaeana monticelliana* in 682a.  
*Sylvilagus floridanus*, *Cittotaenia pectinata* in 258a.  
*Sylvisorex* spp., *Gongylonema* n.sp. in 63c.  
 Symptomatology, schistosomiasis haematobia 98a.  
*Syngamus* in fowl, treatment 257 l.  
 — spp. in birds in Czechoslovakia 546k.

*Syngamus merulae* in Czechoslovakia, first record 546k.  
 — — fowl in Czechoslovakia 929a.  
 — *trachea* in birds, barium antimony tartrate 629a.  
 — — *Phasianus colchicus*, control 204a.  
 — — poultry & game birds, treatment 679a.  
*Synhimantus* for *Dispharynx* 174a.  
 — *rhopalocephalus* to *Stammerinema soricis* 174a.  
*Syphacia lahorea* n.sp. in *Funambulus pennanti* 425a.  
 — *transafricana* n.sp. in *Xerus* spp. 208b.  
 — (*Spyhatineria*) n.subg. 208b.

*Taenia*, anomalous specimen 623o.  
 — in man, atebirin 670a.  
 — — in Holland 607a.  
 —, technique for detecting calcium in 133e.  
 —, — making permanent preparations 872a.  
 — sp. in dog 222a.  
 — spp. hexacanth embryos, serology 419a.  
 —, function of secreting gland 340c.  
 — *conoidea* to *Otidotaenia conoideis* n.comb. 656a.  
 — *hydatigena* in sheep, pathology 578be.  
 — *infantis* & *T. taeniaeformis*, identification 13c.  
 — *lycaontis* n.sp. in *Lycaon pictus* 695.  
 — *pisiformis*, atebirin tested against *in vitro* 4b.  
 —, camoquin tested against *in vitro* 4b.  
 —, paludrine tested against *in vitro* 4b.  
 — *saginata*, abnormal proglottis 29c.  
 —, anomalous specimen 315f, 514a.  
 — extracts, antigenic properties 256j.  
 —, hexacanth embryo 531a.  
 —, histochemistry 531f, 531i.  
 —, — of cuticle 531b.  
 —, immunology 193c.  
 — in man 409a, 587a.  
 — —, areca nut decoction 87ii.  
 — —, atebirin 584a.  
 — — in Britain 340g.  
 — —, —, epidemiology 58a.  
 — —, control 13a.  
 — — in Holland, epidemiology 300a.  
 — —, mepacrine 410b.  
 — —, treatment 788a.  
 — —, — of infant 478c.  
 — ova, technique for examining 87id.  
 — in sewage, dispersal 340h.  
 — *taeniaeformis*, cytology 163a.  
 — in *Ondatra zibethica* in Czechoslovakia 930a.  
 — — rat, histochemistry of liver 576a.  
 — *temuicollis* larvae in rodents, new records 29d.  
 Taeniasis in man, filix mas with acridine 256h.  
 — —, mepacrine 48a, 81b.  
 — —, treatment 846a.  
*Tagia otolithis* n.comb. for *Kuhnia otolithis* 301e.  
 Tanganyika, dracontiasis 47ba.  
 —, filariasis 8b, 21a, 302d.  
 —, — bancrofti 164a, 359c, 359d, 359e.  
 —, mosquitoes 359b.  
 —, schistosomiasis 100a.  
*Tangiopsis* n.g. for *Genarchopsis chinensis* 711.  
 Tasmania, *Ostertagia ostertagi* 668a.  
*Tatera* sp., *Pseudandrya* n.sp. in 695.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

## Taxonomy, *Acolpenteron* 675i.

- , *Bulinus* spp. 164p.
- , cestodes in elasmobranchs 581c.
- , Cyclophyllidae 538b.
- , Dactylogyridae 624b.
- , *Gongylonema* spp. 63c.
- , Idiogeninae 656a.
- , *Isoparorchis* 839a.
- , *Mesocostoides* spp. 957a.
- , Monocotylidae 914a.
- , Nematoda 6c.
- , Planorbidae 302c, 442c.
- , Tetraonchidae 624b.
- Tea, *Pratylenchus* in 298a.
- Technique for administering phenothiazine to sheep 603b.
- — applying fumigants 140h.
- — — molluscicides 641j.
- — — nematocides 139j, 277g.
- — breeding aquatic snails 563c.
- — calculating volume of acanthocephalans 757a.
- — — — nematodes 757a.
- — — collecting aquatic snails 122y.
- — — *Ascaris* ova 443a.
- — — cercariae 122q.
- — — eelworms from soil 37g, 453b, 475e, 475f.
- — — — helminth ova from faeces 3a.
- — — — helminths from animals 578bt.
- — — — — birds 469.
- — — — *Heterodera* cysts 248h.
- — — — microfilariae from blood 164ba.
- — — — nematodes & nematode ova 143g.
- — — — *Nematodirus* ova 164x.
- — — — paramphistome metacercariae 9a.
- — — — *Schistosoma mansoni* ova 164y.
- — — — trematode ova from faeces 965a.
- — — — concentrating helminth ova 648d.
- — — — *Heterodera* cysts 475g.
- — — — microfilariae 8d, 47b.
- — — — *Nematodirus* ova 39m.
- — — — counting eelworms 261e, 616a.
- — — — helminth ova 550b.
- — — — hookworm ova 578ch.
- — — — culturing *Ascaris lumbricoides* larvae 578da.
- — — — cestodes *in vitro* 914g.
- — — — dauerlarvae of *Diplogaster parastriatus* 968a.
- — — — earthworms 82c.
- — — — eelworms aseptically 39 l.
- — — — hookworm larvae 172a.
- — — — *Paragrellus redivivus* 37e, 140f.
- — — — *Paragonimus westermani* metacercariae 578u.
- — — — *Radopholus similis* on citrus 140c.
- — — — *Rhabditis* spp. 164z.
- — — — detecting calcium in *Taenia* 133e.
- — — — helminth ova in faeces 254a, 815a, 835a.
- — — — — soil 771a.
- — — — liver-flukes in sheep 518h.
- — — — nematode larvae in faeces & on herbage 32a.
- — — — *Schistosoma mansoni* ova in tissues 487b.
- — — — *Trichinella* in meat 161d, 507a, 507b.
- — — — determining ascaridole in chenopodium oil 833a.

## Technique for diagnosing enterobiasis 578ce.

- — — — *Fasciola hepatica* 628a.
- — — — helminths in dog 144b.
- — — — *Heterodera* spp. 7c.
- — — — liver-flukes 628c.
- — — — *Taenia saginata* in man 193c.
- — — — trichinellosis 578bx.
- — — — differential optical staining of trematodes 569b.
- — — — differentiating living & dead *Echinococcus* scoleces 914ba.
- — — — dispersing molluscicides 330s.
- — — — distinguishing dead & living eelworm cysts 162b.
- — — — estimating copper in water 125b, 641i.
- — — — *Heterodera* populations in soil 475i.
- — — — — *rostochiensis* cyst content 411c.
- — — — intensity of infestation with *Enterobius vermicularis* 543a.
- — — — examining soil for *Heterodera rostochiensis* cysts 690a.
- — — — — *Taenia saginata* ova 871d.
- — — — exposing mouse to schistosomes 122o, 4031.
- — — — extracting eelworms from soil 790a.
- — — — *Heterodera rostochiensis* ova 272a.
- — — — filing 122t.
- — — — fixing nematodes 140j.
- — — — hatching *Nematodirus* ova 39m.
- — — — — helminthological 1011.
- — — — for identifying *Meloidogyne* spp. 37a.
- — — — infecting plants with *Heterodera rostochiensis* 248k.
- — — — injecting anthelmintics intratracheally 257k.
- — — — maintaining aquatic snails 26a.
- — — — making permanent preparations of *Fasciola* 872a.
- — — — — — *Taenia* 872a.
- — — — — mounting filariae 299a.
- — — — — free-living eelworms 133b.
- — — — — *Heterodera* cysts 475k.
- — — — — nematode heads 39f.
- — — — — nematodes 114b.
- — — — — observing cercariae 6f.
- — — — — helminths 164w.
- — — — — preparing ascarid antigens 844a.
- — — — — *Ascaris* antigen 285a.
- — — — — helminths for photomicrography 569a.
- — — — — *Schistosoma mansoni* antigen 36g.
- — — — — preserving *Trichinella* cysts 647d.
- — — — — producing *Heterodera* cysts 248h.
- — — — — rearing *Oncomelania* 29j.
- — — — — *Simulium* 143i.
- — — — — sampling soil for *Heterodera rostochiensis* cysts 560c.
- — — — — screening nematocides 622e.
- — — — — staining paramphistome cercariae 94a.
- — — — — trematodes 938a.
- — — — — stimulating emergence of schistosome cercariae 29w.
- — — — — studying *Heterodera* population changes 475h.
- — — — — histochemistry of helminths 531e.
- — — — — nematology 523a.
- — — — — testing anthelmintics 269a, 269b, 269c, 349a, 578q.
- — — — — — *in vitro* 251a, 517b.
- — — — — — *in vivo* 463b, 517a.

- Technique for trapping snails **67g**.  
 — wetting molluscicides **250n**.  
 — working with eelworms **475j**.  
*Telegamatrix pellona* n.g., n.sp. on *Ilisha indica* **434b**.  
*Telmatophilus* spp., *Parasitylenchus* n.subg., n.sp. in **427a**.  
*Tentyria mucronata*, cysticeroid in **968a**.  
*Terschellingia papillata* n.sp. **175a**.  
*Tetrabothrioidea* n.superf. **581c**.  
*Tetrabothrius affinis* Baylis, 1926 to *Tetrabothrius schaeferi* n.sp. **553a**.  
 — *arsenyevi* n.sp. in *Balaenoptera borealis* **467**.  
 — *schaeferi* n.sp. for *Tetrabothrius affinis* Baylis, 1926 nec Loennberg, 1892 **553a**.  
*Tetrameres* sp. in fowl in India **466d**.  
 — *confusa*, haemoglobin **185a**, **442b**.  
 — *fissispina* in poultry in Italy **144a**.  
*Tetrancistrum obesum* n.sp. on *Tetraodon hispidus* **187b**.  
*Tetraodon hispidus*, *Tetrancistrum* n.sp. on **187b**.  
*Tetraonchinae* on fish, mode of attachment **624a**.  
 — reviewed **624b**.  
*Tetrapetalonema* spp. to *Dipetalonema* **67b**.  
*Tetrarhynchidae*, life-history **522b**.  
*Tetrathyridium bailleti* in fox **681j**.  
*Tetronarce californica*, *Acanthobothrium* n.sp. in **581c**.  
*Tetropium* spp., *Parasitylenchus* (*Metaparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in **427a**.  
 Thailand, *Fasciola* spp. **535b**.  
 —, helminths in man **327b**.  
 —, *Opisthorchis viverrini* **327a**.  
*Thalarcos maritimus*, trichinellosis in **932a**.  
*Thalassornis leuconotus*, *Trichobilharzia* n.sp. in **924a**.  
*Thaumatocotyle longicirrus* n.sp. on *Dasyatis say* **163d**.  
 — *pseudodasybatis* n.sp. on *Aetobatus narinari* **163d**.  
 — *retorta* n.sp. on *Dasyatis americana* **163d**.  
*Thelastoma brumpti* n.sp. in *Anomala dubia* var. *aenea* **968a**.  
 — *cuspidatum* n.comb. for *Ascaris cuspidatum* Rudolphi **968a**.  
 — *macramphidum* var. *gallica* n.var. in *Oryctes nasicornis* & other beetles **968a**.  
 — *ornata* n.sp. in *Thyroglutus malayus* **914d**.  
*Thelastomatidae*, spanandry **968a**.  
*Thelazia callipaeda* in man **779a**.  
 — *rhodesii* in cattle in Italy **986b**.  
 — — —, lysol **308y**.  
*Therapon jarbua*, *Squamodiscus* n.sp. on **562a**.  
*Theristus coronatus* n.sp. **175a**.  
 — *metaflebensis* n.sp. **175a**.  
*Theromyzon tessulatum* in goose **51d**.  
*Thomomys*, helminths in **892a**.  
*Thoracostoma anocellatum* n.sp. **248m**.  
*Thornia goffarti* n.comb. **513a**.  
 — *juvencilis* n.comb. **513a**.  
 — *parathermophila* n.comb. **513a**.  
 — *pithecusana* n.sp. **513a**.  
 — *regiui* n.sp. **191a**.  
 — for *Tylencholaimus propinquus* Paesler, 1941? **191a**.  
 — *rhapalocercoides* n.comb. **513a**.  
 — *steatopyga* n.g., n.comb. **513a**.  
 — *thermophila* n.comb. **513a**.  
*Throscus dermestroides*, *Bradynema* n.sp. in **427a**.  
*Thryonomys swinderianus*, *Raillietina* n.sp. in **695**.  
*Thylogale eugenii*, *Spirostrongylus* n.sp. in **673a**.  
*Thyroglutus malayus*, *Rhigonema* n.sp. in **914d**.  
 —, *Thelastoma* n.sp. in **914d**.  
*Thysaniezia ovilla* in sheep, tin arsenate **948f**.  
*Thysanosoma actinioides*, life-history **699g**.  
 — in sheep in Brazil **753a**.  
 Tiger, trichinellosis in **932a**.  
*Tinca tinca*, *Asymphyllodora tincae* in **960b**.  
 —, *Hepaticola petruschewskii* in **546g**.  
 Tobacco, *Criconemoides* sp. in **139d**, **277b**.  
 —, eelworms in **23b**, **139h**, **139i**, **271a**, **277f**, **277j**.  
 —, *Heterodera tabacum* in **37c**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* in **226a**, **360a**.  
 —, — spp. in **270h**, **564a**.  
 —, — & black shank in **270a**.  
 —, — *incognita* in **635a**.  
 —, — var. *acrita* & Granville wilt in **270g**.  
 —, — *javanica* in **446a**.  
 —, *Pratylenchus* spp. in **252a**.  
 —, *Rotylenchus brachyurus* in **139d**, **277b**.  
 —, *Tylenchorhynchus claytoni* on **252a**.  
 —, — & *Fusarium* wilt in **277c**.  
*Tochus birostris*, *Dispharynx* n.sp. in **521a**.  
 Tokelau Islands, filariasis **359a**.  
 Tomato, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in **234b**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* in **485a**.  
 — seedlings attracting *Meloidogyne hapla* larvae **143 l**.  
*Toxascaris leonina*, atebirin tested against *in vitro* **4b**.  
 —, camoquin tested against *in vitro* **4b**.  
 — in cat, life-history **578bz**.  
 —, paludrine tested against *in vitro* **4b**.  
 Toxicity of antimony-III-pyrocatechin disulphonate of sodium to man **572c**.  
 — benzine to rat **130d**.  
 — chenopodium oil to man **106a**.  
 — filix mas to man **760a**.  
 — *Gnathostoma spinigerum* emulsion to animals **108b**.  
 — hexachlorethane to cattle **51j**, **169a**.  
 — phenothiazine to horse **680d**.  
 — — — man **95a**.  
 — pumpkin seeds to poultry **308m**.  
 — tartar emetic to man **2a**, **573b**.  
 — tetrachlorethane to man **15e**.  
*Toxocara canis* & intestinal occlusion **594b**.  
 — *cati* in cat, life-history **578ca**.  
 — *mystax*, acetyl saponin tested against **110b**.  
*Tragelaphus spekei*, *Schistosoma* n.sp. in **164n**.  
 Treatment, see also Anthelmintics, Nematicides.  
 —, ancylostomiasis **443g**, **725a**, **860b**.  
 —, ascariasis **109a**, **443f**, **530a**, **795a**, **883a**.  
 —, *Ascaris* **296b**, **304a**, **384a**, **647c**, **920c**.  
 —, — *lumbricoides* **563a**.  
 —, *Bunostomum phlebotomum* **310e**.  
 —, cerebrospinal filariasis **577b**.  
 —, cestodes in man **594f**.  
 —, clonorchiasis **47n**.  
 —, *Coenurus cerebralis* **406a**, **847a**.  
 —, creeping eruption **648c**.  
 —, *Dipylidium caninum* **90b**.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* **849a**.



- Treatment, eelworms 429a.  
 —, — in bent-grass 139k, 277h.  
 —, — cacti 210a.  
 —, — strawberry 225a.  
 —, enterobiasis 123a, 294a, 365a, 612c, 612d, 618c, 942a.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 934a.  
 —, filariasis 575b, 884a.  
 —, helminths in domestic animals 310c, 681h.  
 —, — fowl 733b.  
 —, — man 443h, 531m, 860a, 988.  
 —, — pig 620c.  
 —, — poultry 653a.  
 —, hookworms 909a, 920c.  
 —, hydatid 738a, 934c.  
 —, hydatidosis 85of.  
 —, lungworms 206f, 223b, 308u, 525a, 927a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* 140 l, 426a.  
 —, — *incognita* var. *acrita* 211a.  
 —, nematodes & bronchial symptoms in man 478a.  
 —, — in cat 75a.  
 —, — dog 75a.  
 —, — horse 308h.  
 —, — man 558a, 914bc, 920f.  
 —, *Neoscaris* 243b.  
 —, *Pratylenchus* spp. 271c.  
 —, *Rhabditis strongyloides* & dermatitis 245d.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* 800u.  
 —, schistosomiasis 182j, 182k, 1008.  
 —, strongylosis 753c.  
 —, *Syngamus* 257 l.  
 —, — trachea 679a.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* 788a.  
 —, taeniasis 846a.  
 —, trichinellosis 874a.  
 —, trichostrongyles in sheep & goat 206f.  
 —, Trichuris 594d, 909a.  
 —, — & hookworms 849b.  
 Trees, eelworms & slow decline in 945a.  
 —, — soil tiredness in 261c.  
 —, *Pratylenchus* spp. in 462a.  
*Trefusia varians* n.sp. 175a.  
 Trematoda (text-book) 710, 711.  
 Trematode in brain of man 941e.  
 — intermediaries in Africa, control 164j.  
 —, biological control 110c.  
 —, control 308p.  
 — larvae in *Melanoides tuberculata*, histopathology 434c.  
 — — snails, pathology 691b.  
 — ova in faeces, technique for collecting 965a.  
 Trematodes in amphibians in U.S.A., new records 5d.  
 — animals in Cuba 600b.  
 — — —, redescended 259a.  
 —, biological adaptations 351a.  
 — in birds in Russia 675k.  
 — cat in Panama 741a.  
 — *Chelone mydas* 187c.  
 — Chiroptera in Europe 923a.  
 — *Larus argentatus* in France, new records 335a.  
 — — *Lutreola vison* in Germany 689d.  
 — man, immunology 547a.  
 — marine fish, zoogeography 22f.  
 —, progenesis 92b.  
 Trematodes in rodents in North America, catalogued 184b.  
 —, technique for differential optical staining 569b.  
 —, — staining 938a.  
*Triaenophorus lucii*, intermediaries 692c.  
*Tribolium confusum*, intermediary for *Hymenolepis citelli* 578bg.  
*Trichinella* in animals, localization 308x.  
 — — — in Poland 165b.  
 — — — Russia 165a.  
 — antigen in mouse, immune effects 250d.  
 — antigens, flocculation tests 250c.  
 — in brain of man 607b.  
 — — carnivores in Russia 692e.  
 — cysts, technique for preserving 647d.  
 — in dog, effect on nerve fibres 555c.  
 — — — in Greenland 410a.  
 — — man & animals, life-history 256n.  
 — — —, serological diagnosis 914m.  
 — — — in tonsil 312b.  
 — — meat, effect of freezing 96a, 786a.  
 — — pig carcass, control by freezing 263a.  
 — —, control 265a.  
 —, technique for detecting in meat 161d, 507a, 507b.  
 — in wolf 256d.  
 — sp. in hedgehog 391a.  
 — *spiralis* in animals, flocculation test 41a.  
 —, development of stichosome 213a.  
 — — in hamster, resistance 578bu.  
 — larvae, effect of freezing 332a.  
 — —, incorporation of amino-acids from host muscle 229f.  
 — — in man & pig in U.S.A., incidence 898e.  
 —, morphology 464a.  
 —, — of genitalia 29b.  
 — in mouse, cellular reactions 578cy.  
 — —, effect of cortisone on immunity 250f.  
 — — & myositis in cattle 93a, 679b.  
 — not present in *Rattus norvegicus* in Venezuela 801a.  
 — — in pig, serological detection 29r.  
 — — rat, effect of irradiation on immunity 1b, 1c.  
 — — —, — — — of larvae on immunity 330i.  
 — — —, experimental 578bv.  
 — — —, immunity 1a.  
 — — & *Salmonella typhimurium* in mouse 394a.  
 —, site of insemination & effect of irradiation on infectivity 328b.  
 Trichinellosis, control by irradiation 936a.  
 —, — meat inspection 671b.  
 —, experimental 850c.  
 — in fur-bearing animals 785a.  
 —, general account 257h, 781a.  
 — in man 119a, 257c, 312a, 400a, 730a, 858a.  
 — — caused by bear meat 256o.  
 — —, cortisone 874a.  
 — —, — & ACTH 90a.  
 — —, diagnosis 151b, 180a.  
 — — in Germany 602a.  
 — — — Poland 257i.  
 — — — Portugal 804a.  
 — —, serological diagnosis 896a.

- Trichinelliasis* in man in Spain 651b.  
 — — — U.S.A. 59a.  
 — — — Yugoslavia 681e, 807a.  
 — & myocarditis in man, ACTH 135b.  
 — in Russia 256p.  
 —, technique for diagnosing 578bx.  
 — in *Thalartos maritimus* 932a.  
 — — tiger 932a.  
*Trichiurus lepturus*, *Bucephaloides* n.sp. in 403e.  
*Trichobilharzia* in duck & goose in Belgian Congo 336b.  
 — *adamsi* n.sp. in duck, life-history 89d.  
 — *anatina* n.sp. in *Anas undulata undulata* 924a.  
 — *berghei* n.sp. in *Anas undulata undulata* 924a.  
 — *nasicola* n.sp. in *Anas undulata undulata* 924a.  
 — *oregonensis*, morphology, biology & life-history 163h.  
 — *physellae*, development 29a.  
 — *rodhaini* n.sp. in *Hagedashia hagedash* 924a.  
 — *schoutedeni* n.sp. in *Thalassornis leuconotus* 924a.  
 — *spiculata* n.sp. in *Alopochen aegyptiacus* & *Plectropterus gambensis* 924a.  
*Trichodorus* sp. in avocado 212a.  
*Trichostrongyles* in sheep & goat, treatment 206f.  
 — — —, pathogenicity & haematology 578cj.  
 — — —, self-cure 419c.  
 — — — in Turkey, phenothiazine 303b.  
*Trichostrongylidae* revised 949j.  
*Trichostrongylids* & disease in sheep & cattle, control 620a.  
 — in sheep, resistance inherited 370b.  
 — — —, statistical data 370a.  
*Trichostrongylus* in reindeer, phenothiazine 660a.  
 — *axei* in animals, host specificity 250g.  
 — — — cattle, experimental 61a.  
 — — — rabbit 250g.  
 — — — sheep, experimental 116a.  
 — — —, pathogenicity 392b.  
 — — —, tetrachlorethylene ineffective 310f.  
 — — & *T. colubriformis*, females compared 689a.  
 — *colubriformis* & *T. axei* in cattle 39j.  
 — — —, females compared 689a.  
 — *muris* in rat, serum changes 101a.  
 — *retortaeformis* from rabbit & hare, differentiated 689b.  
*Trichuriasis* in man, hexylresorcinol enema 820a.  
*Trichuris* & *Ascaris* in man, santonin 914bf.  
 — in dog, causing intussusception 136c.  
 — & hookworms in dog, treatment 849b.  
 — in man, benzene enema 612e.  
 — — — in Costa Rica, treatment 909a.  
 — — —, oxygen treatment 594d.  
 — ova, survival at low temperatures 256b.  
 — spp. in *Giraffa* spp., new records 774a.  
 — *baeri* n.sp. in okapi 56b.  
 — *cynocephalus* in *Macaca radiata* in India 91b.  
 — *discolor* in cattle in Japan, first record 774a.  
 — *dolichotis* n.sp. in *Dolichotis patagonum* 899a.  
 — *giraffae* in *Giraffa* spp., redescribed 774a.  
 — *myocastoris*, effect of Vermizym *in vitro* 263b.  
 — — in *Myocastor coypus* 661b.  
*Trichuris sylvilagi*, morphology 55b.  
 — *trichiura*, host specificity 161a.  
 — — in man 524b.  
 — — ova ingested by *Balantidium coli* 403g.  
 — *vulpis* in dog, 3-methyl-1-pentyn-3-yl-acid phthalate 169g.  
 — — —, phthalofyne 578bw, 832a.  
 — — —, Whipcide 28b.  
 — — ova, hatching 578cx.  
*Tricoma* spp., morphology 842d.  
 — *uncinatum* n.sp. 175a.  
*Trigonocotyle prudhoe* n.sp. in *Steno bredanensis* & *Lagenorhynchus* spp. 553a.  
 — *skrjabini* n.sp. in *Phoca hispida* 467.  
*Trileptium salvadoriense* n.sp. 175a.  
*Tringa solitaria*, *Maritrema* n.sp. in 250j.  
*Trixenidea* n.superordo 581c.  
*Trogophloeus bilineatus*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Pro-parasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
 — *fuliginosus*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Proparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in 427a.  
*Tropicorbis centimetralis*, bionomics 630f.  
 — *paparyensis*, bionomics 506a.  
 Trout, *Phyllodistomum bychovskii* in 960d.  
*Tumacermis melolonthae* for *T. melolonthinarum* 6d.  
 — *melolonthinarum* to *T. melolonthae* 6d.  
*Turbatrix aceti*, chemicals tested against 510a.  
*Turdus merula*, *Lutztrema* n.sp. in 984f.  
 — —, *Lyperosomum turda* in 984f.  
 Turkey, *Bunostomum trigonocephalum* 303d.  
 —, *Cooperia onchophora* 676b.  
 —, helminths in domestic animals 206r.  
 — — cattle 967b.  
 —, *Hypoderaeum conoideum* 676c.  
 —, lungworms 303f.  
 —, nematodes in sheep 52a.  
 —, trichostrongyles in sheep 303b.  
 Turkeys, *Capillaria columbae* in 755b.  
*Turritella communis*, *Cercaria* n.sp. in 120a.  
 Tylenchida in insects, monographed 427a.  
*Tylenchinema* to *Howardula* 427a.  
 — *oscinellae* to *Howardula oscinellae* n.comb. 427a.  
*Tylencholaimus propinquus* Paesler, 1941? to *Thormia regiusi* 191a.  
*Tylenchorhynchus acutus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *affinis* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *alpinus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *brevidens* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *capitatus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *clarus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *claytoni* & *Fusarium* wilt in tobacco 277c.  
 — — on tobacco 252a.  
 — *conicus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *eremicolus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *gracilis* to *Radopholus gracilis* n.comb. 143a.  
 — *grandis* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *latus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *leptus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *lineatus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *macrodens* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *maximus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *nanus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *nothus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *nudus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *obscurus* n.sp. 456a.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Tylenchorhynchus ornatus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *parvus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *striatus* n.sp. 456a.  
 — *superbus* n.sp. 456a.  
*Tylenchulus semi-penetrans* in *Citrus limonia* in Egypt, first record 430e.  
*Tylenchus* Bastian, 1865, added to Official List of Generic Names in Zoology 1000.  
 — *aptini* to *Howardula aptini* n.comb. 427a.  
 — *sulphureus pini* & *Tylenchus sulphureus piceae* to *Allantonema pini* n.comb. 427a.  
*Tyrolaimophorus rotundicauda* n.sp. 466f.  
*Tylos latreillii*, *Matthesonema* n.g., n.sp. in 694d.  
*Tyto alba*, *Parastrigea* n.sp. in 536c.
- Umbrina dussumieria*, *Diplectanum* n.sp. on 562a.  
*Uncinaria stenocephala* larvae absorbing acridine orange 315g.  
 U.S.S.R., see Russia.  
 U.S.A., *Ancyrocephalus* spp. 29u.  
 — — —, *Asymphylogora* sp. 914w.  
 — — —, *Belonolaimus gracilis* 38b.  
 — — —, cestodes in mammals 332d.  
 — — —, *Diphyllobothrium* 974a.  
 — — —, — *latum* 489a.  
 — — —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 140i.  
 — — —, eelworms & disease in legumes 140a, 277k.  
 — — —, — in ensilage 946b.  
 — — —, — plants 38a, 194a.  
 — — —, — rice 38h.  
 — — —, enterobiasis 49a.  
 — — —, helminths in amphibians 5b.  
 — — —, — *Canis latrans* 946a.  
 — — —, — cat 403i.  
 — — —, — dog 403i.  
 — — —, — domestic animals 898d.  
 — — —, — fur-bearing animals 403j.  
 — — —, — man 184a, 330d, 578cs, 898a, 898b, 898c.  
 — — —, — rodents 403k.  
 — — —, — sheep 773a.  
 — — —, — *Thomomys* 892a.  
 — — —, *Heterodera glycines* 38c.  
 — — —, *Hirudinea* 971a.  
 — — —, hookworm 45a.  
 — — —, *Hymenolepis* spp. 29g.  
 — — —, nematodes in ruminants 699f.  
 — — —, *Neoechinorhynchus cristatus* 122k.  
 — — —, parasitology 330a.  
 — — —, *Radopholus oryzae* 38f.  
 — — —, — *similis* 549a.  
 — — —, trematodes in amphibians 5d.  
 — — —, *Trichinella spiralis* 898e.  
 — — —, trichineliasis 59a.  
*Upupa epops*, *Hymenolepis* n.sp. in 208c.  
*Urobatis halleri*, *Echeneibothrium* n.spp. in 163g.  
*Urocleidus notopterus* n.spp. in *Notopterus notopterus* 40b.  
*Urocyon cinereoargenteus*, *Mesocestoides* n.sp. in 581b.  
*Urotocus tholonetensis*, life-history 368a.  
 — — n.sp. in *Pica pica* 63b.  
*Ursus americanus*, *Diphyllobothrium* sp. in 143j.  
 Uruguay, hydatid 514b.
- Varestrongylus pneumonicus*, spicule length 269 l.  
 Venezuela, *Acanthocheilonema perstans* 801b.  
 —, cestodes in vertebrates 599a.  
 —, *Cittotaenia pectinata* 258a.  
 —, filariae 650c.  
 —, helminths in fowl 650b.  
 —, — — vertebrates 650a.  
 —, *Mansonella ozzardi* 801b.  
 —, schistosomiasis 800b, 800c.  
 —, — *masoni* 800a.  
 —, *Setaria equina* 650c.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* 801a.  
 Vertebrates, acanthocephalans in 673b.  
 —, cestodes in 599a.  
 —, helminths in 650a, 673a.  
 —, parasites in 962a.  
*Vicia faba*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 614c.  
 Vine, eelworms in 16a, 488a.  
 Visceral larva migrans, see Larva migrans, visceral.  
*Vivipara bengalensis*, plagiorchid in 434a.  
*Vulpes vulpes*, cestodes in 610b.  
 — —, *Echinococcus alveolaris* in 914q.  
 — —, nematodes in 610b.
- West Africa, *Culicoides* spp. 340i.  
 — —, *Loa loa* 8c.  
 — —, nematodes in fish 205a.  
 — —, Indies, microfilariae in man 685a.  
 Wheat, *Anguina tritici* in 561a.  
 Wolf, cestodes in 455d.  
 —, *Trichinella* in 256d.  
*Wuchereria* spp. in man, domestic & wild animals in Malaya 302 l.  
 — *bancrofti* in *Anopheles bellator* in Brazil 641c.  
 — — & elephantiasis & hydrocele in man 125c.  
 — — intermediaries in Liberia 3c.  
 — — in man, blood sedimentation rate after piperazine 737a.  
 — — — in Brazil 641 l, 641m.  
 — — — — China 548a.  
 — — —, hetrazan 641a, 641b.  
 — — — in India 241a.  
 — — — Japan 295a.  
 — — — — Liberia 3b.  
 — — microfilaria, histochemistry 531h.  
 — — & retro-peritoneal lymphangitis in man 732a.  
 — —, variability of microfilaraemia 641f.  
 — — var. *vauceli* microfilaria, morphology 335c.  
 — — — microfilariae, periodicity 361e.  
 — — *malayi* intermediaries in Ceylon, control 209a.  
 — — & tropical eosinophilia in man 315e.
- Xantholinus* spp., *Entaphelenchus* n.spp. in 427a.  
*Xenocypris macrolepis*, *Dactylogyrus* n.spp. on 675f.  
*Xenodon merremii*, *Ophidascaris arndti* in 914b.  
*Xerus* spp., *Syphacia* n.spp. in 208b.  
 — *rutilus*, *Dermatoxys* n.spp. in 63f.  
*Xiphinema*, key to spp. 39b.  
 — & "pout" in apple & peach, benzene hexachloride 270b, 270f.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

*Xiphinema americanum*, redescribed **915g**.

— *ensiculiferum*, redescribed **915g**.

— *krugi* n.sp. **39b**.

*Xyleborus dryographus*, *Anguillonema* n.sp. on **466i**.

Yugoslavia, *Coenurus serialis* **681g**.

—, fascioliasis **166c**.

—, helminths in domestic animals **206s**.

—, — — *Lepus* **459a**.

—, — — man **344a**, 806a.

—, — — *Salmo trutta* **808a**.

Yugoslavia, hydatid **206b**.

—, hydatidosis **167a**.

—, *Meloidogyne* **688a**.

—, *Onchocerca reticulata* **166a**.

—, trichinelliasis **681c**, 807a.

Zebu, *Onchocerca gibsoni* in **307b**.

—, *Parafilaria* in 518b.

*Zenaidura macroura carolinensis*, *Aporina delafondi* in **143p**.

*Zyrras lugens*, *Parasitylenchus* (*Proparasitylenchus*) n.sp. in **427a**.

## CORRIGENDA

## CORRIGENDA

*Serial  
No.*

- |                 |   |
|-----------------|---|
| 47j (Abstract)  | Line 1 <i>Delete</i> "British"  |
| 403k (Title)    | <i>For</i> "HALL, J. E. & SONNENBERG, B." <i>read</i> "HALL,<br>J. E., SONNENBERG, B. & HODES, J. R." |
| 403k (Abstract) | Line 1 <i>For</i> "Hall & Sonnenberg" <i>read</i> "Hall <i>et al.</i> "                               |
| 467 (Abstract)  | Line 16 <i>For</i> " <i>Eumetopias jubatus</i> " <i>read</i> " <i>Eumetopias jubata</i> "             |

---

# GURR'S

Established 1915



**STANDARD STAINS AND REAGENTS  
FOR MICROSCOPY**

**KNOWN AND USED THROUGHOUT THE  
WORLD**

WRITE for any of the following literature:

**Catalogue of Stains E42**

**Gurr's Commentary No. 19**

**Biological Staining Methods 6th ed.  
5s. 6d. post paid**

**Catalogue of Accessories A.C. 1957**

**GEORGE T. GURR LTD.**

Laboratories:

**136/138 NEW KINGS ROAD  
LONDON S.W.6**

*No connexion with any other business of similar name*

---

---

*Issued under the direction of the Honorary  
Managing Committee of the Bureau of  
Hygiene and Tropical Diseases.*

## **TROPICAL DISEASES BULLETIN**

Containing classified summaries of current papers and reports from the medical and scientific publications of the world on diseases of the tropics and warm countries.  
(Issued Monthly)

Subscription rates, covering period from January to December:

£5 (\$14) per annum, post free  
Single numbers 10s. 6d. (\$1.50) each

*Orders and Subscriptions should be addressed  
to the*

**Bureau of Hygiene and Tropical Diseases  
KEPPEL STREET LONDON, W.C.1**

---

---

## **JOURNAL OF PARASITOLOGY**

*Official Organ of the American Society of Parasitologists*

A medium for the publication of papers on animal parasites (Protozoa, Helminthes, Arthropoda). It also publishes the program and abstracts for the annual meeting of the American Society of Parasitologists in a Supplement. Regular numbers appear in February, April, June, August, October and December.

*Subscription price, \$7.50 per year (Foreign \$8.00)*

**Elery R. Becker**  
*Chairman, Editorial Committee*

**JOURNAL OF PARASITOLOGY**  
Division of Life Sciences  
Arizona State College  
Tempe, Arizona



## NOTICE TO LIBRARIANS AND SUBSCRIBERS

From Volume 21 each volume of Helminthological Abstracts is issued in six parts with author and subject indexes. The later parts containing titles and abstracts of papers published in relatively inaccessible journals will not normally appear until after the earlier parts of the next volumes have been published: the final part will, in addition, contain author, subject and journal indexes for the whole volume. *This overlap is intentional and is inherent in the scheme to bring the literature of each year into a single volume when bound.* The present position is as follows: Vol. 24, parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6, *published*. Vol. 25, parts 1, 2/3, 4 and 5 *published*; part 6, *in preparation*. Vol. 26, parts 1, 2, 3 and 4, *published*; parts 5 and 6, *in preparation*. Vol. 27, part 1, *published*; part 2, *in press*.

The price of each volume of Helminthological Abstracts is £2 15s. (U.S.A. and Canada \$7.70) post free.

Correspondence regarding subscriptions and orders should be addressed to: Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, Central Sales Branch, Farnham Royal, Bucks, England.

Correspondence on scientific matters should be addressed to:

The Director, Commonwealth Bureau of Helminthology,  
The White House, 103 St. Peter's Street,  
St. Albans, Herts, England.

# HELMINTHOLOGICAL ABSTRACTS

VOL. 25

*incorporating*  
BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HELMINTHOLOGY  
For the Year 1956



COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF HELMINTHOLOGY

The White House, 103 St. Peter's Street  
St. Albans, England

© *Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux*, 1959